الـذكـر



ADHIKR

The Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book

Muhyadheen Muhammed Irumbuzhi

Straightpath Education

Manjeri, Kerala, India

“Whoever likes may translate and distribute copies among people irrespective of nation or religion.”

Adhikr - The Best Interpretation of Lord’s Book - Volume-3
(2026 Edition)

Author : Muhyadheen Muhammed Irumbuzhi

Distribution : Straightpath Education
PB.NO: 58, Manjeri - 676 121
Email: mail@straightpathonline.com
Website: www.straightpathonline.com
Ph: +91 9633151222

Printers : Pravasi Prints (P) Ltd. Malappuram
Ph: +91 483-2735696

Copies : 500

Copyrights **NOT** reserved

For hard copies of **ADHIKR Vol 1, 2, and 3 in English & Malayalam**

Please contact:

mail@straightpathonline.com
Whatsapp / SMS : **+91 9633151222**

CONTENTS

	CHAPTERS	PAGE NO.
	PREFACE	
42	**ASHOORA**	07
43	**AZ-ZUKHURUF**	23
44	**AD-DUKHAN**	43
45	**AL-JASIYA**	52
46	**AL-AHQAAF**	62
47	**MUHAMMAD**	72
48	**AL-FATH'H**	81
49	**AL-HUJURATH**	91
50	**QAAF**	99
51	**ADDARIYATH**	109
52	**AT-TWUR**	119
53	**ANNAJM**	129
54	**AL QAMAR**	141
55	**AR-RAHMAN**	151
56	**AL-VAQIA**	160
57	**AL HADEED**	173
58	**AL-MUJADILA**	183
59	**AL-HASHR**	192
60	**AL-MUMTHAHANA**	202
61	**ASWAFF**	209
62	**AL-JUMUA**	215
63	**AL-MUNAFIQOON**	221
64	**AT-THAGABUN**	228

	CHAPTERS	PAGE NO.
65	**ATHWALAQ**	235
66	**AT-THAHREEM**	240
67	**AL-MULK**	245
68	**AL-QALAM**	254
69	**AL-HAAQA**	265
70	**AL-MA'AARIJ**	273
71	**NOAH**	282
72	**AL JINN**	288
73	**AL-MUZAMMIL**	296
74	**AL-MUDASIR**	302
75	**AL-QIYAMA**	311
76	**AL-INSAN**	318
77	**AL-MURSALATH**	329
78	**AN-NABA'**	335
79	**AN-NAZI'ATH**	343
80	**ABASA**	350
81	**AT-THAKHVEER**	355
82	**AL-INFITHWAR**	360
83	**AL-MUTHWAFFIFEEN**	363
84	**AL-INSHIQAAQ**	370
85	**AL-BUROOJ**	375
86	**ATHWARIQ**	379
87	**AL-A'ALAA**	383
88	**AL-GHASHIYA**	388
89	**AL-FAJR**	392

	CHAPTERS	PAGE NO.
90	**AL-BALAD**	397
91	**ASH-SHAMS**	401
92	**AL-LAIL**	404
93	**AD-DUHA**	407
94	**ASH-SHARH**	410
95	**AT-THEEN**	413
96	**AL-ALAQ**	416
97	**AL-QAD'R**	421
98	**AL-BAYYINA**	423
99	**ZALZALA**	426
100	**AL-AADIYATH**	428
101	**AL-QAARI'A**	430
102	**ATHAKASUR**	432
103	**AL-ASWR**	434
104	**AL-HUMAZA**	435
105	**AL-FEEL**	437
106	**QURAISH**	439
107	**AL-MAAOON**	441
108	**AL-KAUSAR**	443
109	**AL-KAFIROON**	445
110	**ANNASWR**	449
111	**AL-MASAD**	451
112	**AL-IKHLAS**	454
113	**AL-FALAQ**	457
114	**ANNAAS**	460
	POSTFACE	

Adhikr, the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book

Adhikr is the only Three-Time Knowledge, sent from Paradise to Earth through 313 Messengers from Noah to Muhammad. Although it has been expressed in diverse languages from period to period, its soul remains the same. It is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, as stated in verse 25:33, and is intended for all of mankind irrespective of their diversity. By utilizing Adhikr to identify oneself, the Lord, and the aim of life, all mischievous activities such as bloodshed, terrorism, communalism, and robbery can be eradicated, allowing the harmony of mankind to be formed. It is explained in verses 41:41-42 that, since Adhikr originates from the Wise and Praiseworthy Lord, no falsehood shall enter it before or after its codification. Furthermore, verse 15:9 confirms that the preservation of Adhikr is entrusted to the Lord of the Universe. As Adhikr serves as the Permission of the Lord and the Ticket to Paradise, no male or female can become a believer or return to Paradise without it, as told in verses 10:99-100.

In every thousand people, 999 are the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar destined for Hell, as explained in verse 4:118. Only the one who transforms their Jinn soulmate into a believer through Adhikr will return to Paradise. According to verse 6:158, upon the appearance of any of the Ten Crucial Signs of Doomsday, no soul will benefit from accepting the true belief at that time.

The Impartial Three-Time Knower Lord, mentioned in verse 25:58, has formed the Splendid Book Adhikr through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25:59, containing 114 Suras (in three volumes) in the Malayalam and English languages. Anyone who wishes may translate this into any language and propagate it. Remember, it is the inevitable duty of mankind to propagate Adhikr throughout the world, irrespective of nation, caste, religion, color, or sex.

For more information, visit our website:
straightpathonline.com.

For reading ADHIKR (English) online:
adhikr.straightpathonline.com

For reading ADHIKR (Malayalam) online:
ga.straightpathonline.com

Android users can download
ADHIKR ML (Malayalam) App from the Google Play Store

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ashoora (42)

This Surath got the name Ashoora (Mutual Consultation) from verse 38, which says, "The believers make mutual consultation among themselves regarding their matters." This Surath was revealed during the middle of the Messenger's Meccan period. This Surath teaches that Islam, which is the only way of life Allah is satisfied with for His entire creatures, has been made law to all mankind in all periods through the Messengers such as Noah, Ibrahim, Moses, Jesus, and Muhammad. But those who received the Lord's Book became disintegrated and accepted different ways of life apart from the way the Lord's Book submits, due to envy among themselves; and if Allah had intended, He would have retained them as a single community. So whoever lives holding fast to Adhikr—the Mercy of the Lord—and clears all his doubts utilizing Adhikr, which explains everything, such are the only guided ones and are in the Straightpath. Those who do not believe in the Day of Judgment, in which the scale of reckoning will be Adhikr, are hastening for that Doomsday, and they are in manifest error. If the heedful are leading a life in the awareness that this worldly life is the cultivating land for the Hereafter, the wrongdoers are hiding Adhikr (the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the Human Soul) after receiving it and are leading a life ignoring the dos and don'ts of It, and so they will get Hellfire even though they are not earning it purposefully. Allah erases the sins of believers who live here, seeing Allah, who knows the status of the hearts. This Surath teaches that there are living things on other planets also, and that mankind is affected by disasters due to the consequences of his own deeds. This Surath warns about the pathetic condition that will affect the wrongdoing disbelievers in the Hereafter who do not respond to the call of the Lord Allah, and also explains the character and conduct of the believers who will be the victors in the Hereafter. This Surath, containing 53 verses, ends by declaring that the original path of Allah, who is the Lord of the universe and to whom everyone will be returned, is the way which Adhikr submits.

1. Haameem.

The verse 41:41 ends as, "Indeed, Adhikr is a Splendid Book," and verse 41:42 ends as, "Sent down from the Wise and Praiseworthy." Haameem denotes the Arabic letter Ha from Hakeem—the Wise—and the Arabic letter Meem from Hameed—the Praiseworthy. That means the Splendid Book was revealed from the Wise and Praiseworthy Allah.

2. Ain, Seen, Qaaf.

'Ain' denotes the first letter of Eisa in Arabic, 'Seen' denotes the second letter of Moosa in Arabic, and 'Qaaf' denotes the first letter in the Quran, which means re-

peated reading. That means, as told in verse 13 of this Surath, the way of life which was commanded to be established to the Messengers Moses (Moosa) and Jesus (Eisa), and the only way of life which Allah is satisfied with for His entire mankind from the first to the last, is what Adhikr submits as explained in verse 3:19. All the Books revealed from Allah are for repeated reading as explained in verses 15:90–91; and the Book revealed to all Messengers is Adhikr as told in verses 4:163–164 and 41:41–43. See explanation 2:136; 4:136 and 5:48.

3. Just like that, the Wise, Exalted Allah is inspiring you as well as to those before you.

The Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge of Allah, is the Message given to all Messengers. See explanation 3:58; 21:24 and 41:43.

4. To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is in the earth; He is the Highest, the Supreme.

It is told in verse 32:4 that Allah is the One who created the heavens, the earth, and all in between them within six days; then He established Himself on the Throne. You have no protector or intercessor besides Him. See explanation 2:29, 2:255, and 4:130–133.

5. The heavens might have almost broken apart from above, while the Angels are glorifying their Lord with praise and seeking forgiveness for those who are on the earth. Know! Indeed, Allah is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

If Adhikr, which is mentioned in verse 17 as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe, is not utilized, the seven heavens will be broken and will fall upon the earth. The time for this happening is very near. Angels do not seek forgiveness for all on earth. As explained in verses 40:7–9, they seek forgiveness only for the believers who try to retain the universe in equilibrium by testifying and propagating Adhikr. Moreover, Allah, the Angels, and mankind are cursing the hypocrites and the disbelievers who hide Adhikr as explained in verses 2:159–161. See explanation 16:1; 22:65 and 40:47–50.

6. And those who take protectors besides Allah, Allah is the Custodian upon them; you are not an Authority over them.

Allah is the Creator and the Custodian of those who select others besides Allah as protectors, as well as of those they select. The ledger of the Fujjar who have read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an but do not transform their Jinn soulmate settled in their hearts into a believer with Adhikr are into Hellfire, as told in verse 83:7; and they will die by witnessing against their own souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as told in verse 7:37. See explanation 3:101-102; 29:41-42 and 32:4.

7. And just like that We have inspired into you a Reading in Arabic so that you may warn the centre of the countries and everyone around it, and to warn about the

Day of Assembly—no doubt regarding it—a group in Paradise, while a group in the Blaze.

The hypocrites who do not believe in the Hereafter, by considering only this verse and ignoring other verses of the Lord's Book, argue that since the Lord's Book is revealed in the Arabic language, it is intended only for the Arabs residing around Mecca and for the people of the Messenger. All Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr (the Splendid Book mentioned in verses 41:41–43, and the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25:33) as the Ticket to Paradise after receiving It will be summoned into Hellfire prone on their faces, as told in verse 25:34. See explanation 2:62; 7:157-158 and 16:44, 89.

8. And if Allah had wished, He would have made them a single community; but He admits into His Mercy whom He wishes, while the wrongdoers will have neither any protectors nor helpers.

It is told in verse 76:31 that He admits into His Mercy whom He wishes, while for the wrongdoers He has prepared painful torment. Mercy is one of the forty names of Adhikr. Whoever utilizes Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise, he or she can return to Paradise. The verses the Fujjar read, heard, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hellfire. Meanwhile, the Impartial Allah never sends anyone to Paradise or Hell. Allah, who has given each soul both Guidance and the wrong way, has also given freedom to be grateful by utilizing the Guidance—Adhikr—or to be ungrateful by ignoring It, as explained in verse 76:3. Whoever understands the single way to Allah from Adhikr and follows It, such are guided and are into Paradise. The hypocrites who hide Adhikr will be led to Hellfire without Trial, as explained in verse 4:145, whereas their blind followers who reject Adhikr will be led to Hellfire after Trial, as explained in verses 39:71-72. See explanation 2:2-3; 7:178; 9:67-68; 14:1.

9. Did they choose protectors besides Him? Then Allah—He is the only Protector. He gives life to the dead, and He is capable over everything.

The believer who fulfills the aim of life by identifying Allah, and who utilizes Adhikr (the Mercy) as Criterion, Balance, as well as Ticket to Paradise, will only accept Him alone as the Protector. All the Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr will choose the ways of Thagooth, which are the different ways of Satan. See explanation 2:256-257; 16:36 and 25:17-18.

10. And in whatever matter you differ, then its Judgment is with Allah; that is your Allah, my Lord! Upon Him I entrust, and into Him I turn.

It is told in verse 16:64 that Allah has not sent down the Book to you except to explain to them what they are differing about, and as Guidance and Mercy for the believing people. But the believer who accepts Allah as the Impartial Lord will only judge in this world utilizing Adhikr as the Balance. The Fujjar, even though they acknowledge Allah, accept their priests and monks as their judges. That is why it is told

in this verse, "your Allah, my Lord" without saying "your Allah, your Lord." Since the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book is codified, the odd believer should follow the lifestyle and mode of prayer as explained in verses 7:205-206. See explanation 9:31; 22:78 and 39:53-55.

11. The Originator of the heavens and the earth from nothingness, He has made pairs for you from yourselves, and from among the cattle made pairs; thereby He multiplies you. There is nothing like Him, and He is the All-Hearing, the All-Seeing.

The Originator of the heavens and the earth from nothingness has made pairs in mankind as well as in livestock for the multiplication of their ancestry. If it is told in this verse that there is nothing like Him, it is told in verse 112:4 that there is no one like Him. That means there is no living or non-living thing like the Lord Allah. As explained in verses 4:174-175, the believer is leading a life here, seeing Allah through the Light—Adhikr. As told in verses 75:22-23, the believer will look to his Lord with his soul, pleasantly, at the time of his death. The believer helps the Lord by propagating Adhikr to mankind, which is the only means to familiarize the Lord and to extend the lifespan of the universe, so that the Lord will help him back as explained in verses 22:40 and 47:7. See explanation 16:71-72; 28:88 and 39:46-47.

12. To Him belongs the keys of the mysteries of the heavens and the earth; He gives sustenance abundantly to whom He wishes, and He restricts for whom He wishes; indeed, He is Knowing everything.

The Three-Time Knower Lord has inscribed everything that happens in the universe in His Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr—as explained in verses 2:255 and 6:59. The believer who holds fast to Adhikr—the Prosperity—will not have any deprivation or suffering. As explained in verse 5:48, Adhikr is the safeguard and shield against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. See explanation 6:59; 27:75, and 39:63.

13. It is ordained to you from the religion what was enjoined upon Noah, and what We have inspired into you, and what We enjoined upon Ibrahim, Moses, and Jesus: You have to establish the religion, and you should not differentiate in it. What you are calling the Mushriks to is intolerable upon them. Allah chooses into Him whom He wishes; and whoever turns to Him, Allah guides him.

The Messengers mentioned in this verse—Noah, Ibrahim, Moses, Jesus, and Muhammad—are known as Ulul Azm, which means "those endowed with firm hearts." This verse reminds and commands the believers that the Deen—the way of life—of all Messengers was the same, and that was the way of life which Adhikr—the Truth and Guidance—submits; you should retain that way of life and you should not make any differentiation in it. But the Fujjar who have become Mushriks by dividing into different organizations under the label of Islam, as explained in verses 23:51-53 and 30:31-32, and by associating others in the dominion of Allah, are included in the party of Satan as explained in verse 58:19. They are rejecting not only the command of this verse but the command of the Lord's Book as a whole. "Allah chooses into Him

whom He wishes" means Allah chooses Messengers from mankind to invite mankind to Him. "Whoever turns to Him, Allah guides him" means whoever turns to Allah, who is the Owner of the Soul that Adhikr submits, He guides such a believer into Him. Lord Allah has taught through His Messenger in his farewell pilgrimage that whoever holds fast to the Splendid Book Adhikr with his molar teeth, such are only guided and are in the Straightpath. See explanation 3:19, 101-103; 13:27 and 42:2-3.

14. And they did not differentiate except after they received the Knowledge, due to envy among them; and if the word from your Lord had not been fixed for a time, judgment would have been taken among them. Indeed, those who inherited the Book after them are surely in never-ending doubt regarding it.

Knowledge is one of the forty names of Adhikr. In every period, the people of the Messengers were divided regarding the Book after It had come to them, due to envy among them and the ego that "I must be superior and a leader." Actually, this is against what the Lord's Book teaches. Such people do not consider the teaching of verses 59:9 and 64:16, which say that whoever is free from the covetousness of the soul, such are the only prosperers. Through this verse, it is taught that if the Day of Judgment, in which decision will be taken regarding the matters mankind is divided upon, had not been fixed, then judgment would have been taken without delay. The Fujjar among the people of the Messenger, who have inherited the Lord's Book as told in verse 35:32, but ignored the Soul and Adhikr, consider only the Arabic Qur'an, which is the body of the Lord's Book. Just as they do not know what their own body, life, soul, and Rooh (Spirit) are, they also do not know what is the body, life, soul, and Rooh of the Lord's Book. But the believers, without postponing their reckoning to the Day of Judgment, will judge in their individual, family, and social life with Adhikr in this world itself, approving verses 5:44, 45, and 47 respectively. Thus, they ensure that they are the "one in a thousand" believer destined for Paradise. Such alone are approving Allah as the Impartial and Adhikr as Criterion, Insight, and Trust. All others who do not do so, from among the people of the Messenger Muhammad, are the 999 out of a thousand who will go to Hellfire, as explained in verse 4:118. The ledger of such Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hellfire, as told in verse 83:7. Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium—was revealed to punish these Fujjar, as explained in verses 33:72-73; 48:6 and 98:6. See explanation 2:2-3, 213 and 41:26-29.

15. Therefore, you call to it, and you stand firm as you are commanded, and you do not follow their desires. And you say: "I believe in whatever Allah has sent down from the Book, and I am commanded to do justice among you. Allah is our Lord as well as yours. To us our deeds, and to you your deeds. There is no debate between you and us. Allah will gather all of us; to Him is the return of all."

The believer who steadfastly follows the dos and don'ts of the Lord's Book calls mankind to Allah with Adhikr. He never accepts the ways of the Fujjar who are leading a life following false books and their whims, which are against the teachings of Adhikr. When this verse was revealed, there were some believers in Mecca respond-

ing positively to the call of the Messenger. That is why the Messenger is commanded through this verse to declare to the disbelievers: "To us our deeds, and to you your deeds. There is no debate between you and us. Allah will gather all of us." In the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life, since a group of believers had not yet been formed, through verse 109:6, the Messenger Muhammad was commanded to declare to the disbelievers: "To you your way of life, and to me the real way of life." Today, the odd believer is commanded to do strenuous Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr, and who live against Its dos and don'ts, as told in verses 9:73; 25:52 and 66:9. See explanation 16:125; 28:55-56 and 41:30-33.

16. And those who repudiate regarding Allah after answering to Him—their repudiation will be null and void with their Lord, and upon them is wrath, and they have severe punishment.

"Those who repudiate regarding Allah after answering to Him," mentioned in the verse, are the transgressing hypocrites who believed earlier and later hid Adhikr and became disbelievers, as explained in verses 3:90-91. See explanation 4:137-139; 9:67-68 and 63:3-4.

17. Allah is the One Who sent down the Book with the Truth and the Balance; and what do you know? The Last Hour may be soon.

As explained in verses 7:8-9, in the Hereafter, the scale of Judgment will be Adhikr. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who follow falsehood have become the worst people by forgetting Adhikr, as explained in verses 25:17-18. In the Hereafter, when judgment will be done utilizing Adhikr—the Truth—as the Criterion and the Scale, these falsehood followers will be the losers, as explained in verses 17:81 and 40:78, 85. See explanation 2:119; 6:155-157; 39:2, 41, and 57:25.

18. Those who do not believe in it are hastening for it, while those who believed are fearful about it, and they know that indeed, it is the Truth. Behold! Indeed, those who are in doubt regarding the Last Hour are in far astray.

The believers lead a life here, seeing the Hereafter through one-third of the verses of the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 1:3. They are concerned about the Recording Book fastened around their neck, which will be produced for them illuminated on the Day of Judgment, and their reckoning will be done by reading it individually, as explained in verses 17:13-14. The skins, ears, and sights of disbelievers will witness against them, as told in verses 41:19-24; hands will speak, and legs will witness, as told in verse 36:65; and the earth will give its report, as told in verses 99:4-5. On the contrary, the aimless disbelievers do not believe in the Last Hour and the Hereafter, and consider their life as play and amusement. So they lead a life as if asking the believers: "When will the Last Hour you are promising come, if you are truthful?" as told in verse 10:48. If the believers see the Last Hour very near, the disbelievers see it very far, as told in verses 70:6-7. The Fujjar who do not testify to the Best Interpreta-

tion of the Lord's Book will be summoned into Hellfire prone on their faces, and they are in the worst places and the most astray, as explained in verses 25:33-34. See explanation 2:94-96; 34:19-20 and 41:53.

19. Allah is the Knower of the innermost feelings of the soul of His servants. He gives sustenance to whom He wishes, and He is the Strong, the Exalted.

Since the Three-Time Knower Allah knows even the innermost feelings of the soul, He decides to whom and when Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—is to be given. This verse teaches that He is also capable of retaining Adhikr in those to whom He has given it. See explanation 4:32; 6:103-104; 25:58 and 67:14.

20. Whoever intends the harvest of the Hereafter, We will increase him in his harvest; while whoever intends the harvest of this worldly life, We will give him from it, but he will not have any portion in the Hereafter.

The believers who are living here under the Light of Adhikr—the Best—have the awareness that the aim of deputing mankind into the earth in their fourth phase is to prepare for Paradise in the seventh phase in the Hereafter. But the disbelievers, who are described as bored people by forgetting Adhikr in verses 25:18 and 48:12, and who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as mentioned in verse 56:82, are satisfied with this worldly life, as explained in verses 10:7-8, and are serving Satan, as explained in verses 36:59-62. These worst creatures will get Hellfire, which they are earning here, as told in verses 2:286 and 8:22. See explanation 9:80-82; 11:15-16 and 17:18.

21. Or do they have associates making lawful for them in religion what Allah has not allowed? And if the word of decision had not been fixed, the Judgment would already have been done among them. Indeed, the wrongdoers have painful punishment.

Messengers and believers are commanded to follow the way of life under the Light of Adhikr. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses are following books of deeds and rituals, as well as ways and practices made by creatures, which are against the Lord's Book—Adhikr. Thus, the hypocrites among the disbelievers who do not consider the soul and the Hereafter are leading their followers also into Hellfire—the house of the worthless—as explained in verses 14:28-30. See explanation 10:28-30, 60, and 35:40.

22. You can see the wrongdoers regretting what they have earned, and that will befall them. But those who believed and did righteous deeds—they will be in the gardens of Paradise. They will have what they desire near their Lord. That is the greatest Bounty.

By hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the Book for purifying the soul, the hypocrites and disbelievers are commanding the evil and forbidding the good. Thus, by forgetting the aim of life, they are earning Hellfire, as explained in verses 9:80-82.

Since Adhikr, the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25:33, is formed today, no one can become a believer without Adhikr (the Permission), as explained in verses 2:255-256 and 10:100. As explained in verse 38:24, everyone—except those who have become believers with Adhikr and propagate It to the entire world—are inscribing in their Book of deeds fastened around their necks the sexual organs of opposite genders. Each group among the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar is reserved for any of the seven doors of Hellfire, as explained in verse 15:44. As explained in verse 60:13, they will have a pit of fire in their fifth phase. But the believer who prepares Paradise in the fourth phase will have a garden of Paradise in the fifth phase. See explanation 9:65, 67-68; 25:27-30 and 40:46-52.

23. That is the Glad Tiding Allah gives to His servants who believe and did righteous deeds. You say: "I do not ask any reward upon it except the love for being close relatives; and whoever earns a good, We will increase goodness for him in it. Indeed, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Appreciative."

It is told in verses 26:214-215 that you should warn with Adhikr the closest kindred, and you should lower your wings to those who follow you from the believers. Accepting the command of this verse, when Messenger Muhammad warned his people with Adhikr, he faced great opposition from them. Likewise, the believer today, when he warns his close relatives, also faces opposition from them. Then he is commanded to say: "I do not ask any reward from you for conveying the Message of Allah except the bond of love under the Light of Adhikr." See explanation 9:10; 25:57 and 43:67.

24. Or do they say, "He forged a lie upon Allah"? Then if Allah had wished, He would have sealed upon your heart. But Allah wipes out the falsehood and testifies to the Truth with His Words. Indeed, He knows the status of the chests.

The wrongdoing Fujjar, who are bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys bearing burdens, do not approve the Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in verses 41:41-42, which is from the Three-Time Knower Lord mentioned in verse 25:58, codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25:59. These Fujjar, whose ledger is in the Sijjeen of Hellfire as told in verse 83:7, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist (Masseh Addajjal). They will only acknowledge that not the Arabic Qur'an but Dhikree (Adhikr) was the Lord's Book when they will be killed by others belonging to the Messenger Muhammad's community after Jesus comes for the second time and kills the Antichrist, as explained in verses 33:60-61 and 38:8. As explained in verse 54:25, the people of all Messengers had said about the Messengers to whom Adhikr was sent down: "He is an odd liar." See explanation 10:38; 17:86 and 34:49-50.

25. And He is the One who accepts the repentance of His servants, and He pardons evil deeds, and He knows what you are doing.

It is told in verse 33:73 that the Trust—Adhikr—was revealed to punish the hypocrit-

ical men and women, as well as the Mushrik men and women, and to accept the repentance of believing men and women. See explanation 10:61; 25:70 and 40:60.

26. And He responds to those who believed and did righteous deeds, and He increases them from His Bounty; while the disbelievers—they have severe punishment.

As explained in verses 22:40 and 47:7, whoever becomes a believer with Adhikr and helps Allah by propagating It to mankind, Allah will help him back. The disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr will be pushed into Hellfire. The Impartial Allah, who has given every individual the freedom to select either the way of the grateful or the ways of the ungrateful, does not make anyone go either to Hellfire or to Paradise. It is told in verse 10:26 that for those who testify to the Best Book in the best manner, they will have the best and more; no darkness will cover their faces, nor humiliation; such are the inmates of Paradise, they will abide therein forever. And it is told in verse 13:18 that for those who have responded to their Lord there is the best, while those who did not respond to Him—even if they had all that is in the earth and as much more, and even if they offered it as ransom—they will have the worst account; their abode is Hellfire, and what a wretched cradle it is! See explanation 2:186; 3:91; 42:16 and 50:31-35.

27. And if Allah had given provisions abundantly to His servants, they would have transgressed in the earth, but He sends down in due measure as He wishes. Indeed, He is the Acquainted, the Observant.

Since in the earlier period sustenance was given in limited quantity, bloodshed and such mischievous activities were fewer compared with nowadays. But today, mankind has earned sustenance abundantly by digging for petroleum, coal, gold, etc., and has made growth in industries by utilizing them, and has developed agriculture using genetic seeds, chemical fertilizers, pesticides, and modern technologies. Thus, by forgetting the aim of life, they are enjoying heavenly life here itself. The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are at the forefront of leading luxurious lives compared to other people all over the world.

Today, the abundance of sustenance shows that the destruction of the earth—and thereby the destruction of the universe—is near. On the Day when everyone will be assembled in the Hereafter, Allah will ask the saintly people about the Fujjar, as told in verse 25:17: "Did you mislead these My servants, or did they stray themselves?" The saintly people will answer, as told in verse 25:18: "Glory to You! It was not suitable for us to select any patrons besides You; but You provided them and their forefathers' livelihood until they forgot Adhikr and became a worthless people." As told in verse 25:29, on the Day of Judgment, these wrongdoers will wail, biting their hands: "Woe to me! Satan has prevented me from Adhikr after It had come to me."

The Last Hour will come when the people belonging to the community of the Messenger Muhammad also become wrongdoers and transgressors, just like the Arabic

Qur'an-reading Fujjar, as explained in verses 6:45 and 46:35. Just before the arrival of Antichrist to annihilate Islam and implement Kufr, rain and the production of food crops will decrease. Upon his arrival, the Fujjar will accept him as a prophet for bringing rain and food, and later even as a lord, as explained in verses 4:159-160. See explanation 6:158; 9:65-66 and 41:52-54.

28. And He is the One who sends down the rain after they fall into despair, and He spreads His Mercy. He is the Protector, the Praiseworthy.

It is the Lord of the universe who is distributing the rain and His other favors among His creatures. But mischief has spread in the earth due to the deeds of mankind, as explained in verse 30:41. The people of the Messenger Muhammad, who inherited the Lord's Book as explained in verse 35:32, are liable to remind mankind of the consequences of evil deeds that occur in the earth, and that they have no protector or intercessor besides Allah, as explained in verse 32:4. But instead, they are more involved in deeds that ruin the earth and the universe by serving Satan and following his footsteps, as explained in verses 2:168-169 and 36:59-62. Since these Fujjar, whose ledger is in Sijjeen of Hellfire as told in verse 83:7, do not identify Satan through the Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr, they will be entrapped by Satan when he comes in the form of a man as the thirtieth pseudo-prophet (Antichrist). When Jesus comes for the second time, he will kill the Antichrist, and these worst creatures mentioned in verse 8:22 will be killed by others belonging to the Messenger's community, implementing the command of verses 33:60-61. See explanation 2:146; 4:91, 117-118; 7:96 and 17:64-65.

29. And among His signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the living creatures that He has spread in both of them, and He is capable of gathering them altogether whenever He wishes.

Since it is told in this verse, "the living creatures that He has spread in both of them," it is clear that there are living creatures beyond the earth, in other planets also. But only mankind is deputed as the Lord's vicegerents on earth, as explained in verse 2:30. Only they are taught Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium. When everyone on earth becomes wrongdoers and transgressors without utilizing Adhikr, the Day of Judgment, which is meant to gather all creatures in the heavens and earth, will occur, as explained in verses 6:47 and 46:35. It is told in verse 22:18 that whoever is in the heavens and whoever is on the earth—the sun, the moon, the stars, the mountains, the trees, the beasts, a large number from mankind, and a large number upon whom punishment is applicable—prostrate to Allah. "A large number upon whom punishment is applicable" refers to the true disbelievers (Fujjar) mentioned in verses 4:150-151, who perform five times prayer without the participation of the soul. See explanation 30:22; 31:10-11 and 45:13.

30. And whatever calamities affect you, it is due to what your own hands have earned; yet He pardons much.

The believer remembers what is told in verse 4:79: "Good is from Allah, and evil is from yourself." They keep the remembrance of Allah in all their standing, sitting, and reclining, as explained in verses 3:190-191. Such believers alone are utilizing Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, as explained in verse 5:48. The hypocrites who have forgotten Allah, if they get any good, boast that it is due to their own knowledge and skill, and rejoice in it. If any evil afflicts them, they blame and accuse others. Meanwhile, if the believer is afflicted with any evil or disaster, he identifies it as his own mistake and turns back to the Lord Allah through Adhikr. See explanation 3:101-102; 9:80-82; 30:41 and 35:45.

31. You cannot elude on the earth, and you have no protectors or helpers besides Allah.

This verse warns the disbelievers that they should not think that by dissolving the body in the earth after death and remaining only bones, they will not be resurrected, or that they can escape death and thus defeat the Lord. As explained in verses 11:17-19, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who have forgotten Allah by hiding and rejecting Adhikr (the Witness, Guide, Mercy, and Truth) are the wrongdoers who do not believe in the Hereafter. See explanation 13:41-42; 32:10 and 34:3.

32. And among His signs are the ships, like mountains, sailing in the sea.

Compared with the period when this verse was revealed, the presence of huge ships today, like mountains, testifies to verses 41:53-54. See explanation 35:12-13 and 17:102.

33. If He wishes, He can make the wind still, and then they will become motionless on the sea's surface. Indeed, there are Signs for every patient and grateful one.

Even though ships today do not depend on wind as in earlier times, if the wind became still, everything—including ships—would become motionless as machineries fail to work. Therefore, the believer who utilizes the Insight—Adhikr—fulfills the aim of life by identifying Allah, who, as part of His favors, has made the structure of water and air suitable for ships to sail smoothly. But the Fujjar, who are the Mujrim and wrongdoers as told in verses 7:40-41, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr are serving Satan and have forgotten the aim of life; thus, they are into Hellfire. See explanation 31:31-32; 48:6 and 98:6.

34. Or He may cause them to be drowned due to what they have earned, and He pardons much.

35. And those who dispute regarding Our verses will know that they have no one to save them.

The disbelievers and wrongdoers mentioned in verses 29:45 and 29:47, who repudiate the verses of the Lord's Book, which is revealed to familiarize the Lord of the universe, if drowned due to their own evils, will realize that they have no protector or

helper to save them. It is told in verse 7:37 that they will die witnessing against their own souls that indeed, they were disbelievers. See explanation 2:254; 21:24-25 and 41:48.

36. Then whatever you have been given of anything, it is provisions of worldly life. But what is with Allah is better and everlasting for those who believe and entrust themselves upon their Lord.

Whatever is given in this world from the provisions of Allah is only for testing, as explained in verses 5:48 and 6:165. So, whoever becomes a believer with Adhikr (the Permission of the Lord) utilizes all his favors—which he did not bring at birth and will not take at death—under the Light of Adhikr to prepare Paradise here, to inherit it in the seventh phase in the Hereafter, as explained in verses 3:133-136 and 7:43. See explanation 3:14-15; 18:46 and 35:5-6.

37. And those who abstain from heinous sins and shameful deeds; and when they become angry, they forgive.

From the heedful who keep Allah in the heart with Adhikr (the Truth), no heinous or shameful deed happens. Such a believer—who is the vicegerent of the Believer Allah—if he happens to face any deed or word from ignorant people that angers him, will, without becoming angry, behave in a forgiving manner. See explanation 4: 31; 9: 80 and 29: 45.

38. And those who answer to their Lord, steadfast in prayer, make mutual consultation in their affairs among themselves, and spend from whatever We have provided them.

No one becomes a believer except with Adhikr (the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book) as explained in verses 10: 99-100. Without becoming a believer, no one can respond to the call of the Lord; instead, such people respond to the call of the disbeliever Satan, as told in verse 14: 22. As explained in verse 42: 26, only from the believer are deeds accepted. For getting a response to prayer and for acceptance of deeds, two conditions are provided through verse 2: 186. It is told in verse 49: 10 that believing men and believing women are brothers and sisters to each other. Before deciding on any matter, they discuss it among themselves. Believers are always commanding the good and forbidding the evil as explained in verse 9: 71-72. If there is a group of such believers, they will get ruling power as explained in verse 24: 55. Hypocrites and their followers command the evil and forbid the good; they are niggardly in spending their favors in the way of Allah; they have forgotten Allah; and they do not help each other—Allah has also forgotten them as explained in verses 9: 67-68. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believer are as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 32: 15-16 and 35: 10.

39. And those who, if they happen to face any transgression, help one another.

The believers who are living under the Light of Adhikr, if any of them happen to face transgression from others, will respond to it with Adhikr. Since the believer is living by holding fast the Safeguard—Adhikr—mentioned in verse 5: 48, he is holding fast the Safeguard Lord mentioned in verse 59: 23, and so no evil from Satan affects him. See explanation 4: 78-79; 40: 26-29; and 48: 29.

40. The reward for an evil is an evil equivalent to it; then if anyone pardons and makes reconciliation, his reward is upon Allah. Indeed, He does not like the wrongdoers.

Today, the Fujjar (the kuffar), who are reading these verses, by not considering the soul and the Hereafter, prefer the bodily and worldly life to the soul and to the Hereafter. So the wrath and curse of Allah affect them, and Hellfire is kept prepared for them as explained in verse 48: 6. They will be dragged prone on their faces as deaf, dumb, and blind into Hellfire; such are in the worst place, and they are the most strayed as told in verses 17: 97-98 and 25: 34. See explanation 5: 45; 16: 26 and 39: 47-48.

41. And whoever is helped after he is wronged, then there is no way to take action against them.

"Upon them" means upon the believers. That is, being part of self-defense by the one who has undergone injustice, or being part of helping him by others, if the wrongdoer inflicts any evil or distress, the believers are not to take action against the one who is wronged and those who helped him.

When the Messenger said, "Help the wrongdoer and the one who is wronged," the companions asked: "We know how to help the one who is wronged, but how is it possible to help the wrongdoer?" The Messenger replied: "It is to restrain the wrongdoer from his injustice." Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the only way to restrain people from the Satanic deeds and influences—as explained in verses 2: 168-169—is to propagate Adhikr among mankind and familiarize the Lord Allah to them, and, by quoting verses 17: 13-14 which say that "each individual is bearing his/her Book of deeds around his/her neck which will be given to him/her on the Day of Judgement as an illuminated open book, and it will be said to him/her: 'You read your Book; you are enough for doing your reckoning this Day,'" make them aware that all deeds, words, as well as thoughts of each individual after the age of fifteen are being inscribed in that Book. See explanation 4: 135; 17: 36 and 41: 19-24.

42. Indeed, blame is upon those who do wrong to mankind and transgress in the land without the Truth; such will surely have painful punishment.

As explained in verses 35: 32 and 3: 79, it is the duty of the people of the Messenger Muhammad to teach mankind to become Rabbaniyyen—proud representatives of Allah. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, are not doing their responsibility. So they are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22.

As explained in verses 7: 202 and 9: 33-34, the hypocrites are eating the wealth of mankind unjustly and are entrapping them into Hellfire. They are the transgressors, forgetting the Lord Allah who is the Owner of the soul, and are commanding evil and forbidding the good as told in verses 9: 67-68. They do not inform mankind about Adhikr, which is the Safeguard against all calamities, diseases, and Hellfire, as explained in verse 5: 48. Meanwhile, they have read verse 83: 7 which says that the ledger of the Fujjar who read the Arabic Qur'an is in Sijjeen of Hellfire. As explained in verse 4: 1, the Fujjar have lost the aim of life—identifying the Lord from the Lord's Book Adhikr—and so the hypocrites among them will go to Hellfire even without Trial as explained in verse 4: 145, whereas their blind followers will go to Hellfire after Trial as explained in verse 39: 71. See explanation 2: 204-206; 4: 137-138, 148; 6: 123-124 and 9: 73.

43. And surely anyone who shows patience and forgiveness—indeed, it is from the confirmed determination of affairs.

That means, by seeing the Hereafter, if anyone shows patience and forgives, it is from the confirmed determination of affairs. See explanation 9: 51; 31: 16-17 and 32: 24.

44. And whoever Allah lets go astray—then he has no protector after Him, and you will see the wrongdoers saying, while seeing the punishment: "Is there any way to exit?"

This verse warns about the pathetic condition of disbelievers in the Hereafter, who, by neglecting Adhikr, became wrongdoers and strayed. They will say while seeing the punishment: "Is there any way to return to this worldly life?" The verses that the Fujjar have read, seen, and touched will witness and argue against them and will push them into Hellfire. See explanation 6: 26-28; 32: 12, 22 and 40: 10-12.

45. And you will see them presented upon it, humbled due to disgrace, looking with a stealing glance; and those who believed will say: "Indeed, the losers are those who made themselves and their families lose on the Day of Judgment." Know that indeed wrongdoers are in everlasting punishment.

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It, while seeing Hellfire, will look at it fearfully and humiliatingly, realizing, "I have to enter it." They have eternal punishment in it. See explanation 9: 53-55; 18: 52-53; 39: 15-16 and 48: 6.

46. They will have none from protectors helping them besides Allah; and whoever Allah lets go astray, then he has no way to escape.

This verse warns the strayed, wrongdoing disbelievers who lead a life against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr after receiving It that they will not have anyone as helper or protector in the Hereafter, as explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 1: 7 and 39: 36-37, 41.

47. You answer to your Lord before a Day comes which cannot be averted from Allah; on that Day you will have none from the refuges, and you will not be able to deny it.

"The Day that cannot be averted" is death. As explained in verses 3: 180-182, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not fulfill the aim of life by identifying the Lord through the Light—Adhikr—who do not confirm that they are believers, and who do not prepare Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit it in the seventh phase, respond to the call of the disbeliever Satan and are earning Hellfire for the seventh phase. It is warned through verses 14: 21-22 that Satan himself will admit the fact that the promise of Satan was only cheating. See explanation 7: 37; 35: 36-37 and 39: 53-55.

48. Then if they neglect, We have not sent you as a Custodian over them; indeed, you have no duty except to convey the Message. And indeed, if We let mankind taste from Our Mercy, he rejoices with it; and if an evil affects them due to what their own hands have earned, then indeed, mankind is ungrateful.

Even after warning with the verses of Adhikr—the Message of the Lord—if the Fujjar who bear the Lord's Book, just like donkeys carrying burdens, are not ready to change their mode of life and become believers, there is no blame upon the believer. As explained in verses 2: 119 and 13: 40, the duty of the Messenger and the believers is only to convey the Message to mankind, while the duty of reckoning rests upon Allah. As told in verses 6: 104; 10: 108; 17: 15; 39: 41 and 41: 46, whether male or female, if one utilizes Adhikr, its benefit is to himself; and if he does not utilize It, its evil is upon that soul. See explanation 14: 34 and 41: 49-51.

49. To Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth; He creates whatever He wishes. He bestows females upon whom He wishes, and He bestows males upon whom He wishes.

50. Or He bestows both males and females, and He makes barren whom He wishes; indeed, He is the All-Knowing, the Capable.

No one has the right to select their parents or children, as explained in verse 16: 78. Allah bestows male children and female children. The believer who understands from the Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr—that the Three-Time Knower Allah is Impartial and He is capable of doing anything beyond cause and reason can alter his fate with Adhikr—Allah's Permission. Likewise, He can fulfill all his ambitions, including the selection of male and female children. Such a believer alone is utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise and Mouedath as well as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, and Hellfire, as explained in verses 5: 48 and 16: 125. As explained in verse 2: 98, the Lord has taught through His Messenger that the believer who has self-control can select for himself to have male or female children. See explanation 12: 53; 21: 89 and 37: 105.

51. And Allah does not speak to any human except as inspiration, or from behind

a curtain, or by sending a Messenger; thus, with His Permission, He reveals what He intends. Indeed, He is the Supreme, the Wise.

This verse says that Allah will not speak to anyone from this world, nor will anyone see Allah directly from this world, as explained in verses 6: 102-103. Allah spoke to Moses from behind a curtain. "Qudsi Hadith" is the Message of Allah inspired to the Messenger directly without the Angel. It is told in verses 21: 24-25 that the Book given to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr, which is the Truth and Proof. Adhikr revealed to the Messenger Muhammad contains all 312 Books revealed before and their upright explanations, as explained in verse 16: 44. And it is revealed through the Angel Jibreel as explained in verse 2: 1. Adhikr, which explains everything as explained in verse 16: 89, and which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as explained in verse 25: 33, is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59. See explanation 7: 143.

52. And just like that, We have inspired to you a Spirit from Our Command; you did not know what the Book is, nor what belief is, but We made It a Light with which We guide, from Our servants, whom We intend; and indeed, you are guiding them into the Straightpath.

What is meant by Spirit, Command, Light, etc., is Adhikr—the Straightpath—as explained in verse 1: 5. Since it is told, "with which We guide, from Our servants, whom We intend," none will be guided without utilizing Adhikr, which is the Permission of the Lord to become a believer. Since the Messenger was calling mankind to Allah and to His single party—as mentioned in verse 58: 22—with Adhikr, which is the Wise Reminder mentioned in verse 3: 58—the believer should also do so. And the Fujjar who are calling mankind to different organizations of Fujjar are calling to the different parties of Satan as mentioned in verse 58: 19; they are all true disbelievers as told in verses 4: 150-151, and Mushriks as told in verses 30: 30-32. Since Adhikr is codified as a Book today, whoever holds fast to It has held fast to the Lord and is guided into the Straightpath, as explained in verses 3: 101; 4: 174-175 and 5: 48. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 12: 208; 16: 2, 125 and 39: 23.

53. The Path of Allah—to whom belongs what is in the heavens and what is in the earth; behold! To Allah is the return of all matters.

The Messenger guided mankind to Allah, who possesses everything in the heavens and the earth and in between them, and to whom all affairs will be returned. So the believer should also do so. The Straightpath to the Lord—mentioned in 35 verses such as 1: 5; 4: 68; 6: 153 and 36: 59-62—is Adhikr. See explanation 14: 1-2; 22: 24; 28: 88 and 29: 69.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Zukhuruf (43)

This Surath, containing 89 verses, got the name Zukhruf (Gemstone) from verses 33–35, which say that the houses, doors, ceilings, coats, staircases, etc., of disbelievers would have been made with silver and gemstone. This Surath was revealed during the middle of the Messenger's Meccan life. The verses of this Surath criticize the foolish beliefs, customs, and practices the disbelievers have in all periods, which are against the teachings of the Lord's Book—Adhikr. The verses of this Surath teach the prayer to be performed when traveling in a vehicle. The disbelievers of all periods have been rejecting Adhikr, claiming that "we are following our forefathers' way without any mistake." This Surath reminds the believers that Adhikr is better than whatever the disbelievers have been gathering in this world. It reminds us that in every period, the Impartial Lord has given sustenance more to the disbelievers than to the believers. It also warns of the evil consequences of not transforming the Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr, and of not propagating Adhikr to all entire mankind.

It is mentioned that the Second Coming of Jesus is a Sign of Doomsday. Just like all Messengers, Messenger Jesus also has taught that "Indeed, Allah is the Lord of me and you; so you serve Him alone," and whoever accepts Jesus as the son of the Lord—such are the strayed. It is also warned about the pathetic condition of Mujirims—Fujjar—wailing from Hellfire, calling the Angel Malik: "Let your Lord finish our life." It also teaches that the only Deity in heaven and the earth is Allah, and the Three-Time Knower Allah is glorious above all that the disbelievers are ascribing. This Surath warns that no intercession will be beneficial near Allah except to those who become believers with Adhikr and witness a life under Its Light, and it also commands the believers to abstain from the foolish Fujjar who argue and expect that the intercession of saintly people will be beneficial to them in the Hereafter.

1. Haameem.

See explanation 40: 1; and 41: 41–42.

2. By the Manifest Book.

The Book revealed from the Self-Praiseworthy is clear and transparent. Adhikr is more understandable to the illiterate than to the literate, especially in the case of the Arabic language, as explained in verses 62: 2–3. See explanation 18: 2–3; 36: 69; and 41: 44.

3. Indeed, We have made It a Reading in Arabic so that you may be utilizing your intelligence.

The addressees of the Lord's Book when It was revealed were the Arabs. That is why the Book is revealed in the Arabic language for their understanding—to codify their life according to Its dos and don'ts, and to witness the life of the Messenger among mankind. But they were demanding a Book in a foreign language, as explained in verse 41: 44. Yet Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25:33, which is in one's heart's language, and into which no falsehood enters, is formed in Malayalam, which is a foreign language to the Arabs. It is the inevitable duty of Malayalees living all over the world to translate It into the languages they know and propagate It by downloading It from our website or by means of Its physical copy. It helps mankind to become aware that nothing is hidden from Allah, and that everyone's words, deeds, and even thoughts are being recorded in the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. That is the only way to have a peaceful and tranquil life here. Only then can mankind enjoy their sustenance for the periods fixed for them. See explanation 2: 44; 21: 10; and 42: 7.

4. And It is in the Mother of the Book kept with Us—surely the Supreme, the Wise.

The Mother of the Book is the Book recorded in the Disk kept safely, as told in verses 85: 21–22. Since Surath Al-Fathiha contains the essence of the Lord's Book as a whole, It is also known as the Mother of the Book. As explained in verses 16: 43–44 and 21: 24, the Book revealed from the Lord to all 313 Messengers was Adhikr. But the last Messenger and Prophet, Muhammad, received Al-Kithab—Mother of the Book—including Fathiha and Adhikr. Adhikr is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, and the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar who do not testify to It will be dragged prone on their faces into Hellfire; such are in the worst places and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 16: 89; 17: 97–98; and 25: 33–34. See explanation 2: 2; 13: 39; 15: 87; and 39: 23.

5. Then shall We keep away Adhikr from you because you are a transgressing people?

Through this verse, it is asked whether the Meccan pagans—the addressees of the Book when It was revealed—if they reject It, think It will be given to other people without being given to them. But today, if the people of Messenger Muhammad, who have inherited the Lord's Book as told in verse 35: 32, hide Adhikr, It will be entrusted to other people of the Messenger's community who will not hide It, as explained in verses 6: 89–90. See explanation 5: 54; 6: 25–26; 41: 5; and 42: 17–18.

6. And how many Prophets We have sent to the ancestors!

7. And no Prophet came to them except that they ridiculed him.

The Lord has taught through His Messenger that 124,000 Messengers were deputed as Prophets in different parts of the world in different periods. The Message all Messengers conveyed to mankind was Adhikr. Then the people of every period

rejected It, saying, "We are rejecting what you are sent with." Thus, all of them were destroyed with whatever punishment they had been demanding. Since the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar—who are mentioned as the worst people as told in verse 25: 18; the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord as told in verse 8: 22; and the worst creatures in the land as told in verse 98: 6—will not utilize Adhikr, the "one in a thousand" believer should hasten to convey the Message to other people of Messenger Muhammad such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc. See explanation 2: 213; 25: 29–30; 36: 30; and 39: 47–48.

8. Then We destroyed ones mightier than them, and the example of the ancestors has already passed.

See explanation 6: 123–124; and 40: 82–85.

9. And if you ask them who created the heavens and the earth, surely they will say: "The Exalted, the All-Knowing, has created them."

10. Who made for you the earth as a cradle, and who made for you paths in it, so that you may be guided.

If it is asked of the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, "Who created the earth and the heavens?" they also answer just as the Meccan pagans answered: "Allah." But these worthless people—who do not consider the Impartial Allah, who has taught Adhikr from Paradise itself—do not conceive from Adhikr the fact that Paradise or Hellfire is earned by each individual from this worldly life. That is because they are rejecting Adhikr. See explanation 9: 67–68; 7: 52–53; and 16: 15–17.

11. And He is the One who sends down water from the sky in due measure; then We revive with it a dead land. Just like that, you will be brought forth.

See explanation 10: 24, 35; 30: 19; 41: 39; and 50: 9–11.

12. And He is the One who has created everything in pairs, and has made for you—from the ships and the cattle—means for traveling.

See explanation 30: 21–22; 36: 36; and 40: 79–80.

13. So that you may sit firmly upon their backs; then remember the favor of your Lord when you sit firmly upon them, and say: "Glory be to the One who has subjected this to us; then, we would not have been able to control it."

14. And indeed, we will be returning to our Lord.

These two verses teach the prayer while getting into a vehicle. Not only this prayer, but all prayers should be done by the soul individually without uttering with the tongue. That means it should be done with the soul: "Allah, Who has subjected this vehicle to us, is glorious; if He had not subjected it to us, we would not have been able to use it; our final return is to Him. So, You make us able to reach our destination on this journey without any accident or difficulty". This prayer should be done with the

soul consciously more today compared with the earlier period, because the chance of accidents is greater nowadays compared with the earlier period when traveling was done on cattle. The believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard will not be killed in an accident. See explanation 3: 101–102; 7: 205–206; and 23: 28–29.

15. And they have assigned to Him a portion from His servants; indeed, mankind is manifestly ungrateful.

As explained in verse 6: 100, the addressees of Messenger Muhammad (the Meccan pagans) were considering the Angels as Allah's daughters and the Jinn (Sprites) as His sons. Today, the Splendid Book—Adhikr—into which no falsehood enters, is codified. But the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hellfire, have become a worthless people as explained in verses 25: 17–18 by hiding and rejecting It. As explained in verse 35: 32, they are actually entitled to familiarize Allah as the Lord of the universe to the entire mankind by propagating Adhikr. But without considering Allah as He should be considered, and by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, they have wronged their souls and have forgotten the Lord; so Allah has also forgotten them, and they have become transgressors and inmates of Hellfire as explained in verses 9: 53–55, 67–68; 32: 18; and 59: 19. As told in verse 10: 33, these transgressors will never believe. See explanation 2: 165–167; 25: 17–18, 65–66; and 42: 48.

16. "Would He choose daughters from what He created and favor you with sons especially?"

17. And whenever one of them is given glad tidings of what they ascribe to the Impartial, his face darkens, and he becomes suppressed due to grief.

The Meccan pagans, who were the addressees of Messenger Muhammad, were considering the Angels as the daughters of the Impartial Allah. At the same time, if any of them was informed of a female child, his face became dark due to sorrow, and he suppressed his anger, as explained in verses 16: 58–59.

18. "Does He select the one who is brought up in ornament and is unable to make the argument clear in a dispute?"

It is told in verses 53: 21–22: "For you the sons and for Him the daughters? Then it is an unjust sharing." Today, women all over the world, among the Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Quran, are more thirsty for ornaments than any other women in society. By displaying their ornaments on their bodies before the public, they are inducing people to theft, robbery, murder, rape, prostitution, etc. The Messenger said that he saw women more in Hellfire during his Ascension, as explained in verse 17: 1. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that during the Last Days the Fujjar women, even though they cover all of their bodies with cloth, will be naked, as explained in verse 7: 26. Any lady who, by transforming her Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr (the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul) as explained in verses 43: 36–38, keeps the Lord in her heart will only lead a modest life, conscious

that her body parts should not be inscribed in the Book of deeds fastened around other males' necks, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. Otherwise, her body parts will be inscribed in the Book of deeds of other males, and it will cause them to do illegal sex with her or with other women, as explained in verses 23: 7 and 4: 23, which will cause her to get a share of his punishment for inducing the illegal sex, as explained in verses 4: 85 and 39: 47–48.

Whether male or female, whoever purifies his or her soul with Adhikr—the Book for purifying, as told in verses 98: 2–3—such will enter Paradise in the shape of a male without any sexual organ. See explanation 9: 71–72; 24: 31; and 33: 35.

19. They have made Angels, the servants of the Impartial, female; did they witness their creation? Their testimony is being recorded, and they will be questioned.

See explanation 6: 19, 100; 11: 17; and 18: 50–51.

20. And they say: "If the Impartial had not intended, we would not have served them." They have no Knowledge regarding It; they are in nothing except confusion.

The Fujjar are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran. But by not trying to understand the Real Knowledge—Adhikr—they do not have a confirmed belief about Allah, His Book, Messengers, Angels, and the Hereafter. Thus, they are serving Satan, as explained in verses 36: 59–62, and are following conjecture and are in utter confusion, as told in verse 6: 116. The verses they have read, seen, and heard will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hellfire, as explained in verse 9: 102. See explanation 10: 60; 41: 19–25; and 45: 20.

21. Or have We given them a Book before It; thus are they holding fast to It?

The Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr (the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33), are following and propagating the books written by hypocrites and pseudo-prophets. They have read in verses 9: 67–68 that such hypocrites and Kuffar—who are commanding the evils and forbidding the good—are promised Hellfire. See explanation 4: 163–164; 23: 117; and 41: 41–43.

22. No, they say: "Indeed, we saw our forefathers upon a practice; and indeed, we are guided upon their footprints."

Today the argument of the Fujjar, who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56:82, is the same: "We are following the ways and practices of our forefathers step by step." They do not consider the teachings of the Lord through His Messenger that "after thirty years of the Messenger's departure, differentiation will begin," or "in the last period, when there is no leader of believers and no group of believers, the odd believer should exist by biting Adhikr with his molar teeth." Thus, they have become the worst creatures in the land, as told in verse 98: 6, and the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as told in verse 8: 22. See explanation 8: 22; 31: 20–21; and 37: 69–70.

23. And just like that, We have not sent before you any warner in any country except the affluent people of it said: "Indeed, we have found our forefathers upon a practice, and we are following upon their footprints step by step."

In every period, the affluent, hypocritical transgressors among the people of the concerned Messengers were in the forefront of oppressing the Messengers and the Book they were sent with. See explanation 2: 170; 5: 104; 7: 75–78; and 6: 123.

24. He asked: "If I bring to you the Best Guidance than what you have found upon your forefathers?" They answered: "Indeed, we are denying what you have been sent with."

All Messengers were sent with the Message of Allah, which is Adhikr. Just like the answer of disbelievers in every period, today also the answer of the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar when they are called to Adhikr is: "We will live only in the ways and practices of our forefathers." It is told in verse 83: 29 that the Mujirims—who are the Fujjar as told in verses 83: 34 and 36—ridicule the believer who testifies Adhikr from this world. See explanation 2: 212; 28: 49–50; and 42: 44–48.

25. Then We took revenge on them; then see how was the consequence of the rejecters!

"We took revenge on them" means Allah took revenge upon those who became wrongdoers and transgressors, and He saved the believers with the Messengers. As explained in verse 48: 6, the believers all over the world will be separated into Hejaz to punish the hypocritical men and women, as well as the Mushrik men and women who have an evil concept about Allah, upon whom the wrath and curse of Allah are, and for whom Hellfire is kept prepared. See explanation 10: 103; 29: 40; 32: 12, 22; and 42: 22.

26. And remember what Ibrahim told his father and his people: "Indeed, I am quite free from what you are serving."

27. "Except the One who has originated me; then indeed, He will guide me."

The father of Messenger Ibrahim and his people were worshipping idols. Then Ibrahim is telling them that he is completely free and abstains from whatever they are worshipping, which were made by their own hands. And he is also telling them that his Creator will show him the Guidance. See explanation 9: 31; 10: 35; 14: 51–52; and 26: 77–83.

28. He left this declaration to his descendants so that they may turn back to the aim of life.

The declaration "Allah is the only Deity deserving to be served" is the word Messenger Ibrahim left for his descendants. "So that they may turn back to the aim of life" means they may turn back to Allah through Adhikr—the Guidance—mentioned in verse 2: 38. Two conditions specified for leading to the upright direction are ex-

plained in verse 2: 186. See explanation 2: 132–133; 30: 41; and 32: 21.

29. Nay, I provided livelihood to these people and to their forefathers until the Truth comes to them, and a Manifest Messenger.

30. And when the Truth came to them, they said: "This is sorcery, and indeed, we are disbelieving in It."

Before deputing Muhammad as Messenger with the Lord's Book—Adhikr—as explained in verse 15: 9, his people (Meccan pagans) were expecting a Book from the Lord and a Messenger. But when he was deputed as Messenger with Adhikr, seeing that Its teaching is against their life and the practices of their forefathers, instead of correcting their lifestyle, they rejected It, blaming It as a manifest sorcery. Today, seeing the lifestyle of the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar who rejoice that they are the bearers of the Lord's Book but are leading a life against Its dos and don'ts, it has become fearful and hateful even to hear the word "Quran" for the people of the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc. These Mujirims who have lost the aim of life will ask from Hellfire, calling Angel Malik: "Oh Malik! Let your Lord put an end to us." Then Malik will reply: "Indeed, you have to abide in It forever; We have come to you with the Truth; but most of you hated the Truth," as warned through verses 43: 74–78. See explanation 6: 155–157; 9: 32–33; 25: 17–18; and 25: 27–30.

31. And they asked: "Why is this Reading not sent down upon any great man among these two towns?"

The question of the original disbelievers (Fujjar) who do not approve Adhikr as the Splendid Book, as told in verses 41: 41–43, the Guidance for entire mankind as told in verse 2: 185, the Ticket to Paradise as told in verses 73: 19 and 76: 29, as well as the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul as explained in verse 7: 26, is: "Why doesn't anyone we consider a scholar say what Adhikr says?" Their response is as if they have not even heard of a Book named Adhikr. Actually, they have read verse 41: 41 which says that Adhikr is the Splendid Book. As told in verse 7: 37, they will die witnessing against their own souls that indeed, they were disbelievers. They are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist, and, at the second coming of Jesus, they will be killed by other people of Messenger Muhammad—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—who will approve Islam; thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. These worst people mentioned in verse 8: 22—who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire—are the fuel of the Fire as explained in verse 3: 10. See explanation 10: 15–16; 38: 8; 43: 4–5; and 98: 6.

32. Is it they who are sharing the Mercy of your Lord? It is We who have shared their livelihood among them in this worldly life, and We have raised some of them in ranks above others so that some of them may consider others as mockery,

while the Mercy of your Lord is better than whatever they have been gathering.

The favor and Mercy of the Lord is Adhikr—the Prosperity. It is the Three-Time Knower, Lord Allah, who decides to whom, how, and when It is to be given. But only the one-in-a-thousand believer identifies this fact from Adhikr. The rest—999 in every thousand from among the Fujjar—hasten to gather worldly gains, forgetting the soul and the Hereafter; by their death, they will enter Hellfire, which is Satan's house. They will ridicule the believers who are comparatively poor in sustenance and livelihood. But when they are gathered in Hellfire on the Day of Judgment and do not see these believers in Hellfire, they will say about the believers as explained in verses 38: 62–63: "What happened to us? We cannot see those whom we considered to be in evil; we considered them a mockery—nay, was our concept about them incorrect?" See explanation 6: 53; 10: 57–58; and 36: 47.

33. And if it were not that all mankind might become a single community, surely We would have made for those who disbelieve the Impartial, the roofs of their houses of silver, and the stairways upon which they ascend.

34. And their houses, doors, and couches on which they recline,

35. And of gemstone—while all of them are but sustenance of this worldly life; and the Hereafter, near your Lord, is for the heedful.

The hypocrites who consider wealth, power, and worldly adornment as the criterion of Truth do not approve of Lord Allah as Impartial. Since the disbelievers are earning Hellfire here for the Hereafter, they are given more worldly livelihood and sustenance than the believers. But if livelihoods and sustenance were given only to such disbelievers—hypocrites and their followers—everyone would become a disbeliever, and thus all would become a single community of disbelievers. In order not to become so, some believers are also given sustenance and livelihoods. So the believer who understands the aim of life will prepare Paradise here, utilizing all favors—including wealth and influence, which are not brought at birth and will not be taken at death—under the Light of Adhikr, the Best Favor and Prosperity. See explanation 2: 254; 3: 185; 7: 32; and 39: 32–33.

36. And whoever shows boredom towards Adhikr, which induces the Remembrance of the Impartial, We will assign a Satan to him; then he will become his intimate comrade.

To everyone, there is a Soulmate from Jinn (Sprite) as a comrade. Whoever transforms that Jinn comrade into a believer with Adhikr (the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul) will become a believer and will return to Paradise—the House of the Impartial Allah. Nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand who hide and reject Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33—will go to Hellfire—the House of Satan. As warned through verse 50: 27, whoever does not transform his or her Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr, his or her Jinn

Soulmate will say on the Day of Judgment: "Our Lord! I did not compel him to be aimless; rather, he was far astray." That means he was not ready to utilize Adhikr. And it is also warned through verse 59: 17 that the wrongdoing human and their Jinn Soulmates will be partners in the punishment. See explanation 6: 112; 8: 48; 23: 97–98; and 41: 25.

37. And indeed, they are obstructing them from the Straightpath, while they reckon that they are guided.

The Jinn comrade—Satan—obstructs from Adhikr, which is the only Path and Guidance to Lord Allah, those who do not utilize Adhikr as Shield and Guidance as explained in verse 5: 48. But, seeing their abundance of number, the nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand from the Fujjar—who are involved in the party of Satan as told in verse 58: 19—reckon that they are upon the Truth by following their forefathers' way of life as explained in verses 2: 170 and 5: 104. See explanation 3: 101–102; 18: 103–106; and 31: 21.

38. Until they both come to Us, he will say: "Woe to me! If there had been a distance of two sunrises between you and me! Then what an evil comrade you are!"

As told in verse 83: 7, the Ledger of the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar—disbelievers—is in Sijjeen of Hellfire. It is their Jinn comrades residing in their hearts who retain them in the status of Hellfire's inmates by preventing them from Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—which is essential for recording the deeds in the Ledger Illiyyeen of Paradise as told in verse 83: 18. The man or woman, at the time of his or her death, will wail individually: "If there had been a distance of two points of sunrises between me and my Jinn Soulmate!" In a day, there are two sunrises and two sunsets in each hemisphere, as explained in verse 37: 5. That is why, without saying in this verse "a distance of east and west," It is said "a distance of two sunrises." See explanation 14: 22; 41: 37; and 55: 17.

39. And since you both were wrongdoers, you cannot benefit each other on the Day; indeed, you both are partners in the punishment.

The Fujjar—who are the original disbelievers and wrongdoers as told in verses 4: 150–151 and 2: 254 respectively—have read verses 25: 27–29 in the Arabic Quran, which warn that the wrongdoers will wail, biting their hands on the Day of Judgment: "Woe to me! If I had not selected so-and-so as my intimate friend! Surely he obstructed me from Adhikr after It came to me; Satan was a manifest enemy to mankind." As explained in verse 2: 62, if other people belonging to the Messenger's community who have not read these verses do righteous deeds by approving the Lord of the universe as the One and Single Deity, and by believing in the Day of Judgment, there shall be no fear upon them, and they will not grieve. It is the duty of each human to transform his or her Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr. The consequence of the wrongdoing of Fujjar and their Jinn Soulmates is that they must abide in Hellfire forever, as warned through verses 59: 16–17. See explanation 10: 17–18; 28: 48–50;

and 34: 40–41.

40. Then are you making the deaf hear, or guiding the blind—even if they are in manifest astray?

Whoever is not ready to see and hear Adhikr—the Guidance from Allah as told in verse 2: 185—after getting It, such are the blind and deaf living in manifest astray. These original disbelievers, who do not utilize intelligence, are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22; whereas in verse 98: 6, they are mentioned as the worst creatures in the land. See explanation 2: 119; 9: 67–68; and 30: 52–53.

41. And if We take you away, indeed, We will take revenge from among them.

As explained in verses 9: 67–68, the hypocrites and their Mushrik followers, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, are commanding the evil and obstructing the good. Thus, they have become transgressors as explained in verse 32: 18. As explained in verses 6: 89–90, Lord Allah will entrust Adhikr—the Reminder to the entire world—to other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc. By the departure of the last sabiq (the Forerunner who will go to Paradise without Trial) from this world, the pole shift of the earth and the arrival of Antichrist will happen. The worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22—who will accept Antichrist first as Prophet and later even as Lord—will be killed by other people belonging to Messenger's community, and thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61, which has not yet been implemented until that day, will be implemented. See explanation 8: 30–33; 12: 110; 40: 51–52; and 43: 31.

42. Or if We show you what We have promised them, then We are capable over them.

That means Almighty Allah is capable of saving the believers beyond cause and reason, and punishing the disbelievers. Since Adhikr—the Splendid Book in which no falsehood enters (41: 41–42) and the Unbreakable Rope extended from Allah (2: 256)—is formed today as a Book, the believer who holds fast to It will not be affected by disaster or calamity. Moreover, if the disbelieving people among whom he is living are subjected to punishment, Allah will save him beyond cause and reason. See explanation 10: 103; 13: 40; 40: 77; and 41: 30–32.

43. Then hold fast to whatever is inspired to you; indeed, you are upon the Straightpath.

As explained in verses 42: 52–53, the Straightpath is the only way the Splendid Book—Adhikr—submits, and that is the only way all Messengers and Prophets existed, and to that way they all invited mankind. So the believers should also do so. The believers are commanded to utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, as well as the Ticket to Paradise. That is the meaning of what Allah taught through His Messenger in his farewell pilgrimage

that, in the Last Period—when there is no group of believers anywhere in the world—the literate odd believer should live biting Adhikr with his molar teeth. Messenger drew a single straight line and some other lines in the right and left side of that line, and told pointing the straight line, "This is the Straight path which leads mankind to the Lord, while all other lines in the right and left side of It are the strayed which lead to the Fire, and in each line there is Satan calling mankind to it". See explanation 4: 174–175; 6: 153; and 30: 30-32.

44. And indeed, this is a Reminder for you and for your people; and you both will be questioned about It.

It is told in verses 6: 90; 38: 87; and 81: 27 that Adhikr is nothing except a Reminder to the entire world. Here, since it is told that It is a Reminder for you and for your people, the responsibility of propagating Adhikr is upon the Messenger and upon his people who have inherited the Lord's Book as told in verse 35: 32. Today, even though the Fujjar—who have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr—are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran, they, by not utilizing Adhikr themselves and by not giving It to others belonging to Messenger's community to utilize, are hastening the destruction of the world and thereby the occurrence of the Day of Judgment. Against these Fujjar (the Mujirims)—who do not lead a life by understanding the Message of the verses—on the Day of Judgment the Messenger will complain against them: "Oh, my Lord! Indeed, these people of mine have migrated from this Reading," as told in verse 25: 30. See explanation 6: 25–26; 34: 19–14; 102: 8.

45. And ask those whom We sent from among Our Messengers before you: "Have We made deities to be served besides the Impartial?"

On the night of "Isra' and Mi'raj," after meeting with Allah in Paradise as explained in verse 17: 1, Messenger Muhammad was descended to Baithul Mukhaddis, and there he performed Swalath, leading all Messengers. After Swalath, he sat facing the Messengers and asked them as commanded through the verse: "Has Allah made deities to be served besides the Impartial?" As explained in verses 21: 24–25, the Book revealed to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr—the Truth and Proof, and It is revealed to teach mankind that there is no Deity to be served besides Allah. See explanation 3: 81, 187.

46. And surely We sent Moses with Our verses to Pharaoh and to his chiefs; then he said: "Indeed, I am the Messenger from the Lord of the worlds."

47. Then, when he went to them with Our verses, they laughed at them.

48. And We did not show them any sign except one greater than the one that had come before; and We seized them with punishment so that they might turn back to the aim of life.

See explanation 7: 130–133; 30: 41; and 32: 21–22.

49. And they said: "Oh, sorcerer! Pray to your Lord for us according to the Covenant you have with Him; indeed, we will be the guided ones."

The disbelievers of every period were considering Adhikr from the Lord as sorcery and the Messenger as a sorcerer, and were not considering Adhikr as Guidance and the Messenger as a Guide. The Fujjar of today have read verse 83: 7, which says that the Ledger of the Fujjar is in the Sijjeen of Hell; and verses 83: 34 and 83: 36, which say that Fujjar are the Kuffar. It is told in verses 25: 33–34 that these wrongdoers—who, by rejecting Adhikr, are serving Satan—will be summoned into Hellfire prone on their faces; they are in the worst places and are the most strayed. See explanation 10: 60; 26: 33–37; and 61: 6–7.

50. Thus, when We removed the punishment from them, they violated the promise.

Today, if any disaster affects the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran, they request the believers to pray for them, saying that they will indeed utilize the Guidance—Adhikr. But when the disaster that affected them is removed, they break their promise. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that the apparent symptoms of hypocrites are: if they open their mouth, they lie; if they promise, they violate it; and if they make any Covenant, they do not fulfill it. See explanation 17: 83; and 31: 32.

51. And Pharaoh announced to his people, he said: "O my people! Doesn't the sovereignty of Egypt belong to me? Aren't these rivers flowing beneath me? Will you not be insightful?"

As explained in verses 79: 24–25, Pharaoh, who declared "I am the Supreme Lord of you," is saying to his people that he has the kingship of Egypt (Misr) and is asking: do you not see the River Nile flowing beneath me according to my permission? See explanation 10: 88; and 20: 42–44.

52. "Am I not better than this one who is despicable and lacks eloquence in speech?"

The Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, who do not utilize their intelligence to understand the aim of life, are serving Satan and following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168–169 and 36: 59–62. They are the original disbelievers, and for them, heinous punishment is kept prepared as explained in verses 4: 150–151. See explanation 20: 24–28; 38: 24; and 43: 18.

53. "Then why are golden bracelets not placed upon him, or why does an Angel not come escorting him?"

The aim of deputing mankind to the earth in their fourth phase is to make them undergo Trial with whatever they are provided with, as explained in verse 6: 165. But the disbelievers of all periods—who lack such awareness—consider wealth and luxury as the criterion of kingship and Truth. They also think that the Messengers deputed by the Lord to purify them should follow a way of life unfamiliar to mankind, as ex-

plained in verses 25: 7–8. See explanation 43: 32–35, 60.

54. Thus, he suppressed his people, then they obeyed him; indeed, they were a transgressing people.

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran have become the worst people by blindly following hypocritical leaders, forgetting Allah and His Messenger. The scene of arguing, quarreling, cursing, and blaming between hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in Hell is explained in verses 2: 165–167. See explanation 9: 67–68; 30: 60; and 32: 24.

55. Thus, when they provoked Us, We took revenge from among them; and We caused them to be drowned altogether.

When Moses and the believers were leaving Egypt, Pharaoh and his soldiers, who pursued them to seize them, were drowned. Those who did not leave Egypt remained there. That is the meaning of "We took revenge from among them."

The hypocrites and Mushrik Kuffar, by hiding Adhikr—which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—remain silent toward terrorism, bloodshed, racism, communalism, apartheid, etc., happening all over the world. They will be killed by other people of Messenger Muhammad—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—who will approve Islam after the second coming of Jesus, and thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. The mode of prayer and lifestyle the odd believer should follow in this period—when there is no group of believers anywhere in the world—is explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 7: 31; 10: 90–92; 26: 63–66; and 29: 40.

56. Thus, We made them a thing of the past, and an example for the descendants.

"The descendants" mentioned in the verse include those who remained in Egypt after Pharaoh and his troops were drowned, the Children of Israel whom Allah saved by the sea-crossing, and all people from then to the Last Day. See explanation 2: 65–66; 5: 60; 9: 69–70; and 40: 4–5.

57. And whenever the son of Maryam is cited as an example, your people turn away from it.

58. And they say: "Are our deities better, or is he?" They do not cite him with you except for dispute; nay, they are a people of antagonists.

When Messenger Muhammad was familiarizing Jesus to the Meccan pagans by quoting verses of the Lord's Book, they asked the Messenger: "Is Jesus, a foreigner, better as a deity, or our deities such as Laatha, Uzza, and Manaatha?" They were considering Jesus also a deity; so whenever they mentioned Messenger Jesus before Messenger Muhammad, they did so only for dispute and quarrel and to justify their pseudo-deities.

Today, even though the Fujjar are reading verse 32: 4 in the Arabic Quran—which says that mankind has no protector or intercessor besides Allah, the Lord of the universe—they do not familiarize Him to mankind in their hearts' language. Thus, they have become the worst among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as explained in verse 8: 22. They are serving and following Satan as explained in verses 25: 17–18 and 36: 59–62.

As explained in verses 3: 21–22, by adopting the names of Prophets and Messengers while living against their teachings, they render all Messengers and Prophets false before the public. They have read verses 9: 28, 95, and 125, which say that the hypocrites and their following Mushriks are filth, and Adhikr does not increase them in anything except filth. See explanation 5: 72; 36: 77; 39: 8 and 45.

59. He is none but a servant upon whom We bestowed favor, and We made him an example for the Children of Israel.

"We made him an example for the Children of Israel" means Messenger Jesus is made a sign of Allah's Power. His birth without a father; his speaking to the public while in the cradle; the constant presence of the Holy Spirit—Angel Jibreel—with him; Satan being unable to approach him; the table of food sent down from the sky for him; reviving the dead by Allah's Permission; being raised bodily into the second heaven; and his second coming as a crucial sign of the Last Day—these distinguish Jesus from other Messengers. Through all these miracles, the Power of Almighty Allah is manifested via Jesus. See explanation 3: 49; 4: 171–172; 5: 116–118; and 9: 31.

60. And if We had intended, surely We would have made Angels from among you, succeeding one another on the earth.

As explained in verse 6: 158, when the Antichrist appears—being one of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day—no soul will benefit by belief at that time. He will implement a system of Kufr all over the world except in Hejaz by annihilating Islam, the way of life, Adhikr submits. Without delay, Jesus will be brought a second time, and he will kill the Antichrist, who claims "I am the lord." Thereupon, all other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam, and stones and trees will proclaim: "There is a Kafir behind me, so seize and kill him." Thus, by implementing the Command of verses 33: 60–61, the hypocrites and those who have a disease in the heart from among the Fujjar will be killed. Thereafter, all humans on the earth will become non-sinning and will lead a peaceful and tranquil life like the Angels. "We would have made Angels from among you" in the verse means humans will be transformed in character to that of Angels. By killing the Antichrist—Maseeh Addajjal—who will come as the embodiment of Satan, there will no longer be any action or influence of Satan; thereby, humans will not have freedom to select good and evil, and thus there will be no testimony for the human. See explanation 9: 5, 123; 17: 94–95; 38: 78; and 57: 27.

61. And indeed, he is the Knowledge of the Last Hour; so you shouldn't be in doubt regarding It, and you follow me; this is the Straightpath.

The second coming of Jesus is one of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day, as explained in verse 6: 158. "So you shouldn't be in doubt regarding It" means you shouldn't have any doubt regarding the second coming of Jesus or regarding mankind transforming into the character of Angels. "You follow me" means all mankind—from the deputation of Muhammad as the Messenger and Prophet until Jesus comes the second time—should follow Messenger Muhammad. But only one in a thousand believers will follow Messenger Muhammad, seeing from the Lord's Book—Adhikr—as explained in verse 2: 146. Today, the Fujjar who learn the wording of these verses without learning their quintessence—and who have become the fuel of Hell, as explained in verse 3: 10—ask, "Is there any proof in the Lord's Book for the second coming of Jesus?" They doubt Doomsday and spread their illusions and confusions among mankind. Even though they read the Arabic Quran, by defying the Message of the verses they read, they are not involved in Allah's single party as explained in verse 58: 22. Instead, they are involved in different organizations of Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, which are the parties of Satan as explained in verse 58: 19. Thus they have become original disbelievers and Mushriks upon whom heinous punishment is applicable, as explained in verses 4: 150–151 and 30: 30–32. These worst people—who do not consider the soul and the Hereafter, prefer the body and worldly life, and follow falsehoods—will witness against their souls at the time of death that, indeed, they were disbelievers, as explained in verse 7: 37. See explanation 4: 158–159; 9: 67–68; and 42: 18, 52.

62. And let not Satan obstruct you; indeed, he is a manifest enemy to you.

Satan obstructs mankind from Adhikr, which is the only Path to the Lord, as explained in verses 1: 5 and 6: 153. See explanation 15: 41–44; 36: 59–62; and 38: 82–83.

63. And when Jesus came to them with Explanations, he said: "I have come to you with the Wisdom, for explaining to you regarding some of the matters you have been differing in; so heed Allah, and obey me."

Explanation and Wisdom mentioned in this verse are Adhikr. See explanation 2: 113, 213; 5: 48, 110; and 16: 89, 125.

64. "Indeed, Allah—He is my Lord and your Lord—so serve Him; this is the Straightpath."

All 313 Messengers, including Muhammad and Jesus, told mankind this. See explanation 3: 51, 101; and 6: 153.

65. Then the groups among them fell into schism; so those who became wrongdoers will have the punishment of a painful Day.

As explained in verses 4: 157–158, Almighty Allah raised Jesus bodily into the sec-

ond heaven by a whirlwind, and Allah transformed the face of Sarjas—one of the Hawariyyeen (Apostles)—to resemble the face of Jesus. Thus, Roman soldiers seized Sarjas and crucified him, misunderstanding that he was Jesus. The remaining twelve disciples were shaken by the situation—people's disbelief; the mockery and spying of Jewish priests; the partiality of Roman rulers, etc.—so they could not explain to the people that Jesus was raised by the Lord of the worlds. Afterward, they could not remain together in one place; they disintegrated, and they continued preaching individually in different places. Meanwhile, Paul—one of the Jews who opposed Jesus—came as a self-declared "apostle" and began preaching a new belief system, with the support and permission of Jews and Roman rulers, against the teaching of Jesus. Thus, they became different groups and gradually deviated from the Straightpath. Read together 3: 35 and 52–55.

As explained in verses 16: 44 and 16: 64, Allah deputed Messenger Muhammad with Adhikr after Jesus, not only to clarify the truth about Jesus, but also to decide in all matters wherein mankind differs. The Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Quran are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, as told in verse 25: 33. So they are mentioned as the worst among a thousand creatures of the Lord who do not utilize their intelligence and who are to be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, as told in verses 8: 22 and 25: 34. It is told in verse 83: 29 that the Fujjar—who are the Mujirims—will ridicule the believer in this world. The scene of arguing, quarreling, and cursing among hypocritical disbelievers and their blind followers from Hell is explained in verses 2: 165–167. See explanation 2: 62; 11: 17; 39: 22, 32; and 40: 30–31.

66. What are they waiting for except that the Last Hour should come upon them all of a sudden, while they perceive not?

Even though this verse addresses the whole of mankind, only the people of the Messenger Muhammad are reading it. The Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar among them—including the hypocrites and their followers—do not live with the awareness that there will be an end to this world, and that on the Day of Judgment everyone will be reckoned based on the Recording Book fastened around everyone's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. So this verse asks: what are they waiting for except the coming of the Antichrist and Jesus, which are two of the ten crucial signs of the Last Hour? The Fujjar who falsify Adhikr and Messenger Muhammad before the public falsely expect that they will gain benefit and victory by the second coming of Jesus. While it is told in verse 16: 89 that Adhikr—which explains everything—is Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings for the Muslims who submit all to their Lord, the original disbelievers—the Fujjar—mentioned in verses 4: 150–151 claim undeservingly that they are the Muslims and are bound for Paradise. They not only believe but also teach in their religious institutions that other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Jews, Christians, etc.—are Kafirs and inmates of Hell. These Fujjar read in the Arabic Quran verse 6: 158, which says that upon the appearance of any of the ten crucial signs of Doomsday, no soul will benefit by belief

at that time. But since they do not know the Message of that verse, they will accept the Antichrist first as Prophet and later even as lord. By the second coming of Jesus, these worst people will be killed by other people of Messenger Muhammad who will approve Islam and Jesus, and thus the Command of verses 4: 90–91 and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. See explanation 9: 65–66; 25: 30; 41: 47; and 42: 27–28.

67. The brotherhood among some of them with others will be enmity on that Day—except between the heedful.

It is told in verse 39: 33 that whoever receives Adhikr and testifies to It, such are the heedful. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that no one will become a believer until he or she loves others for the Pleasure of Allah, hates others for the Displeasure of Allah, gives to others for the Satisfaction of Allah, and refrains from giving for the Dissatisfaction of Allah. The Lord has also taught that no one will become a believer until his whim follows what I have brought. In short, any relationship not under the Light of Adhikr will be futile in the Hereafter. See explanation 9: 71–72; 74: 49–51; and 80: 33–37.

68. "Oh My servants! There shall be no fear upon you on that Day, and you will not be grieved."

See explanation 2: 38, 62; 39: 17–18, and 33–35.

69. Those who believed in Our verses and were submitting all to Us.

Those who become believers with Adhikr have the aim of life and live consciously that "I am none, and I have nothing; everything belongs to Allah—the Lord of the universe." They are engaged in propagating Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—to the entire mankind, aiming to form the harmony of mankind. See explanation 3: 102; 7: 205–206; 21: 108; and 31: 22.

70. "Enter Paradise, you and your spouse, in rejoicing."

As explained in verses 36: 55–58 and 37: 22–23, whether it is in Paradise or in Hell, everyone will be admitted as pairs. It is told in verses 39: 15 and 42: 45 that whoever lost themselves and their families by living here while forgetting Adhikr are truly the losers. See explanation 7: 37–38; and 66: 6–7.

71. Golden trays and golden goblets will be strolled to them, and in It they will have what their souls desire and what delights their eyes, and you will be in It forever.

As told in verse 15: 44, every group of Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar is destined for one of the seven doors of Hellfire. As explained in verse 9: 82, the verses they touched, read, and heard will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hellfire. As explained in verses 3: 133–136, the one-in-a-thousand believers, along with preparing Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit It in the seventh phase, will also convey Adhikr to all mankind. Thus, they will help the Impartial Lord so that the Lord will help them back, as explained in verse 47: 7. See explanation 38: 50–54; 76: 15–18;

and 83: 22–28.

72. That is the Paradise which you inherit because of what you had been doing.

As explained in verse 7: 43, Paradise will be inherited in the seventh phase by those who prepare It in this worldly life by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr. See explanation 25: 16; 32: 18; and 39: 74.

73. In It you will have fruits abundantly; you will eat from It.

74. Indeed, the Mujirims will be eternal in the punishment of Hellfire.

In verse 83: 29 it is told that the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar will ridicule the believer who follows Adhikr; and in verse 7: 40 it is told that the doors of heaven will not be opened for the Mujirims—to record their deeds in the Illiyyeen Ledger of Paradise as told in verse 83: 18—nor will they enter Paradise until a camel passes through a tailor's needle. See explanation 2: 165–169; 8: 22; 10: 17–18; and 36: 59–62.

75. It will not be lightened for them; and in It they will be hopelessly despair.

76. We have not wronged them; rather, they were wrongdoers to themselves.

The Impartial Lord, while teaching them Adhikr—which is the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, and Hellfire—had also given freedom to be grateful or ungrateful. But they became wrongdoers by rejecting Adhikr and preferring worldly and bodily life to the soul and the Hereafter. See explanation 2: 57; 24: 20; and 39: 47.

77. And they will cry out: "Oh Malik! Let your Lord put an end to us." He will say: "Indeed, you will live in It forever."

78. Surely, We came to you with the Truth, but most of you hated the Truth.

As explained in verse 2: 119, the Truth—one of the forty names of Adhikr—is mentioned in 256 places in the Lord's Book. These verses warn that among those who bring the Truth (Adhikr), Angel Malik, who is guarding Hellfire, is also there; and that the Mujirim Fujjar who hate Adhikr will enter Hellfire. See explanation 10: 108; 40: 47–50; and 43: 25–30.

79. Or do they wish to devise a plan? Then indeed, We are also planning.

See explanation 3: 52–54; 8: 30; and 37: 176–179.

80. Or do they reckon that indeed, We do not hear their secrets and secret talks? Nay, Our messengers with them are writing.

As explained in verses 17: 13–14, the Three-Time-Knower Lord Allah has fastened everyone's Book of deeds around his or her neck, and all the deeds and thoughts of everyone are being recorded in It; on the Day of Judgment, everyone's reckoning will be done by reading that Book. But the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar who have not

transformed their Jinn comrade into a believer, as explained in verses 43: 36–37, are not aware of that Book of deeds. See explanation 50: 18; 18: 49; and 82: 11–12.

81. You say: "If the Impartial had a son, then I would have been the first among those who serve Him."

See explanation 19: 94–95; and 42: 11–14, 44.

82. Glory is to the Lord of the heavens and the earth; the Lord of the Throne is above what they are ascribing.

The 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book are revealed to familiarize mankind with the Lord, who has no beginning or end, no comparison or similarity; who is the Dictator, Dominant, and the Exalted. But the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar have not formed a belief about Lord Allah as the 6,236 verses of Adhikr submit. So the Lord of the universe is far above the concept of these original disbelievers who have made their food rejecting Adhikr—the real Imaam (Guide)—and who are following pseudo-guides and hypocritical leaders. See explanation 4: 131–133; 25: 58–59; 32: 4; and 39: 67.

83. So leave them in their mocking and play until they meet their Day, which they have been promised.

Today, the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151 are considering their life as play and amusement, as explained in verses 7: 50–51. So the odd believer is commanded to leave these Fujjar in their mockery and play, and to do Jihad against them with Adhikr, as explained in verses 9: 73 and 25: 52. See explanation 9: 28, 123; and 40: 82–85.

84. And He is the only Deity in heaven and the only Deity on the earth; and He is the Wise, the Knower.

Allah is the single Deity not only on the earth, but also on any planet in the universe. See explanation 23: 116–117; 28: 88; and 41: 5–7.

85. And blessed is the One who has the kingship of the heavens and the earth, and whatever is between them; and with Him is the Knowledge of the Last Hour, and to Him you all will be returned.

Allah is the single Deity anywhere in the universe, and the dominion of the universe also belongs to Him. Allah—the blessed, Impartial—has inscribed everything, including the time of the Last Hour, in His Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr—as explained in verses 17: 17 and 31: 34. See explanation 6: 59; 9: 31–32; 21: 35; 27: 89; and 32: 4.

86. And those whom they invoke besides Him do not possess power for intercession—except those who witness with the Truth and have the Knowledge.

"Those who witness with the Truth and have the Knowledge" refers to the believers who utilize Adhikr as the Prosperity, Shield, and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, and Hellfire; who rejoice and take pride in Adhikr; who live as the proud

representatives of the Lord and encourage others to become so. Adhikr—which intercedes and grants permission for intercession—will permit them to call whom they wish to Paradise in the Hereafter. See explanation 2: 62; 4: 82; 39: 43–44; and 41: 34–35.

87. And if you ask them who created them, surely they will say, "Allah." Then how are they deluded?

This verse asks how those who admit that Allah is the Creator become deluded and turn away from His path because of His other creations. Today, the Fujjar—the Mujirims—who are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, have become servants of Satan and followers of his footsteps, as explained in verses 2: 168–169 and 36: 59–62.

88. And he said: "My Lord! Indeed, these are people who will not become believers."

That means these people are not ready to become believers by utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord to become a believer. There wasn't a codified Book during the period of Messenger Muhammad. But today, since Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord to become a believer—is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, the hypocrites and their followers who do not testify to It are the people who do not become believers and who do not perform the single prostration of recitation explained in verses 7: 205–206.

89. Then turn away from them, and say "Peace"; then they will know later.

As explained in verses 7: 52–53, this verse commands the Messenger—and thereby the believers—to say to the disbelievers who read the verses of the Lord's Book but live against Its teaching: "You can go; you will suffer the consequence of rejecting the Book when Its prophecy comes into force." Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer who testifies Adhikr should follow the lifestyle and mode of prayer as explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 9: 80–82; 25: 63, 65–66; and 41: 53–54.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ad'dukhan (44)

This Surath, containing 59 verses, got the name Ad'dukhan (the Smoke) from the tenth verse, which says: "You wait for a Day the sky covers with a clear smoke." It was revealed in the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life. Allah, the Lord of the universe, sent down the Book Adhikr, which is the Mercy and the Criterion to distinguish everything wisely in the blessed night so that mankind may have a confirmed belief regarding all matters. This Surath warns that toward those who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It, Allah will take revenge on the Day of Judgment. It reminds us that for the drowning in the sea of the cruel and transgressing Pharaoh and his troops, no one in the heavens and earth cried; and It warns that for such Mujirims, no one will be there to help on the Day of Judgment. This Surath warns that it will be told to the hypocritical disbelievers on the Day of Judgment: "Since you were leading a life pretending to be noble without utilizing Adhikr in your worldly life, you taste from the Zakhoom tree and the boiling water." This Surath also explains the blessings and comforts that the heedful who testify to Adhikr will receive in Paradise. This Surath, containing 59 verses, ends by reminding and commanding them to remind others in their heart's language that each individual should safeguard himself from Hellfire.

1. Haameem.

See explanation 41: 1; and 41: 41–42.

2. By the Manifest Book.

See explanation 15: 1; 36: 2; and 43: 2.

3. Indeed, We have sent It down in a blessed night; indeed, We are always a Warner.

It is told in verse 97: 1 that "We have sent It down in the night of fixing the Destiny," and in verse 2: 185 It is told that Adhikr—the repeated Reading—is sent down in the month of Ramadhan. Since Adhikr—the blessed Book for repeated Reading—was sent down on that night, that night became blessed. Since the Impartial Lord has taught mankind Adhikr and has given freedom either to be grateful or ungrateful, it is the duty of each individual to decide his destiny—whether to Paradise or to Hell—from this world itself by utilizing Adhikr—the Balance, the Criterion, and the Insight. See explanation 10: 108; 16: 64; and 40: 40.

4. In It, everything is wisely distinguished.

In the Wise and Splendid Book, Adhikr, revealed from the Wise and Three-Time

Knower Allah, everything is clearly explained and inscribed. See explanation 3: 58; 6: 38; 16: 89; and 27: 75.

5. As a Command from Us; indeed, We are always sending.

"Command" is one of the 40 names of Adhikr. It is told in verse 17: 15 that Allah won't punish without deputing a Messenger for warning. After the deputation of Messenger Muhammad, He is the Prophet and Messenger for the entire world until the Last Day. Adhikr revealed to Messenger Muhammad is safeguarding and testifying to all 312 Books revealed before to 312 Messengers as explained in verses 5: 48 and 16: 43–44. In the Hereafter, the judgment regarding the matters people differ about here will be done with Adhikr as explained in verses such as 2: 253 and 39: 69, 75. Whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47, respectively. See explanation 2: 62; 40: 78; and 42: 52.

6. As a Mercy from your Lord; indeed, He is All-Hearing, All-Knowing.

As explained in verses 11: 118–119, the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr—the Mercy—as the Ticket to Paradise are strayed from the Straightpath and are to be filled in Hell. See explanation 2: 38–39; and 39: 53–55.

7. The Lord of the heavens, earth, and whatever is in between them; if you have confirmed belief.

Those who utilize Adhikr as the Mercy and the confirmed Truth to clear all doubts are the confirmed believers. The believers, by understanding that Adhikr is revealed to familiarize the Lord as the single Deity for all entire mankind, will propagate Adhikr—the Lord's Message—to all mankind, especially to the community of Messenger Muhammad, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians. Thus, they are helping and serving Allah so that Allah will help them back, as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. Those who hide and reject Adhikr after receiving It are the Mujirims who do not utilize intelligence as explained in verses 36: 59–62. As explained in verse 32: 12, these Mujirims will wail from Hell: "We have got confirmed belief; then will we be returned from here?" See explanation 27: 82; 32: 24; and 41: 26–29.

8. There is no Deity except He; He is giving life and causing death; the Lord of you as well as the Lord of your forefathers.

See explanation 2: 255; 39: 6; and 43: 84–87.

9. Nay, they are playing in doubt.

The aim of deputing mankind to the earth in the fourth phase is to prepare Paradise for the seventh phase in the Hereafter by utilizing all favors the Lord has bestowed as explained in verse 43: 35. But the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, who are diverted away from the religion as explained in verses 3: 7–10, are considering their life as play and amusement without having the aim of life as explained in verses 7: 50–51.

The verses they read, heard, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 7: 179; 39: 71–72; and 42: 13–14.

10. Then you wait for a Day coming when the sky will be covered with a manifest smoke.

As explained in verses 6: 158–159, the Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that the smoke which will spread throughout the earth is one of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day. See explanation 43: 60–61.

11. It will cover mankind; this is a painful punishment.

12. "Our Lord! You remove from us the punishment; indeed, we are believers."

When the opposition of the Meccan pagans toward the Messenger and the Message became intolerable, the Messenger prayed to Allah to test them with famine, just like the brothers of Prophet Yoosuf were tested. Thus, there happened a famine which caused them to experience as if a smoke covered all over the land. Then they requested the Messenger to pray to the Lord to remove the punishment from them. See explanation 42: 26–27; and 43: 48–50.

13. How can they utilize the Reminder, while a manifest Messenger has come to them?

Dhikra—Reminder—is one of the forty names of Adhikr. While Adhikr, which explains everything as mentioned in verse 16: 89, and the Messenger who witnesses the way of life Adhikr submits, as explained in verses 2: 143 and 22: 78, have both come, if the people do not utilize It, how could the punishment be removed from them? But while revealing this verse, the revelation of the Lord's Book was not yet completed and was not codified. So the punishment was removed from them.

While Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge and the Splendid Book from the Three-Time Knower, mentioned in verses 41: 41–43—is formed today, when there is not even a believer anywhere in the world to familiarize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, ten crucial signs of Doomsday will happen one by one. It is told in verses 87: 9–12: "Then you remind, if the Reminder benefits; those who fear will be reminded with It. And the most unlucky who are to be roasted in the great fire will abstain from It." And It is told in verse 89: 23 that "On the Day Hell will be brought, man will remember, if he had utilized Adhikr." See explanation 6: 90; 20: 124–127; and 51: 55.

14. Then they turned back from them, and they said: "Sprite-affected taught one."

The Meccan pagans were raising the allegation that the Lord's Book was sorcery and that It was taught to Muhammad by someone, and thus Muhammad had become a Jinn-affected man. This was the same allegation raised by all people toward the

Messengers deputed to them and the Message they were sent with, as explained in verses 15: 6, 11; and 36: 30.

Today, the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar all over the world, while accepting the names of Messengers and Prophets but leading a life opposite to the Message of Adhikr, are killing the Prophets as explained in verses 3: 21–22. If they are mentioned as the worst creatures among 1000 communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22, then in verse 98: 6 they are mentioned as the worst creatures in the land. See explanation 38: 8; and 51: 52–53.

15. Indeed, We would remove the punishment for a while, ineed, you will be reverting.

The Three-Time Knower Lord is informing about the behavior of disbelievers of every period that if the punishment were lifted from them, they would turn back to denial and defiance as before, or even worse. See explanation 6: 27–28, 111; and 9: 67–68.

16. On the Day when the fiercest seizing will be done, We will seize you; indeed, We will be taking revenge.

"The Day" mentioned in this verse is Doomsday. Upon the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar—Mujirims—including the hypocrites and their blind followers, Allah will take revenge as explained in verses 3: 4; and 32: 22. See explanation 39: 32, 47–48.

17. And surely, before them, We tested the people of Pharaoh, while a noble Messenger had come to them.

Here, the noble Messenger mentioned is Moses, while the noble Messenger mentioned in verse 69: 40 is Muhammad, and the noble Messenger mentioned in verse 81: 19 is Angel Jibreel. About Adhikr, It is told in verses 56: 77–79 that "This is a noble Reading, and no one except the purified can grasp It." The Fujjar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell are filth, and Adhikr will not increase for them anything except filth, as explained in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125. See explanation 2: 6–7; 22: 75; and 25: 33–34.

18. "You leave to Me the servants of Allah; indeed, I am a faithful Messenger to you."

19. "And you shouldn't be supreme against Allah; indeed, I have brought to you manifest Authority."

20. "And indeed, I seek refuge with my Lord as well as your Lord from your stoning me."

Since today Adhikr—which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, as explained in verse 5: 48—is formed as a Book, the odd believer is commanded to hold fast to It and to remain steadfast in the Straight-path, as explained in verses 2: 256; and 3: 101–102. See explanation 7: 205–206; 11:

55–56; and 36: 18–19.

21. "And if you do not believe in me, then let me be free."

That means Messenger Moses is saying to Pharaoh and his people: "I don't compel you to believe in me, but do not obstruct me from propagating the Lord's Message to all mankind." That was also told by Messenger Muhammad at Mecca to his people. Today, the odd believer who propagates Adhikr to mankind should also say the same to the hypocrites who try to obstruct the propagation of Adhikr. That is because the propagation of Adhikr—which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, and the strongest weapon to annihilate terrorism and bloodshed and to form harmony among mankind—should not be prevented in any case. See explanation 9: 32–33; 22: 65; and 35: 41.

22. Then he prayed to his Lord: "Indeed, these are a Mujirim people."

23. "Then you hasten to travel with My servants in the night; indeed, you will be followed."

24. "And you leave the sea as divided; indeed, they are an army to be drowned."

See explanation 2: 50; 20: 77; and 26: 63–66.

25. How many gardens and springs did they leave behind!

26. And cultivation land and noble positions.

27. And the blessings they had been rejoicing in.

28. Just like that, We gave them to other people.

See explanation 2: 61; 26: 59; and 43: 55–56.

29. Then neither the sky nor the earth wept for them, and they were not given respite.

When Pharaoh and his troops were drowned in the sea, the sky, the earth, or anything in between them did not cry for them. That is because they had become such cruel transgressors. Today, the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar are neither utilizing Adhikr themselves nor giving It to others for utilization, as explained in verse 6: 26. They are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist by involving in bloodshed and terrorist activities. Allah has taught through His Messenger that by the second coming of Jesus, the stones and trees will proclaim about these Fujjar: "Behind me there is a Kafir, so you seize him and kill." Thus, the other people belonging to the community of Messenger Muhammad—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians—who will approve Islam, will kill these Fujjar, and thereby the Command of the verses 4: 90–91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. At that time only, these Mujirims will approve the fact that not the Arabic Quran, but Adhikr is the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 1: 7; 33: 60–61; and

34: 31–33.

30. And surely We had saved the Children of Israel from the heinous punishment.

31. From Pharaoh; indeed, he was a supreme one from among the transgressors.

See explanation 40: 23–25.

32. And surely We had selected them with Our Knowledge above all the worlds.

Adhikr—the Guidance for all mankind and the Book for purifying the soul—is inherited by the people of Messenger Muhammad as explained in verse 35: 32. But as explained in verses 9: 31, 67–68, the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar among them, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, are commanding evil and forbidding good. Thus, they have forgotten the Lord and have become the Mujirims serving Satan. As explained in verses 36: 59–62, on the Day of Judgment, these Mujirims will be told: "You stand aside from the believers." As explained in verse 2: 62, from among the people of Messenger Muhammad, only those who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise will return to Paradise. The Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar, even though they argue and claim that they are the Muslims who will return to Paradise, are in fact the true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150–151, and the Mushriks as explained in verses 30: 30–32, whose abode is Hell. See explanation 3: 112; 4: 174–175; and 16: 43–44.

33. And We gave them of the signs, in which there was a manifest Trial.

The Fujjar—the Mujirims and Kuffar—whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7, will ridicule the believers who follow Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—as told in verse 83: 29. And the believers will ridicule these Kuffar in return from the Hereafter, as told in verse 83: 34. See explanation 9: 123; and 43: 46–50.

34. Indeed, these people are saying:

35. "Indeed, this is nothing except our first death; and we won't be resurrected."

Even though the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Quran do not say with their tongues: "We won't be resurrected," by leading a life forgetting the aim of life, they have become the disbelievers rejecting the Hereafter through their practical lives. See explanation 17: 13–14; 23: 34–38; and 40: 10–16.

36. "Then you bring our forefathers if you are so truthful."

According to the demand of the disbelievers, the Antichrist—Maseeh Ad-Dajjal—who will come to annihilate Islam and to establish denial, will resurrect the parents of the disbelievers. Then the disbelievers will accept Maseeh Ad-Dajjal as their Lord, even though they are seeking refuge with Allah in their five-times prayer from the Trial of Maseeh Ad-Dajjal. See explanation 11: 17–19; and 42: 27–28.

37. Are they better or the people of Thubba' and those before them? We destroyed

them; indeed, they were Mujirims.

Thubba' was the nickname of the kings of the Himyar tribe who ruled southern Arabia until C.E. 300. Any people are destroyed when they become Mujirims by not utilizing their intelligence for understanding the aim of life. Verse 7: 84 ends with the Command: "See what was the consequence of the Mujirims." When the other people of Messenger Muhammad's community also become the Mujirims and wrongdoers—just like the Arabic Quran-reading Fujjar of today—Doomsday will happen. See explanation 6: 55; 7: 40; 10: 17; 29: 69; and 36: 59–62.

38. And We have not created the heavens, earth, and all things in between them as idle play.

See explanation 3: 190–191; 23: 51–53; and 39: 5.

39. We haven't created them both except with Truth, but most of them do not know.

The one-in-a-thousand believers who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise will only have the aim of life. See explanation 28: 57; 39: 41; and 45: 22.

40. Indeed, the Day of Sorting is the place where they all will meet together.

The sorting Day is the Day on which every creature, from the first to the last, will be resurrected and summoned for judgment. On that Day, mankind and Sprites will be sent to Paradise, Hell, or to other worlds beyond Paradise or Hell, as explained in verse 2: 62.

41. The Day no intimate friend will benefit in any way at all to the intimate friend; and they won't be helped.

See explanation 26: 87–89; 31: 33–34; and 35: 18.

42. Except the one whom Allah showed Mercy; indeed, He is the Exalted, the Merciful.

While the Three-Time Knower, the Impartial Lord, Who knows the status of the chest, has taught each soul its guidance and evil, whoever purifies his soul utilizing Adhikr—the Mercy—will triumph. Such are only one in each thousand from the people of every Messenger, whereas the remaining 999 will be entrapped by Satan, as explained in verse 4: 118. See explanation 11: 119; 16: 89; and 42: 52.

43. Indeed, the Zakhoom tree.

44. The food for the sinners.

45. Just like molten lead, It will boil in their bellies.

46. Just like boiling water.

47. "You seize him, then drag him to the midst of Hades."

48. "Then you pour above his head from the punishment of boiling water."

49. "You taste; indeed, you were a mighty noble."

Among the three groups who read the Arabic Quran, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand—including the Kaffir and Fajir—are the Fujjar as explained in verses 3: 7–10. Their Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7; and they are the Kuffar as told in verses 83: 34 and 36; and the Fujjar are in the Hades as told in verse 82: 14. The Fujjar Mujirims who do not testify to Adhikr—the Truth—are in Hades as explained in verses 2: 119 and 43: 74–78.

As explained in verse 38: 24, the Fujjar man and woman who do not transform their Jinn Soulmate mentioned in verses 43: 36–39 into a believer with Adhikr are inscribing in their Book of deeds fastened around their neck the sexual organs of opposite genders, especially in their five-times prayer performed without participating with the soul. The scene of regretting and wailing of these Mujirims in the Hereafter, while seeing all their secrets, thoughts, and deeds in the Book of deeds, is explained in verse 18: 49.

When the hypocrites and Kuffar who do not believe in the Hereafter and serve Satan by forgetting Allah are reminded about these things, they will disdain them and leave the place proudly, just as if they will not happen. To such Fujjar, it will be told on the Day of Judgment: "You taste; indeed, you were a mighty noble," as mentioned in the verse. See explanation 8: 22; 37: 62–68; 39: 22; and 46: 20.

50. Indeed, this is what you used to doubt.

After receiving Adhikr—the confirming Truth—the Fujjar who do not confirm that they are believers destined for Paradise are in doubt regarding unseen things which Adhikr predicts, and they are destined to be filled in Hell. See explanation 2: 147–148; 32: 20; and 42: 14.

51. Indeed, the heedful are in a secure place.

See explanation 2: 2; 39: 33; 54: 54–55; and 78: 31–36.

52. In Paradise and springs.

53. They will sit face to face, wearing dresses of fine silk and brocades.

54. Just like that, We would make them pairs with women having lustrous eyes.

It is for the forerunners who will enter Paradise even without Trial and will sit around the King of kings—the Almighty Lord Allah—that the women with lustrous eyes will be given as pairs. Around them, the eternal boys like scattered pearls will be circling, as explained in verses 76: 19–20.

The believing male and believing female who enter Paradise after the Trial will be

admitted in the same size and shape without having any sexual organs. "Upon Lord there is another creation," as told in verse 53: 47, also means this idea. In Paradise, there is no mating or ejaculation of semen, but there will always be the feeling of that pleasure. See explanation 2: 62; 33: 35; 56: 10–24; and 76: 21–22.55.

55. In that they will ask for each type of fruit in a secure condition.

56. They won't taste death in It except the former death, and He shielded them from the punishment of Hades.

See explanation 3: 185; 16: 97; 37: 51–59; and 40: 11.

57. A favor from your Lord; that is the supreme triumph.

See explanation 4: 113; 32: 19; and 35: 32.

58. Then We have made It very easy with your tongue, so that they may remind others in their heart's language.

That means Adhikr is made very easy for reminding others in their heart's language, as explained in verse 54: 17. See explanation 15: 9 and 32: 4.

59. Then you wait; indeed, they are also waiting.

Today, as there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should read Adhikr at dusk and dawn, and perform the prolonged prostration of recitation mentioned in fifteen places in the Lord's Book, as explained in verses 7: 205–206. He also helps the Impartial Lord by conveying Adhikr to all the worlds, so that the Lord will help him back, as told in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. He engages in organic farming and planting trees beneficial for 1000 communities of the Lord's creatures, so that he will receive a portion of the reward of their prayers and glorification of the Lord. He also does great Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and Kuffar (Fujjar) who make obstruction for the propagation of Adhikr to mankind, as explained in verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9. See explanation 9: 71–72; 22: 77–78; 32: 15, 29; and 36: 12.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

AL JASIYA (45)

This Surath got the name Jasiya (Kneeling) from the 28th verse, which says, "You can see every community kneeling." This Surath, containing 37 verses, was revealed in the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life.

This Surath warns that it is not possible to become a believer by avoiding the Speech of the Three-Time Knower Lord, and also warns that after explaining Adhikr, whoever considers It as mockery will have severe, heinous, and painful punishment. This Surath teaches that there is a sign for mankind who meditate and reflect in subjecting to them everything in the sky, earth, and in between them. It is told in this Surath that Adhikr is the Insight for mankind, and is the Guidance and Mercy for the people having confirmed belief. This Surath also teaches that the aim of creating the heavens and the earth is to depute mankind on the earth in his fourth phase to undergo them for Trial.

Whoever selects his whim and will as his deity, Lord Allah has made them stray with His Knowledge, and such are the Mujirims who are following conjectures, and they do not believe in the Day of Judgment. This Surath also warns that everything which each individual is doing is inscribed in the Book of Deed fastened upon everyone's neck, and the reckoning of every individual will be done in the Hereafter by producing the Book of Deed. The disbelievers who selected the verses of Allah as play and amusement and are leading a life attracted and cheated by this worldly life will get the Fire as an abode. This Surath also warns that the consequence of whatever event the disbelievers have been mocking at will will befall them. This Surath ends by declaring that all praises belong to the Lord of the heavens, the earth, and the whole worlds, who has greatness in the heavens and the earth, and who is the Exalted and the Wise.

1. Hameem

See explanation 42: 1.

2. The revelation of the Book is from Allah, the Exalted, the Wise.

See explanation 39: 1 and 41: 42–43.

3. Indeed, in the heavens and the earth, certainly, there are signs for the believers.

See explanation 2: 164 and 3: 190–191.

4. And in the creation of you and in the scattered living beings, there are signs for the people who have confirmed belief.

As explained in verse 7: 172, mankind created in Paradise after taking a covenant from everyone are sent down to earth, kept in the nape of Aadam. Aadam—the first man—and Eve—the first woman—were sent down to the earth bodily in the rhythmic balance of the wind. The aim of deputing mankind to earth is to make them undergo a Trial: who will identify the Lord, himself, and the aim of life; who will transform his Jinn Soulmate into a believer; and who will prepare Paradise here, etc. As explained in verse 36: 36, just like mankind, the other living beings are also created as pairs. It is the Three-Time Knower Lord who has scattered all of them on the earth. On the Day of Judgment, He will gather mankind and Sprites (Jinn) who are endowed with intelligence, and all other living beings together for the Trial. Whoever among mankind prepared the Paradise utilizing Adhikr, he and his Jinn Soulmate will inherit the Paradise, while those who do not prepare Paradise in this world after receiving the Lord's Book will be sent to Hell. Those who didn't get the Lord's Book will be sent to another world other than Paradise or Hell as explained in verse 2: 62. Those who testify Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge and the Confirming Truth mentioned in verses 56: 95 and 69: 51, which remind about all these, will only become the confirmed believers as explained in verse 2: 2–4. See explanation 27: 82 and 45: 20.

5. And in the alternation of night and days, and in the sustenance Allah sends down from the sky, thus in the reviving of the earth with it after death, and in the changing of the winds, there are signs for the people who are utilizing intelligence.

"Allah sends down the sustenance", as mentioned in this verse, doesn't mean that Allah is sending down the Food items directly from Heaven, but it means that by sending down the rain from the sky, He causes different Food items to be produced on the earth. It is thus that the earth is revived after its death. See explanation 2: 164; 10: 24; and 39: 21.

6. These are the verses of Allah; We are explaining them with the Truth. Then, in what Speech are they going to believe after Allah and His verses?

Adhikr is the Speech and Permission of Allah. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who by rejecting Adhikr—which is the Hadith, the Real Speech of the Lord—say that Hadith is the speech of the illiterate Messenger Muhammad. They are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151. Through verses 33: 1 and 48, the Messenger and thereby the believers are Commanded not to obey these disbelievers. Without the Permission of the Lord—Adhikr—no one will become a believer, as told in verse 10: 100; and without becoming a believer, no deed such as Swalath, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc., will be accepted. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses without knowing their content and without forming a real belief are the Mujirims. They are serving Satan without utilizing their intelligence, as explained in verses 7: 40 and 36: 59–62. They are the worst among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures who are to be dragged into Hell, prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 8: 22 and 25: 33–44. The verses they read, heard, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them to

Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. They will get Hellfire in the Hereafter for living here heedlessly and aimlessly as explained in verses 9: 67–68; 15: 44; 25: 65–66; 48: 6; and 98: 6. See explanation 1: 7; 4: 78; 7: 185; and 39: 23.

7. To every forging sinner has the 'Wail' valley.

As explained in verse 2: 79, those who are writing the books and propagating them for obstructing mankind from Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—will go to the 'wail' valley kept prepared for the hypocrites who will go to Hell even without Trial. See explanation 4: 142; 17: 55; and 26: 221–226.

8. He hears the verses of Allah explained to him, then he persists haughtily as if he doesn't hear. Then you inform him of the Glad Tidings of painful punishment.

When the hypocrites and their blind followers are reminded of Adhikr that for the believers from the first man Adam to the Last, there is only one single party, as mentioned in verse 58: 22, they persist defiantly in the party of Satan mentioned in verse 58: 19, and are following their whims and wills. They are following and propagating the books written by pseudo-prophets and hypocritical leaders under the label of Islam. They are the people who "persist haughtily in falsehood as if they don't hear" mentioned in the verse. The ledger of this Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7; and these Fujjar are in the Hades, as told in verse 82: 14. See explanation 31: 6–7; 32: 22; and 42: 14–16.

9. And when he learns anything from Our verses, he considers It as mockery; such will have a heinous punishment.

The Fujjar who are reading these verses are the true disbelievers involved in different organizations, and Allah has kept prepared heinous punishment for them as explained in verses 4: 150–151.

10. Ahead of them is Hell, and what they have earned won't benefit them in any way, nor what they selected as protectors besides Allah, and they will have great punishment.

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an do not believe in Allah and the Hereafter, and they are earning Hellfire by doing deeds bodily without the participation of the soul. Since the legacies they leave behind to their descendants are opposite to the lifestyle that Adhikr submits, they are also earning Hellfire by that, as explained in verses 36: 12 and 45. See explanation 18: 100–106; 23: 100–101; and 98: 6.

11. This is the Guidance; those who hide and reject the verses of their Lord, for them there is punishment from painful filth.

The Guidance mentioned in this verse, as well as in verses such as 2: 2, 185; 9: 33; 18: 57; and 22: 8, is Adhikr. To the Fujjar—the true disbelievers—upon whom the wrath of Allah is inflicted, and their strayed blind followers, as told in verse 1: 7, who

are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, have heinous, filthy, hateful, and intolerable punishment in Hell. See explanation 9: 28, 95, 125; 25: 17–18, 33–34; and 40: 47–50.

12. Allah is the One who subjected to you the sea so that you may sail in it with His Command, and you may seek from His bounty, and you may become grateful.

The Lord has bestowed all His Favors upon mankind so that by utilizing His Best Favor—Adhikr—and thus identifying the Donor, Allah, they have to become grateful. But whoever utilizes Adhikr—the Wisdom—will only become grateful. See explanation 2: 52; 30: 46; and 31: 12.

13. He has subjected to you all from Him—whatever is in the heaven and whatever is in the earth—surely in it there are signs for those who meditate and reflect.

"He has subjected to you all from Him" means the Impartial Lord Allah has given mankind Adhikr, which is His Constitution, the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in Its equilibrium, the Ticket to Paradise, the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, and diseases, as well as from Hellfire, and the Knowledge of Three Times. That means, by teaching the Software of the universe to mankind, who have been deputed as the vicegerents of Allah, He has given them control of all things in the universe. So it is the duty of mankind endowed with intelligence to keep the universe in its equilibrium by utilizing Adhikr. But only one in a thousand believers who approve Allah as Impartial fulfills this responsibility. When the last forerunner to Paradise—who lives here as the proud representative of the Lord by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind and doing Jihad against the hypocrites and Kuffar—departs to Paradise, the arrival of Antichrist (Maseeh-Addajjal), one of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day, happens as explained in verse 6: 158. See explanation 16: 44; 33: 72–73; 35: 45; 39: 42; and 44: 13.

14. You say to those who believed, for forgiving those who do not expect the Days of Allah, to reward a people for what they have earned.

Every individual will get whatever they have earned. Through this verse, the believers who testify to Adhikr are commanded not to hasten in punishing the aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers who hide and reject Adhikr. See explanation 9: 82; 14: 28–30; and 43: 44 and 66–70.

15. Whoever did righteous deeds, then it is for his own sake; and whoever did evil, then it is upon her. Then you will be returned to your Lord.

The Impartial Lord, who has taught Adhikr—the Guidance—for entire mankind from Paradise itself and has given freedom to be grateful or ungrateful as explained in verses 7: 172 and 76: 3, doesn't make anyone guided or strayed. Whether male or female, whoever prepares Paradise in this fourth phase under the Light of Adhikr, that soul will inherit it in the seventh phase in the Hereafter. Whoever showed blindness towards Adhikr—the Light—such souls are earning Hell for the seventh phase in the Hereafter and will inherit it in the seventh phase. None can guide or stray anyone.

See explanation 10: 108; 20: 15; and 40: 40.

16. And surely We had given the children of Israel the Book, the Wisdom, and the Prophethood; and We had provided them with the wholesome things, and We had made them excellent above the whole world.

See explanation 6: 84–90 and 44: 32.

17. And We gave them Explanations from Our Command; then they did not differentiate except after they got the Knowledge due to envy among them. Indeed, your Lord will judge between them on the Day of Judgment regarding whatever they had been differing over.

The Command, Explanation, and Knowledge mentioned in this verse are Adhikr. When people are disintegrated from Adhikr, different religions and groups are formed. The Standard of Judgment on the Day of Judgment is Adhikr—the Truth—as explained in verses 39: 69 and 75. It is not suitable for the believer to keep silent regarding any matter in which people differ, just like the hypocrites who say that Allah will judge among His servants on the Day of Judgment, so why are you making others hypocrites and disbelievers? The believers propagate the Splendid Book Adhikr to the entire mankind, aiming to keep the universe in its equilibrium and to annihilate bloodshed, robbery, terrorism, fornication, and all such mischievous activities due to following the footsteps of Satan as explained in verses 2: 168–169, and thereby form the harmony of mankind. Thus, he is helping Allah, so that Allah will help him back as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. Whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in his individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as explained in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47 respectively. See explanation 2: 213; 7: 8–9; and 16: 64.

18. Then We made you upon a code of conduct from Our Commands; then you follow It, and you do not follow the whims and wills of those who are not knowing.

The "Command" mentioned in 34 verses like 2: 109; 7: 54; and 16:1 is one of the 40 names of Adhikr. Whoever doesn't follow It, which is the Knowledge, are the wrongdoers and ignorant, as explained in verses 33: 72–73. Through this verse, the Messenger and thereby the believers till the Last Day are commanded not to follow such Fujjar's whims and wills. See explanation 18: 28; 28: 57; 33: 1, 48, and 60–61.

19. Indeed, they will never benefit you from Allah in any case; and indeed some of the wrongdoers are protectors to some others, while Allah is the Protector of the heedful.

The wrongdoers mentioned in this verse include the hypocrites and their blind followers mentioned in verse 1: 7. They are the fuel of Fire, and they help each other in evil in this world, which causes them to gather in Hell together. But the Messenger or believer has no benefit with them in this world or in the Hereafter. As explained in verses 3: 101; 2: 256; 4: 174–175; and 5: 48, whoever holds Adhikr—the Unbreakable

Rope—he holds the Lord and is guided into Straightpath. See explanation 34: 31–33; and 39: 32–34.

20. This is an Insight for mankind as well as Guidance and Mercy for the people of confirmed belief.

Even though Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—gives Insight to all mankind, the believers who utilize It as Guidance and Mercy will only become confirmed believers with It in all matters. Since the hypocrites and Kuffar are commanding evils and forbidding good, and are preferring bodily and worldly life without considering the Soul and the Hereafter, they have become the true disbelievers. They are promised Hellfire as explained in verses 9: 67–68. As told in verse 56: 82, they have made their food rejecting Adhikr. See explanation 6: 104; 7: 203; and 45: 4.

21. Do those who are strutting in evils reckon that We would make them just like those who believed and did righteous deeds—their life and death equal? What an evil judgment they make!

That means, the life and death of the heedful believers who are leading a life following Adhikr and the wrongdoers who have become the fuel of Hell by hiding and rejecting Adhikr will not be equal. But the wrongdoing and worthless individuals with evil intentions will think so. The heedful will die by seeing Allah with their soul happily and pleasantly, as explained in verse 75: 22-23. They will return to the Paradise which they have prepared here in this fourth phase for the seventh phase. But the wrongdoer will die by witnessing against their soul that indeed they were disbelievers, as told in verse 7: 37, and will see Satan sadly and gloomily as told in verse 75: 24. They will enter Hell—Satan's house—since they have not prepared Paradise from this world as explained in verse 2: 286. See explanation 3: 78; 32: 18; and 38: 28.

22. And Allah has created the heavens and the earth with Truth, and to reward each soul with what she has earned; and they won't be shown injustice.

This verse teaches that the aim of creating the heavens and the earth is to make mankind—who are given freedom to be grateful or ungrateful—undergo the Trial and to know who will prepare Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit it in the seventh phase, as explained in verse 6: 165. As explained in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; and 45: 28-29, the reckoning of every individual will be done on the Day of Judgment by reading the Book of Deeds individually, which is fastened around everyone's neck and will be taken out as an illuminated open book. So whoever sees all the scenes that will happen in the Hereafter from the Lord's Book Adhikr, and causes to be recorded in their Book of Deeds the thoughts and deeds which can be readable in the Hereafter and will witness in favor of him, such will succeed. Since he is living here mindful of that Book of Deeds, no harm will affect him in Heaven or on Earth. See explanation 39: 69; and 44: 38-39.

23. Then have you seen the one who has chosen his whim as his deity, while Allah

has made him astray knowingly, and He has sealed upon his hearing and his heart, and has made a curtain upon his sight? Then who is there to guide him after Allah? Then don't you remember?

The Impartial Lord doesn't make anyone guide or stray. After receiving Adhikr—the Guidance from Lord—whoever doesn't utilize the faculties of sight, hearing, and heart to understand Adhikr and think about It, such are following their whims, which is the way of the Jinn soulmate. Messengers or believer can't guide such hypocrites whom Allah has killed, as told in verse 63: 4 into the Straightpath. See explanation 2: 6-7; 7: 178; and 25: 43-44.

24. And they say: "This is nothing but our worldly life; we die and we live, and nothing destroys us except time." And they have nothing about it from the Knowledge; they are nothing except making guesses.

Without understanding Adhikr—the True Knowledge—none will attain Real Knowledge, no matter how much worldly knowledge they have. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar are leading an aimless life, following conjectures and speculations. They do not know why they are deputed on Earth, what death is, what birth is, what the seven phases of mankind are, etc. So they are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of Lord's creatures through verse 8: 22. See explanation 23: 37; and 30: 7.

25. And when Our clear verses are explained to them, their argument is nothing except saying: "Bring back our forefathers if you are truthful."

The Fujjar—the Kuffar—who are reading in Arabic Qur'an the verses mentioning about resurrection, reckoning, Hell, and punishment in Hell, if warned with Adhikr, will turn back arrogantly as if there is a lid in their ears to avoid hearing the warning, as explained in verses 45: 7-9, and they consider Adhikr as tales of the ancestors as explained in verse 6: 25. These Fujjar whose ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verse 83: 7 can't register their deeds in Illiyyeen, the ledger in Paradise, as explained in verse 83: 18, since the doors of Heaven won't be opened to them until a camel passes through the eye of a tailor's needle as explained in verse 7: 40. They will be summoned into Hell, dragged prone on their faces as deaf, dumb, and blind as explained in verses 2: 18; 17: 97-98; and 25: 34. See explanation 17: 49-51; 36: 31-32; and 44: 34-37.

26. You say: "Allah makes you live, then He will make you die, then He will gather you all to the Day of Judgment. There is no doubt in it, but most of mankind have no Knowledge."

Only one in a thousand believers understands the aim of life by utilizing Adhikr. The Impartial Lord who created mankind in Paradise made mankind's birth on Earth for the Trial, as explained in verse 6: 165. It is Lord Allah who makes them die on this Earth and resurrects them for the Day of Judgment. Even though the Fujjar are reading these verses in Arabic Qur'an, by rejecting Adhikr they hold an evil concept about

Allah, leading to an evil consequence, and for them, Hell is kept prepared as their abode as explained in verse 48: 6. The scene of arguing, cursing, and blaming between the hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in Hell is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 2: 28; 28: 57; and 40: 10-11.

27. And to Allah belongs the kingship of the heavens and the earth, and on the Day the Last Hour happens, the falsehood followers will be the losers.

The believers who hold Adhikr—the Confirming Truth—will only be triumphant on the Day of Judgment. The falsehood followers abstain from Adhikr and follow their whims, the books of rituals written by pseudo-prophets and hypocritical leaders, and the ways of their forefathers. So they will be the losers on the Day of Judgment when the Judgment will be done with Adhikr—the Truth—as the Balance as explained in verse 40: 78. These Mujirims will stand apart from the believers' side as explained in verses 36: 58-59. See explanation 2: 62, 121; 39: 15; and 17: 81.

28. And you will see each community bowing on their knees; every community will be called to their Book, on that Day, you will be rewarded for whatever you have been doing.

The Book mentioned here is the Book of Deeds fastened around everyone's neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. Each individual, family, and person will undergo reckoning separately. Even though the Mujirims—the Fujjar—are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, they are unaware of this fact. So on that Day, they will be bowing on their knees due to the burden of evils they are bearing in their Book of Deeds.

As explained in verse 21: 24, all 313 Messengers were given Adhikr—the Proof and Truth. As explained in verse 4: 118, since nine hundred and ninety-nine among every thousand of the Messenger's people do not transform their Jinn soulmate settled in their heart into believers, they are entrapped by Satan. The only way to prevent evils, annihilate mischievous activities, and form harmony among mankind is to propagate Adhikr to all mankind and make them aware that in the Book of Deeds fastened around everyone's neck, everyone's thoughts and deeds are being recorded, and on the Day of Judgment it will be given to every individual as an illuminated open book, and it will be told: "Read your book, today you are enough to reckon yourself," as explained in verses 17: 13-14. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar have become the transgressors serving Satan as explained in verses 2: 99 and 36: 59-62, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr which explains everything, and which is the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings for the Muslims who submitted all to their Lord as explained in verse 16: 89. These Mujirims are undeservingly claiming that they are the Muslims who will enter Paradise, but in reality, they are the true disbelievers as told in verses 4: 150-151. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer who testifies Adhikr should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 7: 8-9; 18: 49; 20: 99-100; and 36: 12.

29. This is Our Book that will reflect upon you with Truth; indeed, We had been

inscribing what you had been doing.

See explanation 23: 62-63; 36: 65; and 41: 19-25.

30. Then those who believed and did righteous deeds—their Lord will admit them into His Mercy. That is the Manifest Triumph.

The best deed is to propagate Adhikr—the Permission of Allah to become a believer as explained in verse 10:100, to the entire mankind. Mercy is one of the forty names of Adhikr. So, for the believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and utilizes It as the Ticket to return to Paradise and conveys It to other people for the same, Adhikr will argue and witness in favor of him, will intercede for him, and make him intercede for others. See explanation 35: 32; 43: 86; and 45: 13.

31. And those who disbelieved—were not My verses explained to you? Then you showed arrogance, and you were a Mujirim people.

After receiving Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—those who hide Adhikr by not utilizing It themselves and by not giving It to others for utilization, and who are learning and teaching the false books written by creatures, and who encourage people to follow and propagate them, are the arrogant hypocrites. Those who follow these hypocrites blindly without trying to understand Adhikr, and who reject It, are the strayed. These two groups are the disbelievers and Mujirims submitted by the Lord's Book as explained in verse 1: 7. See explanation 7: 40; 25: 18; and 39: 59.

32. And if it is said: "Indeed the promise of Allah is the Truth, and the Last Hour—no doubt regarding It"—you will say: "What is that Last Hour? Indeed, we do not think about it except as guessing, and we do not have confirmed belief in it."

Since the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar of today do not utilize Adhikr—the Confirming Truth—they have no confirmed belief regarding the Hereafter and the scenes that will happen there, as warned through the verses of Adhikr. Even though computer software is widely used today all over the world, when the Fujjar are reminded—quoting verses 17: 13–14; 18: 49; 23: 62–63, etc.—that every individual is fastened with his Book of Deeds around his neck and that all his thoughts and deeds are being recorded in it, and that everyone's reckoning will be done by reading that book from the Hereafter by himself, they disdain it mockingly. These worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22, even though seeking refuge from the Lord in their five-times prayer performed bodily without participation of the soul from the sedition of Antichrist (Maseeh-Addajjal), will be entrapped in his sedition by accepting him first as a prophet and later even as Lord. Due to these, after the second coming of Jesus, the Antichrist will be killed by Jesus, and then all other people who approve Islam will kill these Fujjar, implementing the command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61. Through the verses 2: 85 and 5: 33, these Mujirims are warned of disgrace in this world and severe punishment in the Hereafter. See explanation 9: 67–68; 39:

24–26; 43: 74–78; and 48: 6.

33. And the evils they did will be apparent to them; and they will be affected by the happening of whatever they had been ridiculing.

Whenever one transforms his Jinn Soulmate mentioned in verses 43: 36–39 into a believer, then only from him will happen the deeds and thoughts that he will like to read on the Day of Judgment. But the Fujjar, by forgetting Adhikr, live here forgetting Allah, and so their Jinn Soulmates inscribe in their Book of Deeds the sexual transgressions they entertained—even during their five-time prayer and even with their own spouses. As explained in verses 17: 13–14, on the Day of Judgment, when it is given to them as an open Book for Reckoning, they will see all they had seen by their minds and eyes from this worldly life as inscribed in it. The scene of regretting and worrying by these Fujjar on reading that Book is explained in verse 18: 49. As explained in verses 2: 28 and 20: 121, in Hell—where there will be no space even to insert a needle—they will remain fused with the sexual objects of opposite genders with whom they wished to commit illegal acts in this world. See explanation 11: 8; 32: 12; and 39: 47–48.

34. And it will be said: "We have forgotten you this Day just as you had forgotten the meeting of this Day of yours; and your abode is the Fire, and you have no one from protectors."

See explanation 20: 126; 32: 13–14; and 59: 19.

35. That is for you; that is because indeed you had selected the verses of Allah as mockery, and the worldly life cheated you. So this Day you will not be exempt from it, and you will not be given pardon.

See explanation 3: 91; 7: 50–51; 35: 5–6; and 41: 24.

36. Then the Praise is to Allah, the Lord of the heavens and the Lord of the earth, the Lord of all the worlds.

See explanation 1: 1; 39: 75; and 40: 64–65.

37. And to Him is the Majesty in the heavens and earth; and He is the Exalted, the Wise.

See explanation 36: 82–83; 39: 67; and 62: 1.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al-Ahqaaf (46)

This Surath got the name Al-Ahqaaf (the Sand Hill) from the 21st verse, which speaks about the warning the brother of Aad gave to his people. This Surath contains verses revealed in the tenth year after Muhammad was selected as the Messenger of Allah. It warns that whoever invokes anyone besides Allah will not receive any response until the Day of Judgment, while on the Day when all will be summoned for Judgment, they will be enemies to one another. It is told in this Surath that Adhikr—the Mercy—which testifies to all previous Books revealed from the Lord should be considered as the Guide, and that the wrongdoers should be warned with It, and that It is the Glad Tidings to the Muhsineen who live under the Light of Adhikr. It is also warned that Allah will not guide the wrongdoers who hide Adhikr—the Great Witness. The prayer of the believers who have completed 40 years is explained in this Surath. The children who mockingly reject the warning given by believing parents regarding the Resurrection will be the losers in the Hereafter, along with mankind and the Jinn who passed before. Those who repudiate the verses of the Lord's Book—their faculties of hearing, sight, and intelligence will not benefit them in any case. Moreover, they will be affected by the happening of whatever they had been mocking.

This Surath reminds of the event of a group from the Jinn coming to hear the Lord's Book from Messenger Muhammad and their returning to their own people as warners. The scene of the disbelievers being presented before the fire in the Hereafter, and being asked, "Is It true?" and their answering, "Yes, our Lord! It is true," is explained. Then they will be told, "You taste It, for you were hiding the verses." This Surath, containing 35 verses, ends with a question: "Will anyone be destroyed except the transgressing people?"

1. Haa Meem.

See explanation 41: 42; 42: 1; and 45: 1.

2. The revelation of the Book is from Allah, the Exalted, the Wise.

See explanation 40: 2; and 45: 2.

3. We have not created the heavens and the earth and what is between them except with the Truth and for a fixed term; and those who disbelieved, when they are warned, turn away, neglecting.

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who give more importance to bodily and worldly life than to the soul and the Hereafter are the disbelievers and wrongdoers. These Mujirims who are serving Satan, as told in verses 36: 59–62, will see Satan sadly

and gloomily, as told in verse 75: 24, and will die witnessing against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as told in verse 7: 37; and on the Day of Judgment they will witness so, as told in verse 6: 130. At the time of their death, Allah will say to him or her: "You received My verses, You rejected them, You acted arrogantly, and You were among the disbelievers," as told in verse 39: 59. The Fujjar have been hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord to become believers, as told in verse 10: 100—in this worldly life. That is why they become the inmates of Hell, as explained in verse 2: 39. See explanation 2: 254; 36: 7, 70; and 45: 22, 31–32.

4. You say: "Have you ever pondered about whatever you are invoking besides Allah? You show Me what they have created on the earth, or do they have any share in the creation of the heavens? You bring to Me a Book before this, or any footprint from Knowledge, if you are truthful."

Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified today, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar (Kuffar) who do not testify to It are following falsehood. They are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Maseeh Addajjal—Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus, he will kill the Antichrist, and then the other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., will approve Islam. They will kill these worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22 by implementing the Command of the verses 4: 91, 5: 33, 9: 5, 123, and 33: 60–61. These Mujirims who are serving Satan and following his footsteps, as explained in verses 2: 168–169, will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell as deaf and dumb, as explained in verses 17: 97–98 and 25: 33–34. It is asked of the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who are leading a way of life against the teaching of the Lord's Book: Is there any verse or any part of a verse from the Lord's Book to quote as proof supporting invoking others besides Allah—the single Deity? Actually, these Fujjar have become a worthless people by forgetting Adhikr, as explained in verses 25: 17–18. See explanation 9: 31, 63, 67; 31: 10–11; and 35: 40.

5. And who is more strayed than the one who invokes others besides Allah who will not respond to him until the Day of Judgment? And they are heedless of their invoking.

"Will not respond to him until the Day of Judgment" does not mean that they will respond on the Day of Judgment. Instead, as told in the next verse and in verses 36: 74–75, on the Day they will all be summoned, they will be enemies to one another. The Fujjar who bear the Lord's Book like donkeys carrying a burden know how to pronounce "Allah" clearly with their tongues, but they invoke Allah's creatures instead of invoking Allah. When verse 1: 7, which says "not in the path of those upon whom Allah's wrath has happened and who are strayed," is recited, the believer should remember in his heart: "not in the path of human-Satan hypocrites and their blind followers." The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar include these two groups. See explanation 35: 13–14, 38: 82–83, and 39: 8.

6. When mankind is summoned together, they will be enemies to them, and they will deny their service.

The Fujjar, including the hypocritical leaders and their blind followers whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, will quarrel, curse, and blame one another in Hell, as explained in verses 2: 165–167. For the Muslims who submitted everything to the Lord, Adhikr is the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings, as explained in verse 16: 89. On the Day He will gather them and those whom they invoked besides the Lord Allah, He will ask them: "Did you mislead these, My servants, or did they stray themselves?" They will reply: "Glory is to You! It was not suitable for us to select any patron besides You; but You provided them and their forefathers' livelihood until they forgot Adhikr, and they became a worthless people." See explanation 10: 17–18 and 41: 47–48.

7. When Our verses are explained to them clearly, those who disbelieved will say about the Truth when It came to them: "This is a manifest sorcery."

Today, when Adhikr is explained to the Fujjar in the language of their hearts, they ignore and oppose It by raising allegations such as: "This is against the customs and practices prevailing in society for years, and it is also against the books of rituals and deeds that our forefathers and we have been learning and practicing for years." They have read verse 39: 59, which warns that at the time of death, the Lord will tell each of them: "You received My verses, but You rejected them, You acted arrogantly, and You were among the disbelievers." They have also read verses 48: 6 and 98: 6, which state that hypocrites and Mushriks who have an evil concept about Allah will have an evil consequence, and upon them the wrath and curse of Allah are inflicted, and for them Hell is prepared as an evil abode.

8. Or do they say that he has forged It? You say: "If I forged It, you cannot save me from Allah in any case. He is the Best Knower of what you are involved in regarding It. He is sufficient as a Witness between you and me, and He is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful."

Through this verse, Allah commands the Messenger to say to his people that Allah—the Three-Time Knower—is the Best Knower of why they have doubts regarding Adhikr, why they abstain from It, and why they obstruct It. Through verses 9: 73 and 25: 52, the odd believer is commanded to do Jihad with Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—against the disbelievers who hide and reject It. See explanation 2: 23–24, 10: 61, and 29: 52.

9. You say: "I am not a beginner among the Messengers, and I do not know what will be done with you or with me. I do not follow except what has been inspired to me, and I am nothing except a manifest warner."

Through this verse, the Messenger is commanded to say to his people at Mecca that he is not a beginner among the Messengers, but the last among the Messengers and Prophets. Therefore, they should not behave as if they do not know about the Messengers deputed before him. The Messenger to his people at Mecca, and

the believer today to the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, have to say that Allah—who is the Three-Time Knower, the Dominant of the heavens and the earth, and the Controller of them—is bringing here and taking back from here both you and me. That is why all of us should be ready to answer before Him for this worldly life in the Hereafter. See explanation 33: 40, 38: 86, and 41: 43.

10. You say: "Have you considered—if It is from Allah while you denied It—and a witness from among the children of Israel testified to something similar to It, and he believed It while you acted arrogantly? Indeed, Allah will not guide a wrongdoing people."

As this verse commanded the Messenger to ask his people at Mecca during his period, today the odd believer who testifies to Adhikr is commanded to ask the hypocrites who are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, Mujirims, and transgressors. See explanation 4: 163–164, 11: 17–19, 28: 50, and 40: 47–50.

11. And those who disbelieved say about those who believed: "If there were good in It, they would not have advanced us into It;" and if they are not guided with It, they say: "This is an ancient fabrication."

The hypocrites of all periods who lost the aim of life, and who have been given more wealth, power, and influence than the believers, would say: "If this Book were the best, the believers who are not given wealth and influence would not have advanced us regarding the Lord's Book; this is an old fabricated lie, and there is no Truth in It." Since the disbelievers have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, and are eating what is prohibited, as told in verse 5: 42, they are unable to be guided by utilizing Adhikr.

Since they are leading a life here neglecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 41: 41–43—they are welcoming the disbeliever Antichrist. By the coming of the Antichrist, these worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22 will accept him as a Prophet at first, and later even as Lord. By the second coming of Jesus, the other people belonging to the Messenger's communities—such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, Sikhs, etc.—will approve Islam, and they will kill these Fujjar by implementing the Command of the verses 4: 91, 5: 33, 9: 5, 123, and 33: 60–61. See explanation 16: 107, 114 and 43: 32–35.

12. And before this there is the Book of Moses as a Guide and Mercy, and this is the Book testifying to It in the Arabic language to warn the wrongdoers, and as Glad Tidings for the Muhsineen.

Muhsineen are those who live here seeing the Lord from the Book Adhikr—the Light. That means those who are living here under the Light of Adhikr. Adhikr revealed to the last Messenger, Muhammad, testifies to and safeguards all 312 Books revealed to all 312 Messengers, including the Book Thourath revealed to Moses. That means, just as the soul of all mankind is the same, the soul of all Books is also the same; It is called Adhikr. It will argue and witness in favor of those who are living here under

the Light of It and who testify to It, and will safeguard them from all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire; whereas It will argue and witness against the wrongdoers who hide It after receiving It. See explanation 2: 2, 25: 33–34, 39: 32–35, and 41: 44.

13. Indeed, those who declare that our Lord is Allah and then remain steadfast in it—there shall be no fear upon them, nor will they grieve.

The one-in-a-thousand believer who testifies to Adhikr will return to Paradise. As explained in verse 2: 62, if the other people belonging to the Messenger's community perform righteous deeds believing in the Lord of the universe and in the Day of Judgment, there shall be no fear upon them, nor will they grieve. See explanation 7: 35, 205–206; and 41: 30.

14. Such are the inmates of Paradise; they will abide in it forever as a reward for what they have been doing.

The one-in-a-thousand believer, along with living here under the Light of Adhikr, is also involved in the deeds of propagating Adhikr to entire mankind irrespective of nation, caste, sex, religion, color, etc., to enable them to be so. See explanation 3: 136, 32: 19, and 39: 74.

15. And We have enjoined man to deal with his parents in the best manner; his mother carried him with hardship and delivered him with hardship; his carrying and weaning are in thirty months. Thus, when he attains forty years, he prayed: "Oh my Lord! Enable me to be grateful for the bounties You have bestowed upon me as well as upon my parents, and to do righteous deeds pleasing to You, and reform for me my progeny. Indeed, I have repented to You, and I am among those who have submitted wholly to You."

This is the prayer the believers who have completed forty years should pray. The prayer of Prophet Sulaiman, who was given great kingship which no one else was ever given, is mentioned in verse 27: 19. The one-in-a-thousand believer who testifies to Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—alone performs such a prayer with the soul. Only such believers will die as Muslims who submitted everything to their Lord, as explained in verses 3: 101–102. Even though the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar claim that they are Muslims, since they hide and reject Adhikr, they are the true disbelievers, as explained in verses 3: 10 and 4: 150–151. As explained in verse 15: 44, every one of them is destined for one of the seven doors of Hell. Through verses 9: 84, 113–114, and 47: 19, the believer is forbidden to seek forgiveness for them even if they are parents, relatives, or anyone else. See explanation 2: 233, 17: 23–24, and 31: 15.

16. Such are those from whom We accept the best of what they did, and We will overlook their evils among the inmates of Paradise—the truthful promise which they were promised.

See explanation 10: 26, 16: 97, 25: 16, and 68–70.

17. And the one who said to his parents: "Fie upon both of you! Do you promise me that I will be resurrected, while many generations have passed before?" And they both sought Allah for help: "Woe to you! Believe! Indeed, the promise of Allah is the Truth." Then he says: "This is nothing but the tales of ancestors."

The parents mentioned in this verse are believers, while the son is a disbeliever. When the parents advise the son that after death everyone will be resurrected for the Day of Judgment, and on that Day everyone must answer before the Lord for this worldly life after the age of fifteen years, he refuses the advice, saying that many generations have passed and have not returned, and that what they say is only tales of ancestors. Upon such children, the word of the Lord has come true, as mentioned in the coming verse. The Fujjar who do not transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr will die witnessing against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as explained in verse 7: 37. They will be gathered in the narrowed fire with their forefathers who passed before them, and there they will be quarreling, arguing, and cursing one another, as explained in verses 7: 38–39 and 38: 55–61. See explanation 16: 24, 18: 80–81, and 45: 25–26.

18. Such are those upon whom the word has come true among the communities that passed before them—that indeed, they were losers.

Today, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, are leading a life forgetting the Resurrection and the Day of Judgment by considering Adhikr as tales of ancestors. Therefore, upon them the word of punishment applies, and they are the losers. As explained in verse 4: 118, among the people of all Messengers, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand are destined for Hell. The scene of quarreling, arguing, and cursing between the hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in Hell is explained in verses 2: 165–167. See explanation 32: 13, 36: 7, and 38: 84–85.

19. And for everyone there are ranks according to what they did, and they will be fully rewarded for what they did, and they will not be wronged.

This verse also teaches that Paradise or Hell is earned by each individual in this world itself. See explanation 2: 281, 18: 49, 35: 32, and 39: 69–70.

20. And on the Day the disbelievers will be presented before the fire: "You used up your wholesome things in your worldly life and enjoyed them fully; so this Day you will be rewarded with a heinous punishment for what you acted arrogantly on the earth without the Truth and for what you were transgressing."

The Truth mentioned in 256 places in the Lord's Book—such as 2: 119, 147; 7: 146; 10: 109; 17: 81; and 39: 41—is one of the forty names of Adhikr. Mankind is deputed to the earth to prepare Paradise in this fourth phase by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr and by utilizing all wholesome things favored by Allah in His satis-

faction. But the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, who lead a life assuming they will not be questioned about this worldly life and the bounties favored by Him as a Trial, will be told in the Hereafter: "Since you tasted all the enjoyments in your worldly life, today you have a heinous punishment." Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world today, the lifestyle and mode of prayer of the odd believer are explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 7: 8–9, 32; 14: 28–30, and 39: 24.

21. And remember the brother of Aad when he warned his people at Ahqaaf—while warners had passed before him as well as after him—"You should not serve except Allah; indeed, I fear for you the punishment of a great Day."

The Arabic word Haqaf means sand hill. Ahqaaf is the plural form of Haqaf, which means sand hills. Ahqaaf is a desert region in the southern part of Saudi Arabia. The Aad people were residing there. Prophet Hood is mentioned as the brother of Aad since he was born and lived there. See explanation 9: 31, 11: 3–4, and 21: 24–25.

22. They said: "Did you come to us to turn us away from our deities? Then bring to us what you promise us, if you are among the truthful."

See explanation 8: 32–33 and 11: 32.

23. He said: "Indeed, the Knowledge about It is with Allah; I only convey to you what I am sent with, but I see you as an ignorant people."

The Messengers, as well as the believers who follow the Messengers, have only the duty of conveying the Lord's Message, Adhikr, to all mankind, as explained in verses 2: 119, 5: 67, and 13: 40. As explained in verses 20: 99–100, the Fujjar who hide and reject Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—after receiving It must bear the burden of all evils that are happening here. See explanation 33: 72–73, 36: 17, and 39: 19.

24. Thus, when they saw It as a gathering cloud approaching their valley, they said: "This is a gathering cloud that will bring rain to us." Nay, It is what you were hastening for—a wind in which there is a painful punishment.

See explanation 41: 15–16 and 52: 18.

25. It destroyed everything with the Command of its Lord, so by the next morning nothing was seen except their dwellings; thus We reward the Mujirim people.

The Mujirims mentioned in 52 verses of the Lord's Book—such as 6: 55; 7: 40; 18: 49; and 32: 12—are the Fujjar explained in verse 3: 7. These Mujirim people who serve Satan, as explained in verses 36: 59–62, are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist and are at the forefront of all mischievous activities worldwide. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors like these Fujjar, Doomsday will happen, as explained in verse 46: 35. See explanation 27: 69–70; 28: 81–82; and 39: 26.

26. And indeed, We had firmly established them in what We have not established you, and We had given them hearing, sight, and faculties of intelligence; but their hearing, sight, and faculties of intelligence did not benefit them in any way when they repudiated the verses of Allah, and they were overtaken by what they had been ridiculing.

The people of Aad were destroyed because they repudiated the verses of Allah. Those who read these verses of the Lord's Book should take a moral lesson: those who rejoice in modern education and technology without utilizing Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—cannot escape the disasters and punishments that occur due to what their own hands have earned. But the Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an have become disbelievers and wrongdoers by neglecting the warning and repudiating the verses of Adhikr, as explained in verses 29: 47 and 49. By the second coming of Jesus, he will kill the Antichrist; then the trees and stones will proclaim that behind them there is a Kafir, so seize and kill him. Then these Fujjar, mentioned as the worst creatures in the land as told in verse 98: 6, will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community. Today, they ridicule such consequences that will affect them. See explanation 8: 22, 34: 19, and 41: 19–24, 28.

27. And surely, We destroyed towns around you, and We explained Our verses so that they might return.

Since Mecca is the center of the world and this verse was revealed in Mecca, It refers to the towns destroyed earlier as "around you." Previous peoples were destroyed when they became Mujirims, wrongdoers, and transgressors by forgetting Adhikr, as explained in verses 6: 47, 7: 84, 46: 25, and 35. The Fujjar (the Mujirims) have read in verse 83: 29 that they will ridicule the believer who testifies to Adhikr in this world. They have also read verses 25: 33–34, which state that those who do not testify to Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces, such are in the worst place and are the most strayed; and verses 5: 44, 45, and 47, which state that whoever does not judge with Adhikr in individual, family, and social life are disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors. See explanation 2: 18, 170; 30: 41; and 32: 21–22.

28. Then why did those deities other than Allah, whom they had taken for nearness, not help them? Rather, they strayed away from them. That was their forged lie and what they were fabricating.

Without utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of the Three-Time-Knower Allah mentioned in verse 10: 100—and the Splendid Book mentioned in verses 41: 41–43 as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, and Hellfire, whoever follows any other way of life follows a lie and forgery. Adhikr is the only Straightpath mentioned in many places such as 1: 5, 6: 153, 36: 61, and 42: 52, which Allah approved for all His creatures from the first man, Aadam, to the last, as explained in verse 3: 19. See explanation 4: 174–175, 6: 94, and 21: 24–25.

29. And remember when We diverted to you some of the Sprites to hear the Reading. When they were present, they said to one another: "Keep silent." When It was completed, they returned to their people as warners.

When Messenger Muhammad realized that none from the Quraishee tribe was ready to accept the Lord's Message, he went to propagate Allah's Message to Thwaef, the native place of his mother. They not only rejected the Messenger and the Message, but also chased him with stones and insults. While returning from Thwaef, tired and distressed, he spent the night at Sailul Kabeer in Nakhla Valley. During his morning prayer, Allah sent some Sprites to hear the Reading from the Lord's Book. Thus, when there were none from mankind to listen, Allah made some Sprites hear His Message, and upon hearing It, they returned to their people as warners. This shows that if anyone from mankind reads Adhikr carefully with the participation of the soul, he can transform his Jinn Soulmate (Sprite companion) into a believer. See explanation 7: 205–206, 16: 43–44, 39: 23, and 72: 1–2.

30. They said: "Oh our people! Indeed, we have heard a Book revealed after Moses, confirming what was before It, and guiding to the Truth and to the Straightpath."

See explanation 1: 5, 42: 52, and 46: 12.

31. "Oh our people! Respond to the call of Allah and believe in Him; He will forgive your offenses and save you from a painful punishment."

The Fujjar who live without considering the soul and the Hereafter have read verse 7: 37, which states that at the time of death they will testify against their souls that they were disbelievers; verse 6: 130, which states that on the Day of Judgment they will testify against themselves; and verse 39: 59, which states that at death the Lord will tell them they were among the disbelievers. See explanation 6: 128–129, 36: 10–11, and 41: 33–34.

32. "And whoever does not respond to the call of Allah will not succeed on the earth, and he will have no protector besides Him; such are in manifest astray."

Those who do not respond to the call of Allah cannot escape His seizure, and for those who are manifestly astray, there will be no helpers or protectors. Moreover, they will enter Satan's house—Hell—at death. See explanation 2: 186, 39: 53–55, and 45: 17–22.

33. Do they not understand that Allah, who created the heavens and the earth and was not fatigued by their creation, can resurrect the dead? Indeed, He is capable of all things.

See explanation 2: 255, 10: 24, 36: 81–82, and 42: 11–12.

34. And on the Day the disbelievers are presented before the fire, It will be said: "Is this not the Truth?" They will say: "Yes, by our Lord!" Then It will be said: "Taste the punishment for what you used to disbelieve."

See explanation 6: 27–30, 36: 63–64, and 40: 10–12.

35. So be patient as were the Messengers endowed with firmness, and do not hasten for them. When they see what they were promised, It will be as though they had not remained except for an hour of a day. Convey the Message—will any be destroyed except the transgressing people?

Doomsday will occur when all mankind become transgressing hypocrites who neither utilize Adhikr themselves nor give It to others after receiving It. Through this verse, believers are commanded not to hasten punishment upon transgressors, but instead to propagate the Lord's Message, Adhikr, to all mankind to establish harmony and delay the pole shifting of the earth. As stated in verse 89: 23, on the Day Hell is brought, mankind will realize: "If only he had utilized Dhikra—Adhikr." See explanation 6: 47, 9: 67–68, 31: 17–19, and 42: 13–14.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Muhammad (47)

This Surath got the name 'Muhammad' from the second verse, which says, "those who believed with what is revealed upon Muhammad, while It is the Truth from their Lord." This Surath was revealed at Medina after the migration of the Messenger there. Since the disbelievers are following falsehood by hiding the Truth, all their deeds have become futile. The believers are following the Truth revealed from their Lord and are helping Allah by propagating It; He will help them in return and will admit them into the Paradise which Allah has made known to them. In the Paradise promised to them, there are at least three rivers of clear water, milk, wine, and purified honey, whereas the disbelievers will be made to drink boiling water, which will cut their guts.

This Surath teaches that the Messenger and believers can seek forgiveness only for themselves as well as for believing men and believing women. The hypocrites who do not become proud of and rejoice with Adhikr after receiving It are deaf and blind, and Allah has cursed such a human Satan. Since they disagree with the Messenger by hiding Adhikr and obstructing mankind from It, all their deeds are futile. This Surath, containing 38 verses, ends by warning that the hypocrites who are niggardly in spending in the way of Allah are niggardly against their own souls, and thus, when all become transgressors by not spending in the way of Allah from the wealth Allah has provided them, He will substitute other people in their place.

1. Those who disbelieved and were prevented from the way of Allah—He made their deeds astray.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding Adhikr—the only path to Allah—and are not giving It to others for utilization are the disbelievers and transgressors. This verse teaches that their deeds, such as prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, charity, etc., have become astray. Through verses 9: 73, 25: 52, and 66: 9, the believers are commanded to do strenuous Jihad toward these Mujirim Fujjar with Adhikr. See explanation 33: 1, 48; 40: 4-5, 47-50; and 45: 31-32.

2. And those who believed and did righteous deeds, and believed with what is revealed upon Muhammad while It is the Truth from their Lord, He will erase their evils from them, and He will reform their affairs.

This verse gives glad tidings that those who become believers with the Truth, Adhikr, which is the Permission of the Lord to become believers as told in verse 10: 100, and are involved in the mission of conveying It to the entire mankind, will have all their evil deeds erased, and their future affairs reformed. See explanation 25: 68-70; 29:

7; and 38: 24.

3. That is because those who disbelieved are following falsehood, while indeed, those who believed are following the Truth from their Lord; thus Allah is quoting their similitudes.

The believers, by utilizing Adhikr as the Criterion which explains the only way to Allah and the different ways of falsehood and Satan, are following the path of the one in a thousand who are into Paradise. But the Fujjar-Kuffar—nine hundred and ninety-nine in every thousand—are the disbelievers neglecting Adhikr. By following falsehood, they are serving Satan and will abide in Hellfire. See explanation 10: 60; 14: 28-30; 25: 33-34; and 40: 78.

4. Thus, when you meet those who disbelieved, strike their necks until you subdue them; then seize them as captives; then you may free them with or without ransom until the war lays down its burden. That is because if Allah had wished, surely He could have helped you against them, but it is to test some of you by means of others; those who are killed in the way of Allah, He will never let their deeds be lost.

This verse contains instructions connected with the Battle of Badr. When the encounter is ongoing with the enemies of Allah—the disbelievers—the believers are commanded to strike their necks to suppress them completely, and captives are to be held until the battle ends. After the battle, captives may be freed with or without ransom. If Allah had wished, He could have granted victory without battle, but mankind was deputed as vicegerents to undergo Trial through one another. See explanation 6: 164-165; 8: 60-61, 67-70; and 29: 30. Since today there is no group of believers or leader of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer is commanded to do strenuous Jihad with Adhikr toward hypocrites who are hiding and repudiating the verses, and Kuffar who are rejecting the verses, as told in verses 9: 73, 25: 52, and 66: 9. When Antichrist-Maseeh Addajjal comes to erase Islam completely, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar will accept him as a Prophet at first and later even as Lord. Then Allah will send Jesus for the second time, and Antichrist and the Fujjar will be killed by implementing the Command of verses 4: 91, 5: 33, 9: 5, 123, and 33: 60-61. See explanation 40: 69-77.

5. He will guide them and reform their affairs.

See explanation 33: 70-71.

6. And He will admit them into the Paradise which He has familiarized to them.

By teaching mankind Adhikr while creating the soul in Paradise, Allah has familiarized them with Paradise and Hell. The one-in-a-thousand believers prepare Paradise in this worldly life and will inherit It at death, as explained in verse 42: 22. See explanation 38: 49-50; and 39: 74.

7. Oh, those who believed! If you are helping Allah, He will help you, and He will

brace your feet.

In this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, conveying Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—by approving Allah as Impartial is helping Allah. For such believers, Adhikr acts as dignity, prosperity, and a safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. See explanation 22: 40, 77-78; and 61: 14.

8. And the disbelievers—for them is perdition; and He has made their deeds lost.

See explanation 7: 37; 25: 21-23; and 43: 36-39.

9. That is because, indeed, they hated what Allah has revealed; then He made their deeds futile.

If Adhikr is not utilized as the Balance, all deeds become satanic. For any deed to be accepted by Allah, there must be proof from Adhikr—the Lord's Message. Two conditions for acceptance of deeds and prayers are explained in verse 2: 186. See explanation 7: 8-9; 18: 103-105; and 43: 74-78.

10. Then do they not travel in the earth and observe how the consequence of those who passed before them was? Allah caused to fall upon them all they had, and for these disbelievers there is the same similitude.

Today, the Fujjar read and hear these verses, but since they do not judge with Adhikr in their individual, family, and social life, they are disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47. As explained in verse 9: 82, the verses they read, touch, and hear will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell. The Fujjar who do not utilize intelligence have read in the Arabic Qur'an verses 6: 47; 7: 84; 46: 25, and 35, which say that the people of previous Messengers were destroyed when they became wrongdoers, Mujirims, and transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr. See explanation 8: 22; 22: 45-46; 30: 9; and 35: 10, 44.

11. That is because indeed, Allah is the Protector of those who believed, while those who disbelieved have no protector.

The Protector of believers is Allah, as Adhikr submits, whereas the protector of disbelievers is Satan, who obstructs mankind from Adhikr. So, the believer who holds fast to Adhikr—the unbreakable Rope mentioned in verse 2: 256—is self-sufficient without depending on anyone other than the Lord. Satan has no ability except what is given by Allah. Satan is given ability to fulfill the wishes of disbelievers, as told in verse 19: 83, and to make their evil deeds appear attractive, as told in verses 6: 42-43. As told in verses 6: 112 and 114: 6, there is Satan both among the Jinn and mankind. See explanation 8: 48; 31: 22; and 38: 78, 82-83.

12. Indeed, Allah will admit those who believed and did righteous deeds into the Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing, while those who disbelieved are living here, enjoying and eating just as the cattle eat, and the Fire is their abode.

Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified today, the believers who testify to It are concerned about the aim of life and are arranging their worldly life under the Light of Adhikr. At the same time, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, since they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, have forgotten Allah and are satisfied with bodily and worldly life. See explanation 7: 179; 14: 28-30; and 46: 20.

13. And how many countries have We destroyed that were stronger in power than the country that drove you out; then there was no one to help them.

See explanation 8: 30; 17: 76; and 36: 28-29.

14. Is then the one who is upon a clear Evidence from his Lord, like the one for whom his evil deeds have been made attractive and who are following their whims?

The Clear Evidence mentioned in this verse is Adhikr. The one-in-a-thousand believers are upon the Clear Evidence by living under the Light of Adhikr and accepting Allah as the single Deity. The remaining nine hundred and ninety-nine in every thousand—the Fujjar—have taken their whims as deities by neglecting Adhikr. For them, Satan beautifies their evil deeds. See explanation 13: 18; 27: 24; and 45: 23-24.

15. The example of the Paradise which is promised to the heedful: in it are rivers of water without impurity, rivers of milk whose taste never changes, rivers of wine delightful for the drinkers, and rivers of purified honey; and in it they have every fruit and forgiveness from their Lord. Is such a one like the one who will abide eternally in Hell and will be given boiling water to drink that will cut their guts?

In one Paradise itself, which is as wide as the heavens and the earth, there are at least three rivers, each of water, milk, wine, and purified honey—thus at least twelve rivers in total. This is what is promised to the heedful believers who testify Adhikr as It should be testified. It is told in verses 37: 62-68 and 44: 43-50 that the Fujjar (Kuffar) whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell will eat from the Zaqqum tree and drink boiling water and pus from wounds, which will cut their guts. As told in verse 4: 56, when the skins of disbelievers are roasted, they will be replaced with new skins so they may taste the punishment fully. See explanation 3: 133-136; 38: 28-29; and 57-58.

16. And among them are those who listen to you; then, when they leave you, they say to those who were given Knowledge, "What did he say just now?" Such are those upon whose hearts Allah has sealed, and they follow their whims.

This verse depicts the attitude of hypocrites toward the Lord's Message and toward the Messenger. The same behavior is seen in hypocrites of all periods who are satisfied with worldly life, who are not ready to hear or read Adhikr while praying with the soul, "Oh my Lord! Increase me in Knowledge," and who attend gatherings where Adhikr is explained only for others' interest. See explanation 5: 60-62; 6: 25-26; and 8: 20-21.

17. And those who utilize the Guidance—He increases them in Guidance and

grants them their heedfulness.

The "Guidance" and "Heedfulness" mentioned in this verse are Adhikr. Therefore, to increase Guidance and heedfulness, Adhikr must be followed in the best manner. See explanation 39: 23, 33; and 42: 52.

18. Then what are they waiting for except the Last Hour to come upon them suddenly, while its signs have surely come? Then, when it comes upon them, how will their remembrance benefit them?

As explained in verses 29: 55-59, after receiving Adhikr—the Best—in the hearts' language, the disbelievers who do not utilize It will be ready to believe when death or the Last Hour comes, but it will not benefit them. As told in verse 89: 23, when Hell is brought near, the human will remember, "If only I had utilized Dhikra—Adhikr." It is told in verse 6: 158 that belief will not benefit any soul when some of the signs of the Lord come if it did not believe earlier. See explanation 21: 10; 41: 52-53; and 44: 13-14.

19. Then know that there is no Deity except Allah, and you seek forgiveness for your own offenses and for the believing men and believing women; and Allah knows your movements and your abode.

This verse teaches the Messenger and thereby the believers that Allah alone is the One to be feared, trusted, relied upon, and answered to regarding life. It also commands seeking forgiveness only for oneself and for believing men and women who approve Allah as the single Deity. The Messenger and believers are forbidden to seek forgiveness for disbelieving hypocrites mentioned in verses 41: 26-28 or their blind followers mentioned in verse 41: 29. These are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7. See explanation 9: 84-85, 113-114; 33: 35; and 37: 34-36.

20. And those who believed say, "Why is not a Surath sent down?" Then, when a decisive Surath is sent down, and fighting is mentioned in it, you see those in whose hearts is disease looking at you with the look of one fainting from death; then it is most suitable for them.

Battles and Trials occur by the Will of Allah to distinguish the believers from the hypocrites. Believers live with the aim of life learned from Adhikr and entrust all matters to Allah, whereas hypocrites forget Allah and prefer bodily and worldly life. When called to battle, they react as if they were being called to death, showing fear and panic. Such people lose both this world and the Hereafter. See explanation 4: 77-79; 9: 64-65; and 33: 12-13, 19.

21. Obedience and words are known; thus, when the Command for war has been determined, if they testified to Allah, surely it would have been best for them.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, have forgotten Adhikr, they have an evil concept regarding Allah, and for them is an evil con-

sequence. Upon them are the curse and wrath of Allah, and for them Hellfire is kept prepared, as explained in verses 9: 67-68 and 48: 6. They have read verses 25: 27-29, which warn that these wrongdoers will wail on the Day of Judgment, saying that human Satan and Jinn Satan obstructed them from Adhikr after It had come to them. See explanation 48: 11-12.

22. Then, if you happen to get ruling power, will you not make mischief in the earth and cut off your blood relations?

This verse warns that hypocrites will whimper until they gain ruling power, but when they do, they will use it for selfish interests, hastening to spread mischief in the land, bloodshed, and severing blood relations. See explanation 2: 30, 204-206; and 9: 8-10.

23. Such are those whom Allah has cursed; thus He has made them deaf and has blinded their sight.

Adhikr is the only means to identify Allah, identify oneself, prepare Paradise here for the seventh phase, and annihilate all satanic footsteps, as explained in verses 2: 168-169. But the Fujjar, including the curse-affected hypocrites and their blind followers, do not utilize their faculties of intelligence to hear and see Adhikr. As explained in verse 8: 22, they are the worst among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. In verses 33: 73 and 48: 6, it is stated that the Trust, Adhikr, was revealed to punish both groups. See explanation 2: 18, 171; 25: 33-34; and 42: 16.

24. Then do they not ponder over this Reading, or are there locks upon their hearts?

Since the Wise Reminder, Adhikr, is considered filth by the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including hypocrites and their blind followers, they neither rejoice nor take pride in Adhikr. Therefore, Allah has sealed their hearts against It. See explanation 4: 82; 38: 27-29; and 40: 56.

25. Indeed, those who turned back upon their heels after the Guidance had been explained to them—Satan enticed them and gave them false hopes.

After receiving Adhikr—the Guidance mentioned in many verses such as 2: 2, 38, 85; 9: 33; and 18: 57—the Fujjar who show reluctance toward It are deceived by their Jinn Soulmates, Satan, mentioned in verses 43: 36-39, who beautify their deeds, including turning away from the Straightpath, Adhikr. See explanation 2: 159-161; and 4: 115.

26. That is because they said to those who hated what Allah sent down, "We will obey you in some matters," while Allah knows their secrets.

"Those who hated what Allah sent down" refers to the Jews of Medina at the time of revelation, and "we will obey you in some matters" refers to the hypocrites of that period. Today, these two groups exist among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar as hypocrites and their blind followers. See explanation 5: 41, 64; 40: 19; and 59: 11-13.

27. Then how will it be when the Angels take their souls, striking their faces and their backs?

See explanation 6: 93-94; 8: 49-50; and 9: 53-55.

28. That is because they followed what angered Allah and hated His pleasure; thus, He made their deeds futile.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar gives importance to worldly life without considering the eternal Hereafter, and follows books written by pseudo-prophets and hypocrites, as explained in verse 2: 79, all their deeds are futile. Without conveying Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—they perform prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, charity, etc., as showboating. Thus, they earn Hellfire as recompense, as explained in verses 25: 65-66. See explanation 9: 67-68; 47: 8-9; and 98: 6.

29. Or do those in whose hearts is disease think that Allah will never reveal their ill wills?

This verse warns that no matter how hypocrites try to hide their envy and hatred toward believers, Allah will expose their inner evils in this world itself. See explanation 40: 25; 41: 19-24; and 45: 28-29.

30. And if We had willed, We could have shown them to you, and you would have recognized them by their marks; surely you will recognize them by the tone of their speech, and Allah knows your deeds.

As explained in verse 4: 63, when Adhikr penetrates the hearts of hypocrites, believers can perceive hatred on their faces. A believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Criterion can recognize hypocrites by their twisted speech, lifestyle, and mocking expressions while hearing Adhikr. Their blind followers regard them as great scholars and devotees. The scene of argument, cursing, and blame between hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in Hell is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 3: 78; 22: 72; and 63: 4-6.

31. Surely, We will test you until We know those among you who strive in Jihad and those who are patient, and We will test your statements.

Mankind undergoes a Trial not for the Three-Time Knower Allah to learn, but for believers to distinguish who among them are patient, give priority to the soul and Hereafter over bodily life, utilize their favors for the aim of life, and identify hypocrites and Kuffar for Jihad with Adhikr. When believers recite verse 1: 7, they should pray with the soul not to be included among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar. See explanation 5: 94; 33: 48; and 41: 26-29.

32. Indeed, those who disbelieved, obstructed the path of Allah, and opposed the Messenger after Guidance was made clear to them will never harm Allah in any way, while He will make their deeds futile.

As explained in verses 14: 28-30, transgressing hypocrites make Hellfire permissible for their blind followers by hiding Adhikr—the favor of Allah—and obstructing the Straightpath. They have read verse 3: 91, which warns that a ransom equal to the earth's gold will not save them on the Day of Judgment. See explanation 3: 176; 47: 1, 25-26.

33. Oh, you who believed! Obey Allah and obey the Messenger, and do not make your deeds futile.

Since Adhikr—the Insight of the human soul—is codified as a Book today, obeying Allah and the Messenger means living by seeing the Lord from Adhikr and witnessing the Messenger's character, which is the character of Adhikr. Such believers' deeds will not be futile, as Adhikr will argue, witness, and intercede for them. See explanation 31: 22; 43: 86; and 45: 20.

34. Indeed, those who disbelieved, obstructed the path of Allah, and then died as disbelievers—Allah will never forgive them.

As stated in verses 83: 34 and 36, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are Kuffar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell. Having lost the aim of life and neglected the soul, they neither utilize Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—nor give It to others. Thus, they ruin themselves without realizing it. Upon them are the wrath and curse of Allah, and Hellfire is prepared as an evil abode, as explained in verses 9: 67-68 and 48: 6. See explanation 2: 254; 5: 36; and 39: 47-48.

35. So do not lose heart or seek a treaty while you are superior and Allah is with you, and He will never cause your deeds to be lost.

Human Satan transgressors who are the symbols of Pharaoh, Haman, and Qaroon, attempt to divert believers from the Straightpath through organizational strength. Believers, foreseeing such seditions through Adhikr, will avoid them and perform great Jihad by confronting them with penetrating words, as explained in verse 4: 63. Believers must not reconcile with hypocrites whom Allah has condemned, as explained in verse 63: 4. See explanation 3: 139; 9: 120-123; and 41: 34-35.

36. Indeed, this worldly life is play and amusement; if you believe and are heedful, He will give you your rewards and will not ask you for your wealth.

Allah owns the treasuries of the heavens and earth and does not need anyone's wealth. The aim of life is to prepare Paradise by utilizing Allah's favors for the benefit of mankind. Hypocrites exploit followers by misleading them into donating to institutions and graves with false promises of Paradise, entrapping them into Hell—Satan's house. Since there is no group of believers today, the odd believer must follow the way of life and prayer mode explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 6: 165; 28: 62-64, 85; 29: 64; and 57: 18-20.

37. If He were to ask you for it, it would burden you, and you would become nig-

gardly, and He would expose your ill wills.

Filthy hypocrites are unwilling to spend wealth to acquire Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—and even if they acquire It, they do not utilize It properly. Spending must be under the Light of Adhikr, sincerely for Allah's pleasure. Showboating and miserliness are inspired by Satan, who thereby leads people to Hellfire as explained in verses 4: 37-38. Whoever is saved from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prospers as told in verses 59: 9; and 64: 16. See explanation 2: 267-268; 25: 7; and 45: 13.

38. Ha! You are invited to spend in the way of Allah, yet among you are those who act niggardly. Whoever is niggardly is niggardly only to his own soul, while Allah is Self-Sufficient and you are the needy. If you turn away, He will replace you with other people, and they will not be like you.

Today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—including hypocrites and Kuffar—have rejected Adhikr and propagate books written by pseudo-prophets by hiding the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book. Since they refuse to propagate Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium—Allah will replace them with others who will not hide It. Therefore, the one-in-a-thousand believer must be ready to spend all favours such as time, knowledge, wealth, and influence to propagate Adhikr—the Splendid Book and the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—to all mankind, including people of the Messenger's community such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians. Helping Allah in this way ensures Allah's help in return, as told in verse 47: 7. See explanation 4: 133; 35: 15-17; and 42: 17.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Fath'h (48)

This Surath got the name 'Al-Fath'h' which means 'The Victory' from the first verse which says 'Indeed, We have opened to you a manifest Victory'. In the sixth year of Hijra, the Messenger and companions started for Mecca to perform 'Umra'. But on the way, the disbelievers from Mecca obstructed the Messenger and companions at Hudaibiya, which is 20 kilometers from Mecca. From there, a treaty was made between the Messenger and Meccan pagans containing some conditions, such as in that year the Messenger and companions should return to Medina without performing Umra, and in the next year they could come to Mecca and perform 'Umra'. Thus, they returned to Medina. At that time, the Surah containing 29 verses was revealed.

It is Almighty Allah who created mankind in Paradise and deputed them to the earth; He causes everything to happen, including battle, treaty, etc. It is to separate the believers and hypocrites. And also for the believers to increase their belief, to get forgiveness for their offenses, and to get great reward from Allah in the Hereafter; and for Allah punishing the hypocritical men and women, as well as the Mushrik men and women who have evil concepts regarding Allah. This Surath warns that the hypocrites who desire to cause disaster for believers are a worthless people, and to such disbelievers who don't believe with Allah and His Messenger, the blazing fire is kept prepared for them.

By mentioning that on the Day of Meccan Victory, the believers were not permitted to fight with disbelievers, this Surath teaches that since today the odd believers and hypocrites are living here in mingling without separated, the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 to kill the hypocrites is not come in force here. It is told in this Surath that the lifestyle that Allah is satisfied with His entire creatures will be implemented in this world itself. Muhammad is the Messenger to convey Allah's Message to His entire mankind, and those who are with him behave mercifully among them, and are harsh towards the Kuffar who hide the verses of Allah. If it is mentioned in Thourath that the mark of prostration is visible on their faces, in Injeel they are compared to a crop that grows flourishingly on its own stem without any support, surprising the farmer.

1. Indeed, We have opened to you a manifest victory.

This verse says that the treaty made between the Messenger and Meccan pagans at Hudaibiya in the sixth year of Hijra was indeed a manifest beginning for Meccan Victory.

2. For Allah to forgive you your offenses, what has passed before and what is in

the future, and to complete His Mercy upon you, and to guide you to the Straight-path.

The Mercy mentioned in the verse is Adhikr. Only with Adhikr can one become a believer and seek forgiveness for the offenses that happened before by remembering them and presenting them with the soul before the Impartial Lord, and keep the rest of life without committing offenses. See explanation 36: 10-11; and 42: 52.

3. And for Allah to help you with powerful help.

See explanation 110: 1-3.

4. He is the One who sent down tranquility in the hearts of the believers, for increasing their belief with their belief; and to Allah belongs the armies of the heavens and the earth, while Allah is the All-Knower, the Wise.

Only with Adhikr—the Permission of Allah mentioned in verse 10: 100—can one become a believer and increase one's belief. Only with It will one get tranquility to the heart, as explained in verse 13: 28. The believers utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise and Shield and safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire. See explanation 9: 40; and 47: 17.

5. For admitting the believing men and believing women into Paradise beneath which rivers are flowing; and for concealing their evils from them, and that is the greatest triumph near Allah.

The Impartial Lord never sends anyone either to Paradise or to Hell. Instead, whoever is helping the Lord by propagating Adhikr—the Lord's Message to the entire world—is deserving to be entered into Paradise by erasing his offenses and evils. See explanation 25: 68-70; 33: 35; and 47: 7.

6. And to punish the hypocritical men and hypocritical women, and the Mushrik men and the Mushrik women who are having an evil concept regarding Allah; upon them have evil consequences, and upon them the wrath of Allah has happened, and He has cursed them, and He has kept prepared Hell for them—what an evil returning place!

As explained in verses 3: 166-167, if the 'Uhd Battle' happened to distinguish the believers and the hypocrites from among those who were with Messenger Muhammad, the 'Hudaibiya Treaty' and thereby 'Meccan Fath'h' also happened to punish the hypocritical men and women, as well as Mushrik men and women. About the hypocritical men and women and the Mushrik men and women, it is told in verse 98: 6 that the disbelievers from the people of the Book and the Mushriks are in the Hellfire, they will abide in it forever; such are the worst creatures in the land. It is told in verses 33: 72-73 that Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe—is revealed to punish the hypocritical men and the hypocritical women, as well as the Mushrik men and the Mushrik women, and to accept the repentance of the believing men and women. When the verse was revealed, the Book was not codified. But

today Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified. So whoever holdfasts/holdsfast to It, he does holdfast to the Lord and is guided into the Straight-path as explained in verses 3: 101; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. It is told in verse 83: 7 that the Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell, and in verses 83: 34, and 36 it is told that Fujjar are the Kuffar. By the coming of Imam Mahdi to Hejaz, the believers who testify Adhikr, the monks from the community of Messenger Muhammad who are living here without engaging in sexual intercourse and are living with the remembrance of the Lord, will be separated to Hejaz. And thereby the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers—Mushriks—will be expelled from Hejaz by implementing the Command of the verses 9: 28, 95; and thus the believers will get world triumph. Without more time, pole shifting of the earth will happen, and the sun will rise from the west instead of from the east, and on that day Antichrist will appear. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar will accept him as a Prophet at first for getting water and food, and later they will accept him even as a lord for getting cloned copies of handsome women and beautiful men. As explained in the verses 4: 158-159, by the second coming of Jesus and killing Antichrist, all people belonging to the Messenger's community all over the world, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians, will accept Islam. They will implement the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 'kill the hypocrites and Kuffar' which has not yet been implemented so far anywhere in the world. By that, a life similar to that in Paradise, without having sexual intercourse and discrimination based on sex, will flourish here. Since there is no any group of believers anywhere in the world today, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 9: 67-68, 98; 42: 16; 47: 1, 12.

7. And to Allah belong the armies of the heavens and the earth, and Allah is the Mighty, the Wise.

8. Indeed, We have sent you as a witness, Herald of Glad Tidings, and as a warner.

All 313 Messengers were deputed to witness the life of Adhikr—the Witness—among mankind, and to inform glad tidings to the believers who testify Adhikr, and to warn the Fujjar—the Kuffar—who made their food rejecting Adhikr as explained in verse 7: 26. See explanation 33: 45; 38: 86; and 39: 19.

9. To believe with Allah and His Messenger, and to strengthen Him, and to revere Him, and to glorify Him in the dawn and dusk.

Allah does not come to the earth. Instead, He appoints Messengers with His Message Adhikr to familiarize Him with mankind, and to witness the life of Adhikr among mankind; and also to give glad tidings to the believers who testify Adhikr that they can return to Paradise, and to warn the Hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject Adhikr that they have Hellfire as the worst returning place. As explained in verses 2: 62; and 5: 69, there is no any group of believers anywhere in the world to witness the life of the Book Adhikr among mankind; the people belong-

ing to the community of Messenger Muhammed if they believe with the Lord as a single Deity and believe in the Hereafter, and are doing righteous deeds, there shall be no fear upon them, and they will not be grieved. See explanation 7: 157-159; 9: 31; and 24: 41.

10. Indeed, those who pledged to you, indeed, they were pledging to Allah, the hand of Allah was above their hands, then whoever violates, then he is violating against his own soul, and whoever is fulfilling the covenant made with Allah, then He will reward him.

The Messenger and companions who started to Mecca in the sixth year of Hijra to perform 'Umra' took rest at 'Hudaibiya', which is 20 kilometers near Mecca, and sent Usman to Mecca to know the condition and response of the Meccan pagans. But there was a rumor spread that Meccan pagans captured Usman or even killed him. Then, as told in verse 18 of this Surath, from under a tree there, every companion took a pledge to Messenger Muhammed putting their hands upon the Messenger's hand that they are ready for anything in the way of Allah, including martyrdom. The pledge they made, witnessing Allah, is mentioned here. In verses 7: 172-173, the covenant made by every mankind with Allah from Paradise is reminded. Every pledge is reminding about the covenant made with Allah from Paradise, and are submitting that 'I am none, and I have nothing'. See explanation 2: 27-28; 9: 11-112; 16: 91-92.

11. From among the Bedouins who lag will say to you: "Our wealth and families made us busy, so you seek forgiveness for us"; they are saying with their tongues what is not in their hearts. You ask: "Then who is there to benefit you from Allah if He intends for you any distress, or if He intends for you any favor? Nay, Allah has acquainted you with whatever you are doing."

The hypocrites and the Bedouins who lagged in going to 'Umra' with the Messenger and companions were submitting excuses to the Messenger that they couldn't come for 'Umra' as they had to care for their families and wealth, and so requested: "You seek forgiveness for us to Allah." Then the Three-Time Knower Allah, who knows even the inner feelings of the hearts, is reminding the Messenger and companions about those who speak by forgetting Allah that 'they are speaking with their tongues what is not in their hearts'. Calling the believers through verses 61: 2-3, Allah says to believers that you shouldn't be like the hypocrites who say what they do not do, which is very hatred near Allah. See explanation 2: 44; 3: 160; 9: 94-98; and 39: 6-8.

12. Nay, you thought that the Messenger and the believers would never return to their families forever; it is made allured into your hearts, and your thoughts were evil, and you were a worthless people.

The hypocrites and the Bedouins who were attracted to this worldly and bodily life were thinking that the Meccan pagans would either eradicate the Messenger and the believers or would take them as captives. But against their expectation, the Messenger and the believers returned safely to their families without any distress hap-

pening. Then they were saying many excuses for not accompanying the Messenger and believers to 'Umra'. To the disbelievers who don't make their Jinn soulmate into believers as explained in verses 43: 36-39, their Jinn soulmate Satan will make attractive his evil deeds and thoughts as good as explained in verses 6: 43; and 34: 20. As explained in verses 25: 17-18, on the Day when everyone will be summoned in the Hereafter, Allah will ask the saint people whom the Fujjar were invoking in this world: "Did you mislead these, My servants; or did they stray themselves?" The saint people will answer: "Glory is to You! It was not suitable for us to select any patrons besides You; but You provided them and their forefathers' livelihood until they forgot Adhikr and became a worthless people." The worst people in every period are having evil thoughts about the believer who says that no one can become a believer without the Permission—Adhikr—as explained in verse 10: 100, or no deed will be accepted without becoming a believer as explained in verse 2: 186. See explanation 4: 72-73; 14: 28-30; 25: 30; and 46: 5-6.

13. And whoever doesn't believe with Allah and His Messenger, then indeed, We have kept prepared blazing fire for the disbelievers.

Without saying 'whoever doesn't believe in Allah and His Messenger' it is said 'whoever doesn't believe with Allah and His Messenger', which means that Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who don't believe with Allah and His Messenger as 6236 verses of the Lord's Book submit are the disbelievers as told in verse 39: 71, and they are destined to seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 33: 64-68; 40: 47-50; and 48: 6.

14. And to Allah belongs the kingship of the heavens and the earth, He forgives to whom He wishes, and He punishes whom He wishes, and Allah is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

See explanation 2: 284; 36: 10-11; and 39: 53-55.

15. Those who lag behind the Bedouins will say: "If you are setting forth to an expedition for getting booty, you leave us, we may follow you"; they intend to change the Word of Allah. You say: "You will never follow us, just like what Allah told you before"; then they will say: "You are envious of us." Nay, they are not grasping the aim of life except a little.

'They are not grasping the aim of life except a little' mentioned here means 'the hypocrites do not grasp the aim of life even a little' and 'only one in each thousand will grasp the aim of life'. See explanation 7: 179; 9: 46-48, 58-59; and 38: 82-83.

16. You say to the Bedouins who lagged: "You will be called to fight against a people having mighty prowess or to make them surrender; then if you obey, Allah will give you the best reward, and if you turn away just like you turned away before, He will punish you with painful punishment."

The Impartial Lord doesn't guide anyone either to Paradise or to Hell. Instead, who-

ever understands the aim of life from Adhikr and lives submitting all his wishes and will to Allah, Adhikr will witness and argue in favor of them and will guide them to Paradise—the house of Allah. At the same time, against the disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151 who are following their wills and whims, and are leading a life here just like the cattle without having the aim of life as explained in verses 25: 43-44, the verses they saw, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 42: 22; 43: 36-39; and 47: 15.

17. No blame is there upon the blind, and no blame upon the lame, and no blame upon the patient; and whoever obeys Allah and His Messenger, He will admit him into the Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing; while whoever turns back, He will punish him with painful punishment.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war with weapons and martyrdom. But today, since Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, the only weapon to form the harmony of mankind, and the Ticket to return to Paradise—is formed as a Book, the believer should help the Lord as told in verses 22: 40; 47: 7; and 61: 11-14 by propagating Adhikr to entire mankind irrespective of nation, religion, caste, color, sex, etc. and also should do great Jihad with Adhikr against the Kuffar and human Satan hypocrites who are making hindrance towards Its propagation. The odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 2: 62; 9: 90-93; and 36: 54-65.

18. Surely Allah was pleased toward the believers when they were pledging to you under the tree; then He knew what was in their hearts, then He sent down tranquility upon them, and He rewarded them with a nearby Victory.

The pledge mentioned in this verse refers to the pledge done by the believers under a tree at 'Hudaibiya', declaring that they were ready for anything in the way of Allah, including martyrdom, as explained in verse 10 of this Surath. Then Allah increased their belief and sent down peace and tranquility to them, just like He increased Guidance to the companions of the cave as mentioned in verse 18: 13. 'The nearby Victory' mentioned in this verse refers to 'the Meccan Victory' that happened on the 8th of Hijra. See explanation 5: 119; 33: 35; and 48: 4.

19. And abundant Booty they will achieve; while Allah is the Exalted, the Wise.

20. And Allah has promised you abundant Booty that you will achieve, now He has hastened this to you, and He has restrained the hands of people from you for becoming It a sign for the believers, and to guide you to the Straightpath.

'Now He has hastened this to you' said in this verse is about the 'Hudaibiya Treaty'. According to the conditions of this treaty, the Messenger and Muhammad had to return to Medina without performing 'Umra', and in the next year, they could come

to Mecca and perform 'Umra'. And if anyone from Mecca comes to Medina seeking asylum, he should be returned to Mecca, whereas if anyone from Medina goes to Mecca, there is no need for returning him to Medina. Even though the conditions seemed openly against the believers and in favor of the disbelievers, indirectly, it was in favor of the believers and against the disbelievers. That is because the believers coming from Mecca to Medina seeking asylum, if returned to Mecca, would lead a model life there, testifying to Islam, which might help familiarize Islam among the people at Mecca. At the same time, those who are going to Mecca from Medina are the filthy hypocrites who darted away from Islam, and there is no loss for believers due to their going. That is the meaning of "for becoming It a sign for the believers'" mentioned in the verse. See explanation 3: 154; and 9: 124-125.

21. And some other achievements you couldn't gain yet, surely Allah has encompassed them, while Allah is capable of everything.

See explanation 8: 60.

22. And if those who disbelieved had been fighting against you, they would have turned their backs, then they would find no protector, nor any helper.

See explanation 47: 25-26.

23. The Way and Practice of Allah that surely passed before, and you will never find any change in the Way and Practice of Allah.

The believers will defend with Adhikr, which is the Safeguard from the calamities, disasters, and Hellfire, as well as the Way and Practice of Allah, the sedition of both Antichrist, who will come in the form of a human, and the opposition of hypocrites who will accept Antichrist as Lord. See explanation 33: 38, 60-62; and 35: 43.

24. And He is the One who restrained their hands against you, and your hands against them at the valley of Mecca after you got Victory upon them, and Allah is observing whatever you are doing.

After getting a clear triumph for the Messenger and believers over Meccan pagans on the Day of Meccan Victory, which happened in the 8th year of Hijra (the Messenger's migration from Mecca to Medina refers to the Hijra), it was Allah who made it a bloodless victory. See explanation 16: 43-44; 17: 17; and 25: 58-59.

25. They are those who disbelieved and who obstructed you from 'Masjidul Haram' (the Sacred Masjid) and the sacrificial animals from reaching their place of sacrifice; if there had not been believing men and believing women whom you do not know, and had you not trampled them, thus, the curse from among them had not been befallen upon you without knowing, your hands would not have been restrained; for Allah admitting into His Mercy whom He wishes, if they had been separated, surely We would have punished those who disbelieved from among them with painful punishment.

On the Day of Meccan Fath'h (Meccan Victory), the Messenger and believers were not permitted to do battle with the disbelievers who obstructed them from the 'Masjidul Haram' and from the place 'Mina' where the sacrificing animals should be sacrificed. It was because there were some believers who were sent back from Medina to Mecca according to the conditions made in the 'Hudaibiya Treaty', and some other believers were there who concealed their belief. If the battle had happened, there would have been a chance to harm the believing brothers without identifying them who were living mingling with the disbelievers. Not to happen this, Allah was avoiding a fight between the believers and disbelievers. 'For Allah admitting into His Mercy whom He wishes' mentioned in the verse means the battle was avoided to witness the Book which will be codified in the future in favor of them or against them.

Today the believers who are small in number, and the hypocrites, are living mingled all over the world. Since today there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the battle just like the 'Uhd Battle' as told in verses 3: 166-167 to separate the believers and hypocrites will not happen. Instead, as explained in verse 6: 65, by dividing the hypocrites into different organizations, Allah is causing them to fight among themselves. As explained in verse 48: 6, when the believers in different parts of the world are separated to Hejaz, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar including the hypocrites and Mushriks who will accept the Antichrist as Prophet and lord will be killed implementing the Command of the verses 33: 60-61. See explanation 38: 78; and 43: 60-61.

26. When those who disbelieved set up in their hearts the pride—false pride of ignorance, then Allah sent down His tranquility upon His Messenger and upon the believers, and He braced them with the Word of Heedfulness, and they were the most entitled to it and the most deserving of it, and Allah is knowing everything.

On the day Mecca became under the control of the believers, the hearts of the disbelievers were filled with discomfort and false pride of ignorance, whereas the Messenger and believers were feeling peace and tranquility, as if nothing had happened. The Fujjar are reading in the Arabic Qur'an the verse 32: 4 saying that 'mankind has no one from any protector or intercessor besides Allah—the Lord of the universe, then don't you remind others in their heart's language'. But they, by hiding and rejecting even the 40 names of the Lord's Book, are serving Satan and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. Since they do not judge in their individual, family, and social life with Adhikr, they are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47, respectively. These Mujirims who are the worst creatures in the land as explained in verse 98: 6, and the worst among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as explained in verse 8: 22, even though are uttering with their tongue that 'there is no Deity besides Allah', in their practical life they do not accept Allah as 'the Lord of mankind, the King of mankind, and the Single Deity of mankind'. See explanation 9: 31, 84-85; 25: 33-34; and 37: 35.

27. Surely, Allah has testified His Messenger's vision with the Truth: "If Allah intends, certainly you will enter the Sacred Masjid securely as your heads are shaved or cut in short without fearing"; then He knew what you don't know, then He made a Nearby Victory besides that.

The vision of the Messenger in his sleep was that the Messenger and believers would enter the Sacred Masjid with their heads shaved and the hairs of the head cut short without fearing anything or anyone. Based on this, in the sixth year of Hijra, the Messenger and believers started for Mecca to perform 'Umra'. But on the way there, the disbelievers were obstructing them at 'Hudaibiya' without allowing them to enter Mecca. According to the treaty made between the believers and disbelievers, in that year they had to return to Medina without performing 'Umra' and in the coming year they could enter Mecca and perform 'Umra'. So they sacrificed their sacrificial animals, which they brought with them at 'Hudaibiya', and in the next year (seventh year of Hijra), according to the treaty, they went to Mecca and performed 'Umra' safely. 'The Nearby Victory' mentioned in the verse is the 'Meccan Victory' given to the Messenger and believers in the eighth year of Hijra. See explanation 32: 28-30; and 48: 1-3.

28. He is the One who has sent His Messenger with the Guidance and the true way of life to be It supreme above all ways of life, and Allah is enough as Witness.

It is told in verses 9: 33 and 61: 9 that He is the One who has sent His Messenger with the Guidance and the true way of life to be It supreme above all ways of life. This verse ends with, 'and Allah is enough as Witness', whereas the verses 9: 33 and 61: 9 end with 'even though the disbelievers hate it'. See explanation 3: 19, 85; 13: 43; and 48: 6.

29. Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, and those who are with him are harsh towards the Kuffar and are kind between them; you can see them obedient and prostrating seeking the Bounty and Pleasure from Allah; there are marks in their faces as the traces of prostration; that is their example in Torah, whereas in Injeel their example is like a crop which brought forth its shoot, then made it strong, then it became thick, then it stood straight on its stem delighting the farmers and enraging the Kuffar about them; Allah has promised those who believed and did righteous deeds from among them forgiveness and great reward.

As told in verses 83: 34 and 36, the Fujjar are the Kuffar. Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are not utilizing Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33—by themselves, nor are giving It to other people of the Messenger's community to utilize, they will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell as explained in verse 25: 34. As explained in verses 6: 89-90, since the people of Messenger Muhammad who inherited the Lord's Book as told in verse 35: 32 don't utilize Adhikr, It will be entrusted to other people of the Messenger's community such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., who will not hide It. 'Those who are with him and who are harsh towards the Kuffar' mentioned in the verse are today

the people of the Messenger's community. The Fujjar who, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr and following the Fujjar books and 29 pseudo-prophets, are welcoming the 30th pseudo-prophet, Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus, Antichrist will be killed by Jesus, and then other people belonging to the Messenger's community will accept Islam. They will kill these Fujjar and thus the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. It is told in verse 16: 89 that Adhikr, which explains everything, is the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings to the Muslims who submit all to their Lord. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr are undeservedly claiming and boasting that they are Muslims who will go to Paradise. Actually, they are the true disbelievers for whom heinous punishment is kept prepared as explained in verses 4: 150-151.

Since the believers who utilize Adhikr—the Light—are performing the prostration of recitation as explained in verses 7: 205-206, the Presence of the Lord is visible in their faces always. The marks mentioned in the verse don't mean the marks visible on the forehead of the Fujjar by doing prostration in their five times prayer with their body without participating the soul for which heinous punishment is promised as explained in verse 22: 18. Those who are with the Messenger are exampled in Injeel as a group who are living here self-sufficiently without depending on anyone besides Allah, and are raising their heads proudly without bowing their heads in front of anyone except Allah, just like the crops of which all seeds are germinated and are grown strongly and thickly in their stems without any support from outside. Their growth enrages the hypocrites and their followers—Mushriks. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that in the Last period of the world, the believers should turn to agriculture. This is one of the two verses of the Lord's Book in which all 28 letters of the Arabic alphabet are included. The other one is verse 3: 154. It is told only in this verse in the Lord's Book that 'Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah'. See explanation 2: 62; 3: 79; 26: 215; and 42: 22.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Hujurath (49)

This Surath, containing 18 verses, got the name 'Al-Hujurath' (the Sleeping Rooms) from the fourth verse, which says that 'those who are calling you from behind the sleeping Rooms, most of them are not utilizing their intelligence'. This Surath was revealed during the Messenger's Medina life at different times, especially in the last period. Being part of teaching the manner, character, and mode of conduct the believers should have, this Surath teaches that if any transgressor brings any news, the believers—who are endeared with belief and heedfulness, and are having hatred towards disbelief, transgression, and disobedience—should respond to it only after inquiring about it seriously. The believing men and women are brothers and sisters to each other, and if any two of them happen to quarrel with each other, the believers should try to make reconciliation between them under the Light of Adhikr.

The verse of this Surath says that all mankind are the sons and daughters of a single father and mother, and they are separated into different nations and tribes to identify each other. This Surath prohibits ridiculing others, calling by double names, saying stinging, defamatory, and slandering words, doing spy work, spreading guesses and conjecture, etc., which cause interruption to the harmony of mankind and disintegration aimed at getting supremacy and superiority over others. This Surath ends by reminding that those who show their belief as a favor upon the Messenger and believers are not the true believers, and their life, which is against Adhikr, is hypocrisy, which is just like teaching the Three-Time Knower Allah their life.

1. Oh, you who believed! You shouldn't be in advance of Allah and His Messenger, and you heed Allah; indeed, Allah is the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing.

This verse commands the believers that they shouldn't talk or do anything advancing Lord Allah and His Messenger, which is against Adhikr, and should do anything only by asking Allah with the soul and considering Him as the Three-Time Knower, whom no sleep or slumber affects. See explanation 4: 59; 23: 117; 41: 19-24.

2. Oh, you who believed! You shouldn't raise your voices above the voice of the Prophet, and you shouldn't be loud to him with words just like you speak loudly to one another among you, lest your deeds become futile while you perceive it not.

Since the believer who has understood that whatever the Messenger talks is Adhikr, and it is just like Allah talks, he does not talk loudly as if he doesn't hear what the Messenger talks, or does not talk in a manner that it would make hindrance to hearing the Messenger's speeches to others. Contrary to this, if the believer talks or does against the messages of the verses such as 8: 35; 17: 110; 31: 19; and 41: 26, all his

deeds will become futile. See explanation 7: 203-205; 47: 1-3; and 53: 1-4.

3. Indeed, those who subdue their voices near the Messenger of Allah, such are those whose hearts Allah has tested for heedfulness; such have forgiveness and great reward.

Today, to the believers who attend the class where Adhikr is explained in the heart's language, obeying the Command of the verses such as 39: 23 and 42: 52, and are following It as much as possible, will have forgiveness and great reward as explained in verses 36: 10-11. Contrary to this, the hypocrites who are explaining the verses of the Lord's Book as misinterpreting for retaining the organizational interest and religious spirit, which are against the Lord's intention, and their blind followers who are hearing them, will be gathered in Hell as explained in verse 4: 140. See explanation 4: 115; and 47: 16-18.

4. Indeed, those who are calling you from behind the sleeping Rooms, most of them are not utilizing their intelligence.

5. And if they are showing patience until you come out to them, surely it would have been best for them; while Allah is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

The Messenger who is entrusted to convey the Message of Allah never spends his time lazily in his Room. So it is the duty of the believers who are endowed with intelligence to wait for the Messenger patiently until he comes out from his sleeping Room. The Mujirims who don't utilize their intelligence for understanding the aim of life, and prefer a bodily and worldly life, neglecting the soul and the Hereafter, are entering others' houses without getting permission from them, and they are speaking loudly, making a disturbance to others. Such people don't keep the code of conduct to be followed in others' houses. See explanation 24: 61-63; 23: 53-54; and 39: 59-63.

6. Oh, you who believed! If a transgressor comes to you with news, then you have to verify it so as not to affect a people with any harm by ignorance, then you will become regretting upon what you have done.

In this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should only accept any news after evaluating and verifying it with Adhikr—the Balance and Criterion. Through the verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9, the odd believer is commanded to do great Jihad with Adhikr towards the hypocrites and Kuffar. It is told in verse 2: 152: "So you remember Me, I will remember you"; and in verses 3: 190-191, it is told that those who are endowed with intelligence remember Allah in their standing, sitting, and lying. As explained in verse 3: 102, whoever transforms his or her Jinn comrade situated in the heart into a believer with the Truth Adhikr, and thus keeps Allah in the heart, can only become a believer. Through the verses 9: 67-68, the transgressing Fujjar who have forgotten Allah are promised Hellfire. See explanation 4: 63; 9: 5, 60-61; and 22: 77-78.

7. And you know that indeed the Messenger of Allah is among you; and if he is

obeying you in most of the affairs, you will be in trouble, while Allah endeared to you the belief, and He has made it alluring in your hearts, and He has made into you hatred the disbelief, transgression, and disobedience; such are only the uprightly guided.

It is not allowable for the Messenger to follow your wills and whims. If the Messenger followed your whims and wills after he had received Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—all of you, including the Messenger, would have become wrongdoers, transgressors as well as losers of this world and Hereafter, as explained in verse 2: 145. Two conditions to become uprightly guided are explained in verse 2: 186. See explanation 7: 146-147; 33: 35; and 40: 38-39.

8. Bounty from Allah, and the Mercy; and Allah is the All-Knower, the Wise.

Since today Adhikr is codified as a Book, the Bounty and Mercy from Allah is Adhikr. It is told in verse 10: 58 that to rejoice with Adhikr, which is the Mercy and Bounty, is better than whatever they are gathering. But against the Command of this verse, the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are differentiated into so many groups, and each group is rejoicing with whatever they have as explained in verses 30: 30-32. See explanation 4: 113; 8: 2-4; 9: 65; and 98: 1-2.

9. And if two groups among the believers are fighting, then you make reconciliation between both of them; then if one of them outrages upon others, then you fight the one who outrages until it comes into the Command of Allah; thus if it comes, then you make reconciliation between both of them with Justice, and you do justice; indeed, Allah loves those who judge with Justice.

As explained in verses 3: 7-10, thirty years after the departure of Messenger Muhammad, the people of Messenger Muhammad became three groups. From among them, the Ledger of Fujjar including the Fajir and Kafir are in the Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verse 83: 7. As explained in verse 48: 6, the hypocritical men and hypocritical women as well as Mushrik men and Mushrik women who are having an evil concept about Allah and who have evil consequences—the wrath and curse of Allah are affected upon them, and for them Hellfire is kept prepared. Those who don't judge with Adhikr in individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47 respectively. Only one in a thousand believers who will go to Paradise only judges with Adhikr, utilizing It as the Balance from here itself. In this era where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and way of life of the odd believer are explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 4: 135; 5: 42; and 17: 35.

10. Indeed, believing men and believing women are brothers and sisters to each other, then you make reconciliation between your brothers and sisters, and you heed Allah so that you may receive Mercy.

Since the believing men and women have identified themselves, the Creator, and the aim of life, no thoughts or deeds for acquiring worldly gain by forgetting Allah hap-

pen from them They have transformed their Jinn Comrade into believers utilizing Adhikr as explained in verses 43: 36-39.

The one in a thousand believer who follows Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—leads a life here in a consciousness that in the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's necks, everyone's thoughts and deeds are being recorded, and on the Day of Judgment, the trial of everyone will be done by reading that Book individually as explained in verses 17: 13-14. The remaining nine hundred and ninety-nine who are Fujjar men and women inscribe in their Book of Deeds the sexual organs of opposite genders. The scene of wailing these Mujirims while reading the Book of deeds from the Hereafter is explained in verse 18: 49. These Fujjar who have faculties of hearing but do not utilize them for hearing Adhikr, and have faculties of speech but do not utilize them for speaking to others about Adhikr, are described as the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord in verse 8: 22. They are filth, and Adhikr won't increase to them anything except filth as explained in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125. See explanation 8: 74-75; 9: 71-72; and 33: 35.

11. Oh, you who believed! Let not a people ridicule another people, perhaps they may be better than them; and let no women ridicule another women, perhaps they may be better than them; and do not defame one another from you, and don't insult others calling nicknames; calling an evil name is transgressive after faith, and whoever doesn't repent, then such are the wrongdoers.

As explained in verse 2: 213, earlier mankind was a single community. As explained in verses 21: 24-25, all 313 Messengers have been deputed with Adhikr—the Proof and Truth—to teach mankind that there is no Deity except Allah, so you serve Him alone; and as explained in verses 21: 92-93 and 23: 51-52, all Messengers have been deputed to teach mankind that there is only one community (mankind), one religion (natural life way Islam), and one Deity (Lord Allah) for mankind. Mankind created in Paradise is deputed to earth to undergo trial with whatever they have been provided, as explained in verses 5: 48 and 6: 165. Just like everyone is brought to the earth as single, everyone is taken back from this earth also as single, as explained in verse 6: 94. As explained in verse 4: 118, from among the people of all Messengers, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand will be entrapped by Satan. All mankind after the deputation of Muhammad as Messenger are included in his community, whereas the addressees of the Messenger (Meccan pagans) and those who have inherited the Lord's Book as explained in verse 35: 32 are included in his people.

The Fujjar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7 are the Kuffar as told in verses 83: 34 and 36. The hypocrites and Kuffar who lead a life forgetting Adhikr, which is in one's heart's language, are forbidding the good and are commanding the evils; they are the transgressors who have forgotten Allah and the aim of life as explained in verses 9: 67-68. And in verse 48: 6, it is told that these hypocrites and Mushriks are affected with the wrath and curse of Allah, and for them Hellfire is kept prepared as an evil abode. Through the verse 9: 73, the believer who testifies Adhikr

and the Messenger is commanded to do great Jihad with Adhikr towards them; and through the verse 3: 119, to say to these enemies of Allah, Messenger, and believers: "You die with your anger"; and through verse 4: 63, the believer is commanded to say to them the words that penetrate to their inner soul. Saying to these hypocrites who are telling only lies, as told in verse 63: 1, the insulting words and showing gestures towards them that will make them angry will be recorded as righteous deeds to believers as explained in verses 9: 120-121. When the believer helps Lord Allah by conveying Adhikr—the Speech of Allah—to the people of the Messenger's community for familiarizing them about Allah and the Day of Judgment, the Lord will help him back as explained in verse 47: 7.

It is the inevitable duty of mankind endowed with intelligence to try to form harmony of mankind and to make opportunity for the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures to praise and glorify the Lord by propagating Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universes in equilibrium—among the entire mankind irrespective of nation, religion, caste, tribe, color, sex, etc. See explanation 2: 62 and 4: 1-2. The hypocrites and their blind followers—Fajir—are following Satanic footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 such as racism, communalism, nationalism, terrorism, organizational partiality, sexual partiality, apartheid, etc., which are obstructing the harmony of mankind and are against the freedom of belief. So it is not only permissible for the believers to warn the hypocrites and Fajir with Adhikr about their consequence in Hellfire, and to say to them the words ridiculing them and penetrating into their inner hearts, but it is also compulsory for them to do so. See explanation 22: 78; 41: 34-35; and 48: 24-25.

'You do not defame one another from you' not only means that the believers shouldn't defame the other people of the Messenger's community, but it also means that the believers shouldn't defame each other. And also should use the straight word that will be understood by others easily. Since the believers have understood the message of the verses 104: 1-2 that the 'Vaile' valley is for the defamers by word and action who gather wealth and go on counting it, there will be no deed or word of vanity and boasting from the believers. See explanation 33: 70-71; and 39: 8.

'You don't insult others by calling nicknames' means the believers are not allowed between themselves or towards other people to insult, ridicule, or underestimate anyone by calling them any nickname or double name that one doesn't like to be called. Calling nicknames and double names after receiving Adhikr is the character of hypocrites. After receiving the message of these verses, those who do not repent to Allah with the heart for the sins and offenses that happened earlier and remind others about the consequences of it, such are the wrongdoers. See explanation 7: 175-176; 9: 23-24; and 33: 4-5.

12. Oh, you who believed! You avoid many of the guesses; indeed, some of the guesses are sins, and you shouldn't do spy work; you shouldn't tell defamation about one another from among you in their absence; will any of you like to eat the

meat of your brother who died? Then you hate it, and you heed Allah, indeed Allah is Oft-Repenting, the Merciful.

It is only with Confirmed Truth—Adhikr—that one can get a confirmed belief. So the believers, without following the assumption and conjectures, should confirm any matter based on the Proof from Adhikr. The believers who are leading a life witnessing the Three-Time Knower Lord and entrusting upon Him won't do any spy work, or hear others' speeches secretly, or read the letters of others, or try to reveal others' secrets, and also shouldn't talk about other believers badly in their absence, which will be so hateful like eating the meat of a deceased brother. The Fujjar who are involved in these prohibited deeds are the true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150-151 who haven't transformed their Jinn comrade into believers as explained in verses 43: 36-39. As told in verse 17: 17, the Messenger and believers are always in a consciousness that the Three-Time Knower Lord is enough to acquaint and observe the offenses of His servants. Through the verses 25: 58-59, the Messenger Muhammad is commanded to entrust upon the One who lives forever and dies not, and to Glorify and Praise Him, and He is enough to acquaint the offenses of His servants; the One who created Heavens, earth, and all that in between them in six days, then He established on the Throne, the Impartial, so you ask about Him to the Three-Time Knower. In this era where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of believers are explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 6: 116; and 26: 221-223.

13. Oh, Mankind! We have created you from a male and female, and We have made you into different nations and tribes to identify each other; indeed, the most honorable among you near Allah are the most heedful among you. Indeed, Allah is the All-Knower, the Acquainted.

All mankind except Jesus are the sons and daughters of Aadam—the first father—and Hawwa—the first mother. The Rooh (Spirit), which includes the life and soul of all, including Jesus, is of Allah. The body to travel for that soul is only different. Whoever identifies from Adhikr what is soul, body, life, sleep, death, aim of life, the aim of deputing mankind into the earth, who will go to Hell, who will go to Paradise, who will be sent to another world than Paradise or Hell, etc., and thus abstains from the Satanic footsteps such as nationalism, communalism, racism, apartheid, terrorism, selfishness, organizational, sexual, and religious partiality, etc., such are the honorable who will return to Paradise—Allah's house. Those who do not consider Allah as the Three-Time Knower after receiving Adhikr, such will be entered in the Hellfire—Satan's house. As explained in verse 2: 62, whoever didn't receive Adhikr, the Impartial Lord Allah will send them to any other world than Paradise or Hell after they get drunk from the Kouther Lake—a drink by which no thirst will be affected after that forever—as explained in verses 108: 1-3. See explanation 4: 1; 35: 28-29; and 58: 22.

14. The Bedouin Arabs say: "Indeed we have believed"; you say: "You haven't believed, but you say 'we have submitted', while belief hasn't entered into your

hearts, if you are obeying Allah and His Messenger, He won't make futile anything from your deeds, indeed Allah is Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful."

Just like the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not become confirmed believers by utilizing Adhikr—the Confirming Truth mentioned in verse 69: 51—are claiming today, the Bedouin Arabs were also claiming before the Messenger that they believed. Since the Message of the verses of the Lord's Book which is essential to form and increase the belief as explained in verse 8: 2 is not entered into their hearts, the Lord of the universe who knows the status of the heart is commanding the Messenger to say to them: "You say we have submitted, and you have no right to say we have believed, and if you are following Allah and His Messenger in all aspects, He won't make any of your deed futile." Since the Bedouin Arabs were illiterate and Adhikr was not codified as a Book, it is told to them: "Since the belief hasn't entered yet into your hearts, you aren't believers, but you can say, we are Muslims (we have submitted)." But today, since the Fujjar are literate and they have received Adhikr, they have no right even to say that 'we are Muslims' as the Bedouin Arab could say. Actually they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151. Today, the belief about Allah, Messengers, Books, Angels, Day of Judgment, Paradise, Hell, etc., can be formed only with Adhikr. That is why, as explained in verse 10: 100, no one can become a believer except with Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord—containing 6,236 verses. Without becoming a believer, no one can enter into Paradise—the house of the Believer Allah mentioned in verse 59: 23. Whoever holdsfast Adhikr, he did holdfast Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are living by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33, they will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces, such are in the worst place and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 34; and 17: 98. See explanation 9: 31-33, 67-68, 125; and 42: 52.

15. Indeed, the believers, they are those who believed with Allah and His Messenger; they then don't have any doubt, and are doing Jihad with their wealth and with their soul in the way of Allah, such are those who testify to the Truth.

Here it is notable that without saying 'with their wealth and with their body' it is told 'with their wealth and with their soul'. That is because it is not enough to do Jihad with the body by encouragement of others or by simply accompanying others without any aim and without participating in the soul. But Jihad should be done by understanding the responsibility to the Lord and as self-motivated, participating in the body and soul, utilizing all abilities and knowledge, aiming to fulfill the aim of life. As everything is being implemented by the Lord of the universe, everything should be done, and every decision should be made only after praying to Allah with the soul. The believer, while reading verse 1: 6, should pray by soul to the Lord to guide them with those who testified to Adhikr—the Straightpath. See explanation 33: 35; 39: 23, 33; and 41: 30-32.

16. You ask: "Are you teaching your religion to Allah, while Allah knows what is in the heavens and what is on earth, and Allah is the Knower of everything?"

The believer who testifies to the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr has to ask this question to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar. They are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151 who are serving Satan as explained in verses 36: 59-62, and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169. The disbeliever Maseeh Addajjal will be coming to fulfill the ambitions of these worst creatures who are submitting to Islam falsely and crookedly among mankind through their false lifestyle. Allah will bring Jesus to the earth for the second time, and he will kill Maseeh Addajjal. Then all other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam, and they will kill these Mujirims mentioned in verse 7: 40, proclaimed by stones and trees as 'here behind me there is a Kafir, you seize him and kill him'. Thus the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented, which has never been implemented ever till that time. See explanation 2: 255; 3: 21-22; 10: 17-18; and 25: 65-66.

17. They quote their submission as a favor upon you; you say: "You shouldn't quote your submission as a favor upon me, but Allah has favored you by guiding you to the belief, if you are so Truthful!"

The Bedouin Arabs were showing their acceptance of Islam as a great favor upon Messenger Muhammad. The same approach is also seen among most of those who come to the class where it is taught what Islam is, what belief is, what the aim of life is, etc., in the heart's language. Actually, by attending the class where Adhikr is explained in a way that will penetrate their hearts like a hot iron rod, and by not following It and not reflecting It to others, they are causing to argue and witness against them what they heard from there, and are deserving themselves to be entered into Hell even without trial. See explanation 7: 43; 10: 7-8, 35-36; 39: 7-8 and 41-42.

18. Indeed, Allah knows the unseen in the heavens and earth, and Allah is observing whatever you are doing.

The Three-Time Knower Lord, whom neither sleep nor slumber affects, is observing His servants and is inscribing in the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck every thought and deed after the age of fifteen of everyone as explained in verses 17: 13-14. So whoever among the community of Messenger Muhammad believes in the Lord of the Universe and the Day of Judgment, and does righteous deeds, there shall be no fear upon them, and they won't be grieved. Through the verses 9: 67-68; 48: 6; and 98: 6, the transgressing hypocrites and Kuffar who are forbidding the good and are commanding the evil have been promised Hellfire. See explanation 2: 113, 213; 4: 131-133; 48: 14-15.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Qaaf (50)

This Surath got the name 'Qaaf' (the Reading kept in the preserved Disk) from the first alphabet 'Qaaf' mentioned in the first verse. This Surath contains the verses revealed in the earlier period of the Messenger's Meccan life. The Messenger used to recite this Surath in his morning prayer and in his Eid prayer. Moreover, he also used to quote the verses of this Surath in his Friday Speech.

This Surath teaches that in the creation of heavens and earth without any flaw, and in sending down water from the sky and thereby germinating all types of plants, vegetables, and fruits as suitable pairs being food, there is Reminding and Insight for those who turn to the Lord repeatedly. This Surath reminds mankind to learn moral lessons by utilizing the intelligence from the demolition of previous people who were leading a life, forgetting the aim of life. The Surath also reminds that Lord Allah, who has created mankind, knows the meaning and the status of the breathing of His creatures, and He has deputed Angels to record everyone's words. Mankind, who is taught the Trust Adhikr, if he doesn't transform his Jinn comrade into a believer with Adhikr, he should bear the punishment of making his Jinn comrade also go to Hell. The heedful who follows Adhikr is given the glad tidings that he will get Paradise, which he has earned here in this world. On hearing the blast from the 'Trumpet swoor' for the second time, everyone will be transported to the place of Judgment from their graveyard. This Surath, containing 45 verses, ends saying: 'You remind with this Reading those who fear the Promises of the Day'.

1. Qaaf, by the Glorious Reading!

Qaaf—The Reading kept in the preserved Disk as told in verses 85: 21-22. Adhikr, which is to be read repeatedly, is a Glorious one. As explained in verse 21: 24, the Book revealed to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr—the Truth and Proof; and it is told in verse 16: 44, Adhikr revealed to the Last Messenger and Prophet Muhammad contains all 312 Books revealed before and their upright explanations; and in verses 98: 2-3 it is told that the Book for purifying—Adhikr—contains all Straight Books revealed from the Lord before. About Allah, it is told in verse 85: 15 as 'Glorious Lord of the Throne'. Through the verses 41: 41-43, it is warned that the disbelievers who hide Adhikr, which is revealed from the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah in which no falsehood will enter, will have painful torment; and through verse 83: 7, it is warned that the Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr is in Sijjeen of Hell; and in verse 82: 14, it is warned that the Fujjar are in Hades. See explanation 36: 69; 38: 1; and 42: 1-2.

2. Nay, they wonder at a warner coming from among themselves, thus the disbe-

lievers say: "This is a wonderful thing!"

The disbelievers of every period were asking Messengers and Prophets deputed to them: "Why a warner from mankind came to us, and why a warner from Angels didn't come to us?" When the disbelieving hypocrites and their blind followers mentioned in verses 41: 26-29 and 48: 6 are reminded that Adhikr is the best interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33, they will raise so many allegations against Adhikr and the warner, and will say to their followers: "This is a wonderful thing, you don't hear this Reading, this is an odd argument," etc., for preventing them from hearing and reading Adhikr. See explanation 25: 7-8, 32; 38: 8; and 64: 6.

3. When we die and become dust, that is a very far turning!

The lifestyle of the Fujjar—the disbelievers—who have gone away from Adhikr and are living here without the aim of life, is just like they won't be resurrected after they become dust and needn't answer before the Lord on the Day of Judgment about the life of this world after the age of fifteen. It is these disbelievers who are performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, and Umra without purifying their soul with Adhikr—the Book for purifying—and without prohibiting evil and heinous deeds are earning Hellfire as a fine for living here aimlessly and heedlessly as explained in verses 25: 65-66. See explanation 23: 34-38, 81-83; 37: 50-53; and 40: 47-50.

4. Surely We know what the earth diminishes from them, and with Us there is a Book preserving everything.

The Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has inscribed in Adhikr—His Permission and the Three-Time Knowledge—in which land everyone will die, where he will be buried, how much the earth will diminish from his body, etc. So the believer who considers Lord Allah as Impartial can decide his destiny from this world itself by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance. See explanation 10: 61; 27: 75; and 31: 34.

5. But they rejected the Truth when It came to them; they are involved in never-ending doubt.

The Truth mentioned in the verses such as 2: 119; 10: 108; 39: 41, 69, and 75 is Adhikr. Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar don't utilize Adhikr—the Confirming Truth mentioned in verse 69: 51—they are the disbelievers and are doubtful in every matter. They are the Mujirims and the wrongdoers. The scene of arguing, cursing, and blaming these hypocritical leaders and their blind followers from Hell is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 17: 81; 23: 90; 39: 32; and 43: 73-78.

6. Haven't they observed the heaven above them, how We have constructed it and adorned it? It has not anything from flaws.

See explanation 31: 10; 37: 6-7; and 67: 3-5.

7. And the earth, We have spread it wide, and We have set upon it mountains, and We have caused to bring forth in it every plant in beautiful pairs.

On the Day of Judgment, the setup of the universe at present will be completely altered into another form as explained in verse 14: 48. On that Day, mountains will become a cloud of dust, and the surface of the earth will become level, plain, and smooth just like a single marble is spread out as told in verses 20: 105-107. See explanation 22: 5; 51: 48; and 84: 3-5.

8. As an Insight and a Reminder for every servant turning to the Lord.

Lord Allah has created heaven, earth, and all in between them, including mankind, to grasp lessons for mankind endowed with intelligence by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr, which reminds everything, so that they may live always depending on the Lord by utilizing Adhikr as the Reminder and Insight. See explanation 3: 190-191; 13: 27-28; and 36: 36.

9. And We sent down from the sky the blessed water, thus We caused to bring forth with it gardens and the harvesting grains.

Even though the vapor rises from the seas and from other water reservoirs due to evaporation causes rainfall, rainwater doesn't contain salt or any impurities. So it is suitable for drinking and watering the plants. That is why it is mentioned in this verse about the rainfall as 'the Blessed water'. Today, the rainwater directly collected at the time of rainfall is used in batteries. See explanation 10: 24; 18: 45; and 39: 21.

10. And tall Palm trees with thickly clustered dates.

See explanation 6: 141.

11. As sustenance for the servants, and We give life with it to a dead land; just like that will be the resurrection.

Since it is told in this verse, 'as sustenance for the servants' without saying 'as sustenance for the creatures', it is the duty of mankind who are deputed as representatives of Allah to prepare food items for themselves and for other creatures, including thousand communities of the Lord. But the believers only fulfill this responsibility by cultivating and promoting others to cultivate vegetables, cereals, fruits, and other such food items, not only considering their own requirements, but also for other creatures, including the birds and animals. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that in the last period of the world, you should turn to agriculture. But against this teaching, the Fujjar including the hypocrites and Kuffar mentioned in verses 9: 67-68 are engaged in the construction of huge buildings even by filling the agricultural land with soils and rocks knocking down the hills which are causing the loss of the balance and equilibrium of the earth as explained in the verses 30: 41 and 36: 40. They are also engaged in the creation of huge Mosques which cause to encourage disintegration, differentiation, jealousy, hatred, enmity, etc. Not only is there no benefit to the creatures belonging to thousand communities of the Lord, but they also have many burdens and evils for them as they harm the ecosystem of the universe. That is why they are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand

communities of the Lord through verse 8: 22, and the worst creatures in the land through verse 98: 6. They will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces, and such are the most strayed, and are in the worst place as told in verse 25: 34. See explanation 2: 77; 30: 25; 36: 40; and 41: 38.

12. Before them, the people of Noah had rejected, and the companions of Ar'raass (the well), and Thamood.

See explanation 25: 38; and 40: 4-6.

13. And Aad, and Pharaoh, and the brothers of Looth.

See explanation 26: 160-173; 44: 17-29; and 41: 21-26.

14. The companions of the forest, and the people of Thuba'a; everyone rejected the Messengers, thus the Promises came true.

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an by rejecting the Truth Adhikr are following falsehoods. On the Day when the Judgment will be done with the Truth—Adhikr—as told in verses 39: 69 and 75, these falsehood followers will be the losers as told in verse 40: 78. See explanation 26: 176-190; 44: 37-39; and 46: 35.

15. Have We tired of the first creation? Nay, they are in doubt about the new creation.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, by rejecting Adhikr, are following the footsteps of Satan as explained in verses 2: 168-169, they are in doubt regarding the resurrection. See explanation 17: 49-51; 34: 3; 36: 81-83; and 46: 33.

16. And surely We have created the human, and We know what his soul whispers to him, and We are closer to him than his jugular veins.

To the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah, when He created the first man Aadam in Paradise, He also created everyone's soul and has decided and recorded in His Three-Time Knowledge Book in which era, in which place, in which tribe, in which sex, and through which parents everyone should take birth, how much everyone should breathe, how much food one should eat, how much water one should drink, what age one should live in this world, when one should die, etc. He also knows the feeling of everyone's inner soul, the meaning of breathing, and the variation of breathing. He is also inscribing everyone's words, thoughts, and deeds in the Book of deeds fastened on everyone's neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. As explained in verse 8: 48, the believer, by transforming his or her Jinn soulmate into a believer, keeps Allah in his or her heart. Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are not aware of the Book of Deeds as told in verses 23: 62-63, the Jinn soulmates of the Fujjar are causing them to inscribe in their Book of Deeds the words, deeds, and thoughts which no one will like to read on the Day of Judgment in front of others. The scene of wailing these Mujirim Fujjar while reading their Book of deeds from the Hereafter is explained in verse 18: 49. As explained in verse 38: 24, all mingling men and women, except the

believers who do righteous deeds, are causing to inscribe sexual organs of opposite genders in their Book of deeds. As explained in verse 6: 28, the Fujjar will abide in Hell where there will be not even a space for inserting a needle, as coincided with the sexual organs of those whom they wish for illegal sex from this world. See explanation 2: 255; 8: 24; and 14: 38.

17. When the two receivers are receiving, sitting on the right and the left.

See explanation 6: 60; 36: 12; and 43: 80.

18. He doesn't utter any word except 'Rakheeb' or 'Atheed' records it.

On the shoulders of everyone, two Angels are sitting: 'Rakheeb' on the right side for recording the good, and 'Atheed' on the left side for recording the evil. The entries the Angels recorded have been transferred to the Book of Deeds fastened around everyone's neck on every Monday night and Friday night. The scene of witnessing and arguing Adhikr and the Messenger against the Fujjar who are involved in a lifestyle against Adhikr is explained in verses 25: 18, and 27-30.

19. And the agony of death came to him with the Truth; that was what you were trying to escape.

The disbelievers who are living here aimlessly, neglecting Adhikr—the death seizes them unexpectedly and suddenly in a manner they do not even think about. It is told in verse 76: 27 that the disbelievers, by abstaining from the heavy day that will come behind them (Hereafter), are preferring this worldly life and its earnings. But the believers who have understood the aim of life from Adhikr—the Insight—consider the fourth phase of this worldly life as cultivating land for the Hereafter—the seventh phase. Such are only the Muslims who will die submitting all to the Lord as explained in verses 3: 101-102. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are claiming undeservedly that they are Muslims. Since they don't utilize Adhikr which explains everything as Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings as explained in verse 16: 89, and since they hide and reject Adhikr as explained in verses 2: 38-39, they are the true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150-151. See explanation 23: 99-100; 39: 55-60; and 62: 8.

20. And the Trumpet will be blown; that is the Day of Promises.

The blow in the Trumpet (Swoor) will happen only after ten crucial signs of Doomsday have appeared, as explained in verse 6: 158. See explanation 36: 51-54; and 39: 68-69.

21. And everyone will come, along with it, there will be a driver and a witness.

Since this verse is about the condition of disbelievers on the Day of Judgment, the 'driver' is the Angel 'Atheed' and the 'witness' is the disbeliever's 'Jinn soulmate', who is Satan. See explanation 8: 48-53; 31: 15; and 43: 36-39.

22. Surely you were careless about This; now We have removed your lid from you,

so your sight is sharp today.

Since the Fujjar—the disbelievers—don't testify Adhikr—the Sight of the human soul mentioned in verse 6: 104—they will die witnessing against their soul that indeed, they were disbelievers at the time of their death as told in verse 7: 37. The disbelievers who do not utilize the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr as the Insight—there is a lid on their insight today for not understanding about the Day of Judgment. It is told in this verse that the lid will be removed from them so that they will see directly and clearly the warnings which the Lord's Book had given. Moreover, about the happening of whatever consequence they had been ridiculing and suspecting from this world, they will be affected with it from the Hereafter, as explained in verse 6: 10. See explanation 18: 100-101; 45: 23; and 46: 26.

23. And his Jinn soulmate will say: "Here is ready the Record written by Atheed."

Since the human is taught Adhikr, it is his duty to transform his Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr. Otherwise, the Jinn soulmate will say in the Hereafter: "Here is the human assigned to me brought by Atheed with his record. So you may do his trial before me." See explanation 2: 159-161; and 48: 6.

24. You cast both of them into Hell, and every stubborn Kuffar.

'Both of them' here means the disbelieving human who hid Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—and his Satan Jinn soulmate. See explanation 14: 22; and 59: 16-17.

25. Preventer of good, Aggressive, doubter.

The good mentioned in the verse is Adhikr. The transgressing hypocrites are preventing good and are commanding evils as explained in verses 9: 67-68. See explanation 2: 99, 190; 44: 43-50; and 50: 5.

26. The one who set up other deities with Allah, then you both cast him into the severe punishment.

Since it is told in this verse 'with Allah', this verse is applicable to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who can utter 'Allah' and are calling Allah, but are setting up others as intercessors and protectors to Allah. 'You both' mentioned in the verse is about the Angels 'Rakheeb' and 'Atheed' mentioned in verse 18 of this Surath. See explanation 9: 31; 25: 68-70; and 37: 34-35.

27. His Jinn soulmate will say: "Our Lord! I had never made him aimless, but he was far astray."

Just like Satan will be saying after the Trial on the Day of Judgment, "I had no authority upon you," as told in verse 18: 22, the Jinn soulmate of the disbeliever will also say on the Day of Judgment: "Our Lord! I hadn't made him aimless astray compulsorily; instead, he had the responsibility of transforming me into a believer, but without do-

ing it, he was living in the world far astray, deviated from the Guidance Adhikr." See explanation 25: 33-34; 34: 19-20; and 48: 6.

28. He will say: "You shouldn't dispute each other near Me, and surely I had given you the Promises before."

Everything that will happen in the Hereafter is informed by the Lord through His Book Adhikr from this world itself. Therefore, there will be no benefit by disputing, arguing, blaming, or quarreling with each other in the Hereafter as explained in verses 2: 165-167 and 7: 38-39. See explanation 23: 105-106; 39: 30-31; and 40: 47-50.

29. No word will be changed near Me, and I am not unjust with My servants.

It is told in verses 36: 69-70 that Adhikr is nothing except a Reminder and a manifest Reading; to warn the one who is alive, and the word of punishment may come true upon the disbelievers. The Impartial Lord will never send anyone to Hell without witnessing against his soul that "indeed, I was a disbeliever," as explained in verse 7: 37. In other words, since the prophecy of Adhikr will be implemented without any alteration, no one will be entered into Hell without him being separated by Adhikr—the Witness—witnessing against him. See explanation 32: 13-14; 39: 59-71; 53: 32; and 75: 14-15.

30. On that Day, We will ask Hell: "Are you full?" And it will ask: "Is there more?"

Hellfire will be filled with mankind and Jinn as told in verses 7: 18; 11: 118-119; 15: 43; 17: 63; 32: 13; 38: 85; and 46: 18. The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger, being the explanation of verse 4: 118 that in every thousand, nine hundred and ninety-nine will go to Hell, and only one will go to Paradise. So Allah will be asking Hell, in which there will be no gap to insert even a needle: "Have you had enough? Or are you filled?" Then Hell will ask back: "Is there more? Isn't it over?" See explanation 6: 28; 7: 40; and 36: 62-64.

31. And Paradise will be brought to the heedful no longer distant.

On happening the Day of Judgment, the shape of the earth will be altered to another form, and the assembly of Judgment will be made in the earth itself. Paradise, now situated above "Sidrathul Munthaha—the border of the Universe," will be brought above the first heaven. Hellfire, situated under the nether world as told in verse 20: 6, will be brought up to below the earth. As told in verse 89: 23, on the Day Hell will be brought, the human will bother that "if he had utilized Dhikra—Adhikr." See explanation 17: 1; 20: 105-107; 39: 33-34, 67; and 81: 13.

32. This is what you are promised, for everyone who turns to Allah, keeping the Covenant.

'Keeping the Covenant' means praying 'Sayyidul Isthigfar—the Most Exalted prayer to seek Forgiveness' in every dawn and dusk, and living everywhere and every time in that awareness as explained in verse 2: 27. See explanation 9: 112; 38: 24, 30; and

50: 8.

33. Whoever fears the Impartial unseeingly, and who came with the heart of turning to Him.

Paradise is promised to His servant who understands the Impartial Lord from Adhikr, and lives seeing Him with the soul and does righteous deeds keenly wishing to see Allah pleasantly as explained in verses 76: 5-11. Since today the Splendid Book Adhikr is codified, whoever holds to It, he holds the Lord and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. If the believer is hastening to utilize Adhikr—the Light—as the Ticket to Paradise, the Fujjar by hiding Adhikr are hastening to enjoy the paradise of Maseeh Addajjal. See explanation 23: 57-62; 26: 87-89; and 47: 6.

34. You enter it with Peace; this is the Day of Eternity.

The believer will enter into the house of peace—Paradise—at the age of thirty-three years in the same color and shape. There, his color won't fade, or his age won't increase, or he won't die, or any type of change won't affect him. That is the meaning of 'the Day of Eternity' mentioned in the verse. Those who entered into Paradise will never wish to go out from it as explained in verses 18: 107-108. See explanation 37: 58-60; 44: 51-57; and 76: 13, 21-22.

35. In it, they have what they wish, and even more with Us.

With whatever aim the believers have been working in this world, it will be fulfilled to them. Their ultimate aim, which is to see the Lord with their eyes, will also be fulfilled from there. Moreover, they can bring into Paradise those whom they wish by intercession. See explanation 2: 62; 10: 26; 34: 23; and 43: 86.

36. And how many generations have We destroyed before them who were stronger than them; then is there anyone to save them who were living in the land as if there is none to question them?

Even though the generations destroyed before were very powerful and strong, they couldn't escape themselves or were not saved by others. See explanation 28: 81; 41: 15, 48; and 46: 25-26.

37. Indeed, in it surely there is a Reminder for the one who has the heart, or who gives hearing, and he is a witness.

For those who are traveling through the residences of the people who were destroyed before and the remaining seen there, they have enough evidence for conceiving moral lessons by utilizing their intelligence, and to see and witness whether the narrations they heard from others are true. But only one in a thousand believer who will return to Paradise tries to understand Adhikr by utilizing their faculties of hearing, sight, and intelligence. And they only utilize Adhikr as the Criterion, Balance, Shield, Safeguard, Mercy, and the Ticket to Paradise, and also propagate It among

the entire mankind to utilize for these purposes. See explanation 17: 36; 22: 45-46; and 32: 26-27.

38. And surely We have created the Heavens, Earth, and whatever is between them in six days, and no tiredness has affected Us due to it.

See explanation 25: 58-60; 40: 57-58; and 50: 15.

39. Then you be patient with what they are saying, and you glorify by praising your Lord before the sunrises and before the sunsets.

40. And in the night you glorify Him, and after the prostration.

Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—is formed today as a Book, the believer should read Adhikr every dawn and dusk, participating the soul, and should identify that his life before understanding Adhikr was falsehood. He should also do the prostration of recitation, which all Messengers, Prophets, and believers have performed as explained in verse 19: 58. There are fifteen places in the Book where the prostration of recitation is commanded. The mode of glorification and praising in the prostration of recitation is explained in verses 7: 205-206. He should also help the Lord by propagating Adhikr to entire mankind for erasing the evil thoughts and deeds that happened from him before which had been inscribed in the Book of deeds fastened around his neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. Then the Lord will help him back as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. Moreover, he should also do great Jihad towards the hypocrites and Kuffar who are the Fujjar with Adhikr as explained in verse 9: 73, and should involve in organic farming and planting trees, and promote and help others to do so aiming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. As explained in verses 2: 152 and 3: 199-200, the believers who are endowed with intelligence are keeping the Remembrance of the Lord in their sittings, standings, and layings. See explanation 3: 26-27; and 22: 77-78.

41. And you hear the caller calling from a nearby place.

On the Last Day, when the blast in the Trumpet happens, in the case of believers, the Angel Rakheeb, and in the case of disbelievers, the Angel Atheed will call out from the nearest place: "You start to the assembly of Judgment for reckoning." It is told to the illiterate Messenger through this verse to live here, hearing the scene from Adhikr that will be coming forth. Those who are literate, if they don't live here seeing this scene from Adhikr, they will be resurrected in Hell as blind as explained in verse 25: 34. See explanation 17: 97-98; 18: 100-101; and 20: 124-127.

42. The Day they will hear the blast with Truth, that is the Day of exit.

See explanation 36: 51-53; 50: 11.

43. Indeed, We give life, and We cause death, and to Us is the returning.

See explanation 20: 55; and 40: 68.

44. The Day the earth will be split asunder, they will come hastily; such a gathering is easy for Us.

On the Last Day, whatever is in the earth will come out just like flies come out from the earth. Thus, everyone will hasten to the assembly of Judgment at Mecca just like flies moving to the point of light. See explanation 14: 43; 99: 2-6; and 101: 4-5.

45. We know best whatever they are saying, and you are not a compeler upon them; then you remind them with this Reading, the one who fears the Promises.

Qur'an means for repeated reading. As explained in verses 15: 90-91, all Books revealed from the Lord are the Qur'an—Book for repeated reading. No one can remind others with the Arabic Qur'an, but with Adhikr only, one can remind others. Not Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—is for repeated reading as explained in verses 36: 69-70. The Fajir and Kafır who are reading the Arabic Qur'an are denoted as Fujjar as explained in verses 3: 7-10. Their Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7.

The Impartial Lord has taught the soul of every mankind Adhikr from Paradise itself so that no one can blame others on the Day of Judgment for their astray. While the Three-Time Knower knows well about His servants, the responsibility of the Messenger and believers is only to convey the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr to the entire mankind, and the responsibility of reckoning mankind is to Allah, as explained in verse 13: 40. As explained in verse 2: 256, no one has the right or authority to compel anyone for becoming believers. See explanation 2: 26-27; 39: 19; and 43: 44-45.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Addariyath (51)

This Surath got the name 'Addariyath' (Scattering) from the first verse 'The scattering wind'. This Surath, containing 60 verses, was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life as a continuation of the revelation of Surath 'Qaaf'. In the different characteristics of wind, the sky having different paths, in the creation of the earth, and in the creation of themselves, there are so many signs for mankind to understand the necessity of implementing the Day of Judgment. This Surath mentions the event about Angels coming to Ibrahim in the form of humans and informing him of glad news about the son having the Knowledge, and also about the annihilation of the people of Looth who were Mujirims and transgressors. This Surath, besides commanding to learn lessons from this event, also commands to learn lessons from the description of historical events of Pharaoh-Moses, the people of Aad, Thamood, and the people of Noah who were destroyed before.

It is told in this Surath that you remind with Adhikr, indeed the Reminding will be beneficial to the believers. This Surath consoles the Messenger and believers, saying that the defiant and disbelieving people of every period had ridiculed the concerned Messengers, ascribing to them that they were 'a sorcerer' and a 'Sprite-affected man'. It is said that mankind and Sprites are not created for feeding the Lord, but are created for serving the Lord. This Surath ends by warning that the disbelievers and wrongdoers who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, and their Jinn soulmate, will get the valley 'Vail' from Hell.

1. By the scattering wind.

The strong wind that scatters the dust is called Addariyath.

2. Then those carrying a burden.

That means the wind gathers the water vapors and forms them into clouds.

3. Then those sailing with ease.

That means the wind that causes the ships to move in the sea, and also the wind that comes giving glad information about the rain.

4. Then those who apportion the Commands.

'Those who apportion the Commands' are the Angels who work behind the wind and rain, and also those with whom the Book containing the Command of Allah is sent down. See explanation 16: 2; and 42: 52.

5. Indeed, what you are promised is surely the Truth.

Through the verses 9: 67-68, hypocrites and Kuffar who are commanding the evils and are forbidding the good and who have forgotten Allah are promised with Hellfire. The Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7; and as told in verses 83: 34 and 36, the Fujjar are the Kuffar. The believing men and believing women who are commanding the good and are forbidding the evils are protectors of each other, and they are promised with Paradise beneath which rivers are flowing as told in verses 9: 71-72. See explanation 36: 62-64; and 50: 32-33.

6. And indeed, the Judgment of life will surely happen.

That means whoever prepares Paradise here under the Light of Adhikr with the awareness that the life of this worldly life after the age of fifteen—the fourth phase—is for preparing Paradise for the seventh phase in the Hereafter, he will inherit the Paradise he prepared here. Whoever, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, is living here aimlessly, preferring this worldly life to the Hereafter, will get the Hellfire which he has earned. To put it briefly, everyone will be given the eternal Judgment of life by being given and made to read the Book of deeds in which all deeds and thoughts after the age of fifteen have been recorded as explained in verses 17: 13-14. See explanation 32: 18-19; 36: 54-65; and 45: 28-35.

7. And the sky having different paths.

8. Indeed, you are in different words.

Just like there are different paths in the sky, mankind has different opinions regarding all matters. The believers who utilize Adhikr—the Confirming Truth—and are involved in the single party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22 only have a single opinion regarding any matter. See explanation 5: 55-56; 45: 20; and 92: 1-4.

9. Whoever is deluded, he is deluded from It.

That means, whoever is deluded from Adhikr, he is deluded from the Straightpath. See explanation 3: 101-102; 6: 25-26; 39: 41; and 40: 62.

10. The conjecturers have been killed.

The hypocrites who are knowingly hiding Adhikr—the Confirming Truth, as told in verses 56: 95 and 69: 51—are the conjecturers. It is told in verse 80: 17 that those who hide the Ticket (Adhikr) have been killed. That means the hypocrites are living here with body and life, ignoring the soul and the Hereafter. So they are in a sleeping mood. It is told in verse 63: 4 about the hypocrites who are the enemies of Allah, Messengers, and believers that Allah has killed them; how they are deluded.

11. Those who are engulfed in heedlessness.

Those who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr are rejecting the true way of life (Islam). Those who are performing prayer with the body without participation of the soul and without purifying the soul with Adhikr—the Book for purification—have darted

away from Islam just like an arrow is darted away from the bow. Thus they will get the valley 'Vail', one of the seven Hells as explained in verses 15: 44 and 107: 4-5. As explained in verses 7: 202 and 43: 36-39, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar and their Jinn soulmate Satan entrap mankind into Hell. See explanation 4: 142-143; 9: 84-85; and 32: 4.

12. They are asking: "When will be the Day of Judgment?"

The disbelievers who have become aimless by neglecting Adhikr are asking the believers, "When will be the Day of Judgment?" as if they have prepared Paradise here for the Hereafter. Actually, the believers, by seeing the scenes in the Hereafter from Adhikr, are greatly fearful of that Day. See explanation 33: 63; 36: 48; and 42: 18.

13. That is the Day they will be tested by the fire.

One can enter Paradise only by passing through the Bridge named 'Straightpath'. Whoever can pass through it is tested there. But only those who have utilized Adhikr—the Light—can pass through that Bridge. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hastening for the Day of Judgment as if they have prepared Paradise for the Hereafter will fall into the Hell which they have earned from here. See explanation 8: 80-82, 95; 45: 23-25, 33-35; and 57: 13.

14. You taste this, your test, which you had been hastening.

See explanation 26: 204-209.

15. Indeed, the heedful are in Paradise and in the springs.

See explanation 39: 33-34; 44: 51-57; and 47: 15.

16. By accepting what their Lord has provided to them, indeed, they were Muhsineen before that.

Muhsineen are those who live here by seeing Allah. That means those who are living here under the Light of Adhikr—the Best Book Husna—by testifying to It. 'Before that' means from this worldly life. That means the believers who have understood the aim of life from Adhikr as explained in verse 59: 18 are keeping their Lord in their hearts with Adhikr and are always in a consciousness that mankind is deputed into the earth to prepare Paradise in this world—the fourth phase—for inheriting it in the Hereafter—the seventh phase. See explanation 16: 128; 48: 5; and 49: 2-3.

17. They were sleeping at night only a little.

18. And in the last hours of the night, they were seeking forgiveness.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believer should be as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 3: 17; 25: 64; and 50: 39-40.

19. And in their wealth there is a right to the askers and to the depressed.

See explanation 17: 28-29; 76: 8-9; and 93: 10-11.

20. And in the earth there are signs for the confirmed believers.

The confirmed believer is the one who, by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance, confirms that "I am a believer," and since "I am living here under the Light of Adhikr, my returning will be into Paradise," and that the prophecies of Adhikr will come into force without any change. Moreover, such a believer is priding and rejoicing with Adhikr. See explanation 41: 52-53; 45: 20; and 47: 25-26.

21. And in yourselves, then aren't you becoming the Insightful?

'In yourselves there is a sign for the presence of the Lord' means if anyone thinks utilizing his intelligence about the soul, life, and body—the vehicle to travel for the soul—which is created with the mingled sperm and ovum of male and female, the complicated work of the different organs in the body, and the logic behind giving the body the faculties of hearing, sight, intelligence, etc., he can find the Wise and the Exalted Creator behind all these creations. But it can be identified only by those who utilize Adhikr—the Practice of Allah—as the Light. See explanation 3: 190-191; 21: 10; and 39: 6.

22. And in the Heaven there is your sustenance, and what you are promised.

As explained in verses 50: 9-11, all sustenance for mankind and for other creatures is being produced from the earth by the rainwater sent down from the sky. 'And what you are promised with' means Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, is also revealed from Heaven. By the departure of the last forerunner who testifies to Adhikr to Paradise, the pole shifting of the earth will happen, and ten crucial signs of the Last Day, as explained in verse 6: 158 will appear one by one. The beginning of Doomsday will also happen from Heaven. See explanation 4: 158-159; and 7: 96-98.

23. Then by the Lord of the heavens and the earth, indeed, It is the Truth, as indeed, you are talking.

'Indeed, It is the Truth' has the meaning that just like mankind speaks, the Last of the Universe is also Truth, as well as Adhikr is Truth. See explanation 41: 53; 43: 61.

24. Have you received Ibrahim's noble guests?

'The noble guests' are the Angels who came near Messenger Ibrahim, as explained in verses 11: 69; and 15: 51.

25. When they entered to him, then they said: "Peace!" He said: "Peace, a people of strangers."

See explanation 15: 52.

26. Then he turned to his household; thus, he came with a fat calf.

See explanation 11: 69-70.

27. Then he placed it before them; he asked, "Will you not eat?"

28. He conceived fear of them; they said, "You don't fear," and they gave him Glad Tidings of a son having Knowledge.

On seeing that their hands were not stretched to the food tray, Ibrahim feared the guests. Since Ibrahim couldn't identify that the guests were the Angels, he prepared food for them. See explanation 18: 77-78.

The son having the Knowledge implies Ishaq. The forbearing son about whom Ibrahim was given Glad Tidings in verse 37: 101 is Ismael. It is told in verse 11: 71 that the wife of Ibrahim, Sara, was informed about Ishaq and behind him about Yahqub also. So the first son of Ibrahim was the forbearing son Ismael, born to Haajara, who was to undergo sacrifice; and the second son of Ibrahim was the Knowledge-having Ishaq, who was born to Sara. It is notable that just like Ibrahim was given Glad Tidings about the son Ishaq, Sara was also given the same Glad Tidings. While giving Glad Tidings to Ibrahim about Ishaq, he was also given Glad Tidings about Yahqub, who is the son of Ishaq. From this, it is clear that Ishaq, who has to pour the knowledge, was not commanded to be sacrificed.

29. Then his household came forward producing an astonishing sound, then she struck her face and said: "For a barren old woman!"

Sara, who was in extreme desire to have a child, while hearing the Glad Tidings to Ibrahim about a child, came forward, surprisingly making an astonishing sound and asked: "How can there be a child for a barren woman?" See explanation 11: 72; 36: 55; and 37: 22.

30. They said: "Just like that your Lord told; indeed, He, He is the Wise, the All-Knower."

See explanation 11: 73.

31. He asked: "Oh Messengers! Then what is your aim of mission?"

See explanation 15: 57.

32. They said: "Indeed, We are sent to a Mujirim people."

The Mujirim people mentioned in this verse are the disbelieving people of Prophet Looth who were involved in sodomy—the anti-natural activity. Today, all mischievous activities, including sodomy as explained in verses 2: 168-169 are more seen among Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7 than any other people. These Mujirims can't enter their deeds into the Illiyyeen of Paradise mentioned in verse 82: 18, or they can't enter Paradise until a camel can enter through the eye of a tailor's needle as told in verse 7: 40. Since these Kuffar, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, are involved in mischievous deeds causing the end

of the world, they will be killed by other people of the Messenger's community after Jesus comes and kills Maseeh Addajjal. Thus the Command of the verse 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 9: 123; 11: 77-78; and 15: 58.

33. For We showered upon them the stones of baked clay.

34. Marked near your Lord for the trespassers.

'Marked near your Lord' means the Three-Time Knower Lord had already decided upon whom every baked claystone should be showered. See explanation 15: 74; 40: 34; 105: 1-5.

35. Then We brought forth the ones who were there from the believers.

As explained in verse 10: 103, it is the duty of Allah to save the believers beyond cause and reasoning. See explanation 30: 47; 40: 45 and 51.

36. Thus We didn't find any houses of Muslims except one.

There was only one house of Muslims who were believers and were leading a life submitting all to the Lord. Even in that house, since the wife of Looth was not a believer, she was included among those who were destroyed. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are arguing and claiming that they are the Muslims who submitted all to their Lord. But since they do not utilize Adhikr as the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings as explained in verse 16: 89, they are not Muslims. But, they are the true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150-151. See explanation 11: 89; 17: 102; 38: 28; and 43: 69-70.

37. And We left therein a sign for those who fear painful punishment.

The Dead Sea is a sign left behind being a sign for the coming generations. See explanation 7: 84; 15: 75; 53: 53-54.

38. And in Moses, when We sent him to Pharaoh with manifest Authority.

39. Then he turned away with his forces, and he said: "A sorcerer or a Sprite-affected man."

As told in verse 15: 6, the people of Messenger Muhammad also told the Messenger: "Oh, the one who claims that Adhikr is sent down upon me, you are a Sprite-affected man." Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—Mujirims—are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, they will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell; such are in the worst place, and are the most strayed as explained in verses 8: 22 and 25: 33-34. Lord Allah is penetrating Adhikr into their hearts just like a melted iron rod, as told in verses 15: 12 and 26: 200. See explanation 2: 165-167; 36: 59-62; and 51: 52.

40. Then We seized him and his forces, then We scattered them in the sea depth, and he was the blameworthy.

It is told in verse 9: 67-68 that the hypocritical men and hypocritical women are of one another; they command the evil, and forbid the good, and are niggardly; they have forgotten Lord Allah so that He has also forgotten them; indeed, hypocrites are the transgressors. And it is told in verse 10: 33 that just like that the Word of your Lord happened true upon the transgressors that they will never believe; and in verses 9: 68 and 48: 6 it is told that for the hypocrites and Kuffar, Hellfire is promised. See explanation 2: 99; 10: 90-91; 17: 39; and 46: 35.

41. And in Aad, when We sent a barren wind upon them!

42. It spared nothing that it came upon except decayed.

See explanation 41: 15-16; and 69: 6-8.

43. And in Thamood, when it was told to them: "You enjoy for a little while."

44. They became insolvent about the Command of their Lord, then He seized them with stunning punishment, while they were looking.

See explanation 41: 17-18; and 69: 3-4.

45. Then they were unable to stand up, and they were not helped.

The people of Prophet Swalih were making their houses by drilling into the rocks. By the earthquake, when their houses fell upon them, they couldn't even stand up, nor were they helped by any others. Thus, they were destroyed with their own creations. See explanation 28: 81; and 50: 36.

46. And the people of Noah before them, indeed, they were a people of transgression.

See explanation 46: 35.

47. And the heaven; We have built it with power, and indeed, We have been expanding it.

Lord Allah has created the heavens without any defect or flaw and without the help of anyone. And He is expanding it. That means the scientific finding that nothing in the universe is still, and that like the dots on a balloon, the spheres in the universe are also going distant from each other, is to be read together. At last, He will turn it back to its old form by bursting it asunder. As explained in verses 84: 3-5, He will change the earth into a single marble sheet, and He will assemble all creatures in the world to Mecca, the center of the world. As explained in verses 17: 13-14, on the Day of Judgment, the reckoning of everyone will be done by himself or herself by reading the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck, which will be given to him or her as an illuminated spread-open book. See explanation 14: 48-51; 21: 30, 104; and 55: 29.

48. And the earth, We have spread it out, then how excellent is the One who spread

it out as a cradle!

See explanation 2: 22; and 13: 3-4.

49. And from everything We have created in pairs, so that they may be remembered.

See explanation 32: 4; 35: 27-29; and 36: 36.

50. Then you flee to Allah; indeed, I am a manifest warner to you from Him.

'You flee into Allah' means you flee to the place where the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr is explained, familiarizing the Three-Time Knower Allah. Since Adhikr, which is mentioned as the Splendid Book in verses 41: 41-42, the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33, and the Wise Reminder mentioned in verse 3: 58, is codified as a Book by the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 58 through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, only It should be read, only It should be heard, only from It should Guidance be sought, and only It should be conveyed to mankind. But in verses 74: 49-51, it is told that the disbelievers will flee from the Ticket Adhikr just like the wild donkeys are fleeing away by hearing the lion roar. It is told in verse 62: 8 that you say: "The death from which you are fleeing, then indeed, it will meet you, then you will be returned to the Knower of unseen and seen, then He will notify you with whatever you were doing." See explanation 3: 101-102; and 9: 125-127.

The Messenger and thereby the one in a thousand believer is commanded to declare to mankind that all people have to answer about the life of this worldly life in front of Allah only on the Day of Judgment, and "I am only a warner to you from the Lord, and I have no responsibility in deciding your destiny." See explanation 2: 119, 255; 27: 92; 45: 28-31; and 50: 45.

51. And you don't ascribe any other deity to Allah; indeed, I am a manifest warner to you from Him.

In the Lord's Book, only this verse and the previous verse end with 'Indeed, I am a manifest warner to you from Him'. As explained in verses 21: 24-25, all 313 Messengers were deputed to teach mankind that there is only one Deity—Allah—to whom you should invoke, and so you serve Him alone. Whoever doesn't judge in his individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47, respectively. Whoever invokes anyone besides Allah, he doesn't invoke except Satan, and Satan entraps all Fujjar who don't transform their Jinn soulmates into believers with Adhikr as explained in verses 4: 117-118 and 43: 36-39. See explanation 9: 31; 28: 87-88; 38: 65; and 47: 18-19.

52. Just like that, no one from the Messengers had come to them before except they told that a sorcerer or a Sprite-affected man.

The real Mujirims of all periods who followed their forefathers and ritual books, and

who do not utilize the intelligence, had told about the believer who explains Adhikr as "he is a sorcerer, or a Sprite-affected man, or an odd liar," just like the people of Messengers had been ascribing about the Messengers. See explanation 48: 6, 29; 38: 8; and 54: 24-25.

53. Did they bequeath it to each other? Nay, they are a transgressing people.

The approach of disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr towards the believer who testifies Adhikr is the same in all periods. See explanation 9: 30; 37: 69; and 78: 21-22.

54. So you turn away from them, then you are not blameworthy.

See explanation 15: 94-95; and 39: 41.

55. And you remind, then indeed, the Reminder will benefit the believers.

Dikra, one of the forty names of Adhikr, is mentioned in verses 6: 89-90; 50: 37; 87: 9; and 89: 23-24.

56. And We haven't created the Sprite and mankind except for serving Me.

Jinn (Sprite) and mankind are created with the freedom to accept belief (be grateful) or reject the belief (be ungrateful). Since the inhabitants of the land were the Sprites, it is mentioned about Sprites at first time anywhere in the Lord's Book. But the Impartial Lord has taught Adhikr only to mankind. That is the honor the mankind has above all other creatures of the Lord as explained in verse 17: 70. It is the duty of mankind to make their Jinn comrade also enter into Paradise by transforming the Jinn soulmate also as a believer with Adhikr as explained in verses 43: 36-39. That is because mankind has undertaken Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium as explained in verses 33: 72-73. But only one in a thousand believer fulfills this responsibility by serving Allah. The remaining 999 out of every thousand who are entrapped by their Jinn comrade Satan are serving the disbeliever Satan. See explanation 7: 37; 22: 18; and 35: 32.

57. I do not wish any sustenance from them, and I do not wish they have to feed Me.

See explanation 11: 5-6; 20: 132; 35: 15-17; and 48: 10-11.

58. Indeed, Allah, He is the Provider of sustenance, possessing unbreakable Might.

Allah is the only One who has no beginning and no last, no comparison and similarity, no mate and pair, the Self-Sufficient, the Tyrant and Almighty. He is the only One who has acquainted everything and everyone, the Three-Time Knower, the Wise, the One having power to do what He wants, etc. He is the only Provider of sustenance to all. See explanation 18: 109-110; 22: 74; and 29: 60.

59. Then indeed, for those who are wrongdoers, they have the same offenses as

the offenses of their companions, so you shouldn't be hasty.

That means the descendants are involved in the same offenses as those of the ascendants, who both will be companions in the Hellfire. This verse warns that by hiding Adhikr, which explains the consequence of the wrongdoers, and by engaging in disobedience and unjust deeds, one shouldn't hasten the punishment. See explanation 34: 19-20; 45: 9-10; 46: 9-10, and 35.

60. Then the Vail valley is for those who disbelieved the Day which they are promised.

The wrongdoers mentioned in the previous verse are the disbelievers mentioned in this verse. See explanation 2: 254; 29: 68; 34: 31-33; and 38: 27-28.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

At'twur (52)

This Surath got the name 'At'twur' from the first verse, which starts by swearing by the mountain At'twur. This Surath contains 49 verses and was revealed during the first period of the Messenger's Meccan life, together with the 51st Surath. It warns that after receiving Adhikr, those who reject the Day of Judgment will get appropriate punishment in Hellfire for their deeds in this world. It gives the glad tidings to the believers with a luxurious life in Paradise, since they are living here, seeing the Hereafter from Adhikr—the Insight—and are fearing that if they and their family members eat forbidden things in this world, they will be roasted in Hellfire.

This Surath challenges the disbelievers that if they argue that Adhikr—the Speech of Allah—is forged by the Messenger or any believer, then you bring such a one if you can. It also presents so many evidences proving that the Ruler of the heavens and earth is Allah only. This Surath ends commanding the Messenger and believers to live holdfasting to Adhikr and to glorify the Lord by praising Him in the night and when the stars are disappearing.

1. By the mountain At'twur.

2. And the Book is inscribed straight in line.

'The Book inscribed straight in line' means whatever is entered in Adhikr will be implemented specifically, without any change or alteration. See explanation 17: 58; 41: 41-43, 52; and 50: 1.

3. In parchment spread open.

Adhikr, the Book for Repeated Reading, kept in the compact disk near Allah as explained in verses 85: 21-22, is revealed through Angel Jibreel to Messenger Muhammad. According to the instruction of the Messenger, the writers entered it into the unfolded parchment. Thereafter, gradually, it was codified on paper as a Book between two covers as seen today. See explanation 2: 2-3; and 17: 13-14.

4. And the inhabited house.

Just like the inhabitants of the earth have the Ka'aba at Mecca, which is the center of the world, those who are in the seventh heaven have Baithul Ma'amoor as the Ka'aba there. Lord Allah has taught through His Messenger that every day 70,000 Angels are entering into Baithul Ma'amoor and they never come back from there. That is why it is called 'inhabited house'. See explanation 17: 1.

5. And the canopy raised high.

By 'the canopy raised high' means the seven heavens in stages. See explanation 41: 9-12; and 67: 3.

6. And the sea which will be kindled with fire.

It is told in verse 81: 6 that as part of Doomsday, the sea will be set ablaze. The structure of water is a molecule containing two hydrogen atoms and one oxygen atom. Due to the severe vibration and thereby the severe blasting of Doomsday, the elements of water, hydrogen, and oxygen will be separated; and hydrogen, which is a combustible element, will be ignited with the help of oxygen, which helps to ignite.

7. Indeed, the punishment of your Lord will surely happen.

See explanation 51: 5-6.

8. None is there to prevent it from Him.

As explained in verse 5: 48, everyone should save himself/herself from that punishment by utilizing Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard. See explanation 17: 15; and 39: 41.

9. On that Day, the sky will convulse in convulsions.

See explanation 78: 19-20; and 82: 1.

10. And the mountains will move.

It is told in verse 101: 5 that on Doomsday, the mountains will fly like carded wool. See explanation 27: 87-89.

11. Then on the Day, the valley 'Vail' is for the rejecters.

The hypocrites, after receiving Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise and the Safeguard against Hell, are leading a life just opposite to the dos and don'ts of It by hiding and rejecting It. That is why they will get the valley 'Vail', which is the reward for those who go to the fire even without trial. It is told in verses 107: 4-5 that those who perform prayer carelessly without testifying Adhikr will get the valley 'Vail'. And as told in verses 41: 6-7, the Mushriks—associating others in the dominion of Allah—who don't give welfare tax and don't believe in the Hereafter have the valley 'Vail' in the fire. See explanation 51: 10-14, and 60.

12. Those who are involved in play and amusement aimlessly.

The deputation of mankind in the earth as vicegerent of the Impartial Lord is to prepare Paradise from this fourth phase of life in this world after the age of fifteen to inherit it in the seventh phase in the Hereafter as explained in verses 6: 165 and 36: 12. This verse mentions the worthless people, the Fujjar, who are not having the aim of life and are leading a life attracted by the allurement of worldly life, forgetting the Hereafter. Such are following the Satanic footsteps of forefathers as explained in verses 2: 168-169. See explanation 7: 50-51; 67: 10; 74: 45-47; and 102: 1-8.

13. The Day they will be pushed into the fire, a push.

See explanation 9: 67-68; and 48: 6.

14. This is the fire that you had been rejecting.

The deeds of the Fujjar who don't utilize Adhikr as the Insight are strayed from the aim of life. But they are reckoning that they are doing good as explained in verses 18: 103-106. Thus, they became rejecters of the Truth. See explanation 32: 20; 36: 62-64; and 39: 71-72.

15. Is this a delusion, or can't you see?

It is told in verses 102: 5-7 that those who do not utilize Adhikr—the Insight of the soul and the Confirming Truth—will see the fire till they get confirmed. See explanation 32: 12; 38: 55-64; and 50: 22.

16. You get roasted therein; you be patient or not be patient, it is the same upon you; indeed, you are rewarded with whatever you had been doing.

The Fajir, who, by ignoring the messages of the verses that say that each soul will get a reward in the Hereafter for what it has earned in this world, are darted away from Islam like an arrow is darting from the bow. The hypocritical leaders of them are hiding the messages of such verses after knowing them. Both these Fajir and hypocrites, who are the disbelievers, will be roasted in the fire. These Fujjar, who do not consider Allah as Impartial, are telling a lie that Allah separates mankind into Paradise and Hell, and we have no role in it. They are following the way of life of nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand who are for Hell, as explained in verse 4: 118. See explanation 9: 67-68; 32: 14; 36: 54; and 41: 24-25.

17. Indeed, the heedful are in the Paradises and in the Bliss.

18. Rejoicing with what their Lord has provided to them, and their Lord shielded them from the punishment of Hades.

The Impartial Lord, who has taught mankind Adhikr, never sends anyone either to Paradise or to Hell. Whoever utilizes Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and helps Allah by propagating It to the entire mankind for utilizing It as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, the Splendid Book Adhikr will lead them to Paradise. See explanation 4: 82; 36: 55-58; 40: 7-9; and 45: 13.

19. You eat and drink lavishly for what you had been doing.

This verse teaches that since the heedful are doing good here under the Light of Adhikr, they will get food and drinks lavishly without any limit. In verse 52: 16, it is told to the inmates of Hell that indeed, you are rewarded with whatever you had been doing. That means, Paradise or Hell is prepared by each individual from this world itself. See explanation 7: 43; 31: 22; 39: 33-34; and 46: 20.

20. They will be reclined upon the decorated couches and coaches; We will give them mates with women having gorgeous eyes.

Forerunners who will enter Paradise even without trial will only get these women and eternal boys from Paradise as explained in verses 56: 10-26. See explanation 37: 44-49; and 38: 51-52.

21. And those who believed, and their progeny who followed them with belief, We will add with them their progeny, and We won't deprive them of any of their deeds; every individual is a pledge for what he has earned.

The Impartial Lord has taught each individual's soul Adhikr, which distinguishes the single way to Paradise and different ways to Hell from Paradise. Since the believers and their progeny are living here under the Light of Adhikr, the Book they heard, touched, and read will argue and witness in favor of them. After receiving Adhikr, whoever follows the life way of nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand, the verses they heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. 'Every individual is a pledge for what he has earned' means Paradise or Hell for the Hereafter is earned by each individual from this worldly life. See explanation 2: 134, 286; 13: 23-24; and 18: 107-108.

22. And We will enhance for them fruits and meat from what they desire.

See explanation 41: 30-32; and 56: 19-20.

23. They will pass a cup of drinks to each other; there will be no meaningless talk or difficulties.

See explanation 37: 45-47; and 56: 25-26.

24. The boys will stroll around them; they will be just like hidden pearls.

These boys are not only the servants of Paradise, but they are also for giving comfort to the eyes of the inmates of Paradise. Since it is told in verse 76: 20 to the Messenger that if you see them, again if you see them, that will be a blessing and a great domination, it is understood that those who enter Paradise even without trial can only see these boys. See explanation 56: 10-26.

25. Then they will turn to one another inquisitively asking.

26. They will say: "Indeed, we were worried about our family members in the worldly life."

That means the believers, by understanding their responsibility, are vigilant to codify the life of their family members under the Light of Adhikr. They are living here fearing that if their family members are eating prohibited things, neglecting Adhikr, they will be roasted in Hellfire. They don't earn from here through any illegal way, nor are they spendthrifts. They are always in a consciousness about the warning mentioned in verse 102: 8 that on the Day of Judgment, everyone will be questioned about all fa-

vors they have been given in this world. So they will lead a life here, obeying the dos and don'ts of Adhikr as much as possible. See explanation 25: 74; 39: 15, 74; 66: 6-7; and 69: 24.

27. Then Allah graced us, and He shielded us from the punishment of scorching heat.

The Impartial Lord, who has taught everyone Adhikr, does not send anyone to Paradise or to the fire. But whoever utilizes here Adhikr—the most favor from the Lord—as the Shield and Safeguard, Adhikr will safeguard him from all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire as explained in verse 5: 48. See explanation 3: 136; 32: 19; and 39: 23-24.

28. Indeed, we were invoking Him alone before; indeed, He is the Virtuous Merciful.

'Before' told in the verse means from this worldly life. As explained in verses 7: 205-206, in the prostration of recitation, whoever prays with the soul to Allah as "Oh Lord, You enter us into Paradise with the forerunners and virtuous, Oh the One who sent down Adhikr, Oh the Virtuous Merciful!" can only say from Paradise that Allah is the Virtuous Merciful. See explanation 3: 191; 38: 24; and 39: 17-18.

29. So you remind; by the favor of your Lord, you are not a soothsayer or a Sprite-affected man.

See explanation 51: 52-55.

30. Or do they say: "He is a poet, we can wait for him until any calamity affects him over time"?

The disbelievers who were alleging that Adhikr is forged by Muhammad were also reckoning that after some periods Muhammad would become weary in his mission and would come back to our way of life, or by his death his nuisance would be avoided forever. Today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7, also has the same allegation and approach towards the believer who explains Adhikr. These Fujjar, who are bearing the Arabic Qur'an just like the donkeys bearing a burden, have read the verses 41: 41-42 which say that indeed, those who hide Adhikr after it comes to them, no falsehood will enter in It before or after its codification; It is revealed from the Wise, the Self-Praiseworthy. Today, Adhikr, which is in one's heart's language, is codified as a Book. But the Fujjar have become the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord, as told in verse 8:22, by not utilizing It themselves, and not giving It to be utilized by others. See explanation 36: 69-70; 53: 29-30; and 98: 6.

31. You say: "You wait, then indeed, I am also waiting with you."

See explanation 32: 30; and 44: 59.

32. Or their false dreams are commanding them to say this; or are they a people transgressing beyond the boundary?

Today the hypocritical leaders and their followers who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an have become a worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as explained in verses 25: 17-18. They neither utilize Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord—by themselves, nor give It to others for utilization, by which they are not destroying except themselves, but they perceive it not as explained in verse 6: 26. See explanation 12: 44; 38: 50-64; 48: 6; and 51: 53.

33. Or do they say: "He has composed it"? Nay, they aren't becoming believers.

The Fujjar are reading the verses 84: 20-21 in the Arabic Qur'an, which say: "What happened to them? They are not becoming believers. If this Reading is recited upon them, they do not perform prostration." But they are not performing the prostration of recitation which is mentioned in fifteen places in the Lord's Book as explained in verses 7: 205-206. Instead, they are performing swift prostration in their so-called five times prayer in the speed of a chicken eating its food, so that heinous punishment has become applicable upon them as explained in verse 22: 18. See explanation 5: 150-151; 32: 3; and 36: 10-11.

34. Then let them bring a Speech like this if they are so Truthful.

If the disbelievers argue that the Lord's Book was composed by the illiterate Muhammad, then through this verse, it is challenged to the disbelieving people of the Messenger who were literate to bring forth such a Book. Today, if the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and Fajir, argue that Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is forged by any of the Lord's creatures, they are challenged to bring forth such a one. The hypocritical leaders of the Fujjar who are priding that they are scholars in the Arabic language, authors of ritual books, great orators who are speaking for remuneration, and those who are priding themselves as spiritual leaders without knowing what the soul, etc., can undertake this challenge. Today, since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar have forgotten the aim of life, in verse 7: 176, they are compared to that of a dog which will never change its attitude whether it is attacked or not. Through verse 8: 22, they are denoted as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures since they are deaf, blind, and dumb towards Adhikr. See explanation 2: 23-24; 42: 52; and 62: 2-3.

35. Or are they created without anything, or are they themselves their Creators?

This Surath asks the disbelievers: "Are they created by themselves or did their parents create them?" Today, this question applies to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not understand from Adhikr about Allah, Book, Messenger, Angels, Sprites, Satan, the aim of life, etc., and are following different ways of Satan, avoiding the Single way to Allah. See explanation 32: 7-10; 53: 45-47; and 56: 57-60.

36. Or did they create the heavens and earth? Nay, they do not have a confirmed

belief.

Since the Fujjar are not utilizing Adhikr, which is the Insight for the entire mankind as well as Guidance and Mercy for the confirmed believers, as explained in verse 45: 20, they do not become confirmed believers. As explained in verse 32: 12, these original Mujirims mentioned in 52 verses such as 7: 40, 10: 17, 32: 22, 36: 59, etc., will wail from the Hereafter: "We saw the scene of Hell, we heard the roaring from Hell, so You send us back to the worldly life, so that we may do righteous deeds; indeed, we have got confirmed belief." As explained in verse 27: 82, it is to these worthless people who do not utilize intelligence that a monster will be saying: "Mankind has no confirmed belief with Our verses." These worst people mentioned in verse 8: 22 who will accept the Antichrist as lord will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., who will approve Islam, implementing the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 which hasn't been implemented so far. See explanation 30: 60; 32: 24; and 50: 21-22.

37. Or with them have the treasures of your Lord; or are they the authority of themselves?

This verse asks the disbelievers whether their rule is done by their rulers or by Creator Allah, who is the Dictator of the heavens, earth, and all in between them, including mankind. Today the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are the true disbelievers as told in verses 4: 150-151, are not identifying themselves and the aim of life. They are leading a life here in a manner that they themselves are deciding and implementing all their affairs in this world, ignoring the decisions of Allah. Whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in his individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as explained in verse 5: 44, 45, and 47, respectively. See explanation 3: 26-27; 31: 34; 39: 6-8 and 63.

38. Or have they any ladder for listening to Him? Then whoever listens may bring manifest Authority.

This verse asks the disbelievers: "Have they any ladder with them to go and understand the Book from the heavenly world, or have they any evidence to produce for proving that what they are following was informed by Satan, which Satan heard from the heavenly world?" Today, this question applies to the hypocrites and their followers—Mushriks—who are leading a life against Adhikr, which is the heavenly Book, and are following the ritual books written by the hypocrites and pseudo-prophets who have strayed from Islam. It is told in verse 55: 33 that without Adhikr—the Authority—no Sprite or man can pass beyond the boundary of earth and heavens. In short, whoever wants to go to Paradise, he or she should utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise as explained in verses 73: 19 and 76: 29. See explanation 26: 221-224; and 38: 67-70.

39. Or has He daughters while you have sons?

See explanation 37: 149-156; and 43: 15-21.

40. Or do you ask them for any reward, thus are they overburdened by debt?

The Messengers and believers neither impose the Lord's Book Adhikr upon anyone compulsorily and make a burden to him, nor accept any reward from mankind for conveying It. Whoever accepts any type of reward for conveying or teaching the Lord's Book—such are the disbelievers who prefer this worldly life to the Hereafter. From such transgressing hypocrites who are filling their bellies with fire as explained in verses 2: 174-175, no one will get Guidance. They neither utilize Adhikr themselves, nor give It to others for utilizing as explained in verse 6: 26. Thus, they are hastening the destruction of the universe. See explanation 7: 156-157; 33: 60-61; and 38: 86-87.

41. Or with them have the unseen, thus they are writing It?

The 'Unseen' mentioned in this verse is the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr mentioned in verse 2: 3. If this verse asks the disbelievers at the time of Messenger Muhammad, today the Fujjar who are following the Fujjar books are reading this question. But these Mujirims who do not utilize their intelligence for understanding the aim of life and who will be summoned in Hellfire as deaf, blind, and dumb have become a worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as explained in verses 25: 17-18. As explained in verse 9: 82, the verses they saw, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell. See explanation 2: 18; 25: 30-34; 43: 30-39; and 45: 28-32.

42. Or are they intending for any plot? Then those who disbelieved are plotting against themselves.

The disbelievers—the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—who are the servants of Satan, will devise any type of plot to obstruct the propagation of Adhikr. But as explained in verse 6: 26, they do not recognize that they are plotting against themselves. Since they have to abide in Hellfire eternally by bearing the evil burden for destroying the universe, as explained in verse 20: 100-101, they should have tried to postpone the end of the universe. Then only would they be able to enjoy this temporary worldly life to the maximum. The believers who are the vicegerents of the Impartial Lord only try to postpone the end of the universe by propagating Adhikr to all entire mankind. For it, they won't expect any benefit, respect, or gratitude in return. Moreover, they won't fear the dissatisfaction, hatred, or evil plotting of the disbelievers who are the servants of Satan. See explanation 9: 32-33; 35: 10-11; and 86: 15-17.

43. Or have they any Deity besides Allah? Glory to Allah from whatever they have been associating!

Today, the Fujjar who are uttering with their tongue "There is no Deity besides Allah," but as explained in verse 39: 3, they are ascribing mediators and intercessors for Him by abstaining from Adhikr—the Speech of Lord Allah. The scene of arguing,

cursing, and blaming among the hypocritical leaders who teach their followers such false belief and such followers in the Hereafter is explained in verses 2: 165-167. These true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151 even though are uttering with their tongues the verses 114: 1-3 which glorify Allah as "the Lord of mankind, the King of mankind, and the Deity of mankind," they don't approve it with their heart and in their practical life. They are in a false illusion that they are the Muslims and the inmates of Paradise, and the other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., are the disbelievers and the inmates of Hellfire. By the second coming of Jesus, he will kill Maseeh Addajjal and then the other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam, and will kill these Mujirims implementing the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61. Then only will these worthless people approve the fact that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr—Dhikree—was the Lord's Book. See explanation 9: 31; 39: 67; and 43: 82-86.

44. And if they happen to see a piece from the sky fallen, they would say: "Just a piece of cloud."

It is told in verse 32: 21 that "We will make them taste the light punishment other than the greater punishment so that they may return." Testifying to this verse, if a piece from the sky has fallen to the earth, being a simple punishment, they will analyze it scientifically and will reach a false conclusion that it is a big piece of cloud fallen to the earth. Thus, as explained in verse 6: 158, if any of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day have appeared, even then they can't believe. By this, verse 6: 111 is happening as true upon the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar. See explanation 46: 24-27.

45. Then you leave them until they meet a Day of theirs in which they will be struck dead.

See explanation 43: 83; and 44: 9-16.

46. The Day on which their plotting won't benefit them in any way, and they won't be helped.

See explanation 26: 88-89; 28: 81; and 44: 41-42.

47. And indeed, for those who are wrongdoers, there is punishment besides that, while most of them do not know.

The Fujjar, who have become wrongdoers by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—should not only bear the punishment of losing themselves, but should bear punishment for the destruction of the universe also. But the blind followers of the hypocrites do not know this fact. The hypocrites will be entered into Hell even without trial since they are preferring this worldly life by hiding the Lord's Book Adhikr. These Kuffar have read the verses 33: 72-73 which say the Trust Adhikr is revealed to punish the wrongdoing Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers—Fajir. See explanation 16: 24-25;

28: 57; and 51: 59-60.

48. And you be patient for your Lord's Judgment, then indeed, you are under Our observation; and you Glorify your Lord with Praise while you stand up.

According to the command of this verse, Messenger used to glorify the Lord as: "Glory is to You, Oh Allah, and praise is only to You, your name is blessed, and your greatness is High, and there is no Deity besides You". See explanation 2: 253; 30: 17-18; and 110: 1-3.

49. And in the night, then you glorify Him, and while the retreatment of the stars.

"Glorify Allah while the retreatment of the stars" mentions the prayer in the morning. It is commanded through verse 20: 14 to steadfastly perform prayer to maintain Adhikr—Dhikree. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, as explained in verses 7: 205-206, the odd believer is commanded to read Adhikr in all mornings and all evenings and to do a single prostration of recitation, and to help the Lord of the universe by propagating Adhikr among mankind, and to involve, help, and induce others in organic farming and planting trees beneficial to 1,000 communities of the Lord's creatures. He is also commanded to do Jihad—strenuous strive—towards the hypocrites and Kuffar who obstruct the propagation of Adhikr, which is the Speech of the Three-Time Knower Lord for the entire mankind. See explanation 2: 162; and 9: 73.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Annajm (53)

This Surath got the name 'Annajm' (the Star) from the first verse, which says 'By the Star when it sets'. It was revealed during the last period in the fifth year of the Messenger's Meccan life after Muhammad got Prophethood. This is the first Surath revealed containing the 'prostration of recitation'. To not witness the darkness of life seen in society, Muhammad was spending the daytime in the cave Hira in meditation and retreat. At that time, in the morning, Angel Jibreel was presenting himself near Muhammad in his full shape, and was giving the verses 96: 1 to 96: 5 as a divine Message to him. Then Jibreel told Muhammad to read, but he said, "I am not the one reading." Then Jibreel embraced Muhammad, and then he became breathless, and his soul contacted the Lord in Paradise. Then he remembered the verses taught from Paradise and could read the verses 96: 1-5 being the first revelation from the Lord. The second time Jibreel presented near Muhammad in his real shape with 600 wings was from 'Sidrathul Munthaha—Lote tree beyond the boundary'—in the Messenger's ascending journey to Paradise, which is above the seven heavens.

This Surath teaches that no intercession of Angels or saintly people will be benefited without the Permission of Allah, who is the Lord of the Universe; and those who ascribe intercessors and mediators to Lord Allah, and who consider the Angels as Allah's daughters, are not following except conjectures. They are rejecting the Hereafter and are acquiring knowledge benefiting only this worldly life. This Surath also teaches that the Lord who has created mankind in the bellies of their mothers knows very clearly who among you are the heedful, and so you should not purify yourselves. That means you need not familiarize Him with yourself. It also teaches that man has nothing except what he is doing intentionally; and that on the Day everyone will be rewarded for what he intentionally did, no bearer of burden will bear any other's burden. And that is also the Message of the Books revealed to earlier Messengers such as Moses and Ibrahim. This Surath, containing 62 verses, ends teaching that Adhikr is the warning of Lord Allah to all His creatures, and the Day of the happening of Its warnings is coming near and near, and so by considering Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord—as serious, mankind is commanded to serve Allah and to prostrate before Him.

1. And the star, when it sets.

By swearing by the visible phenomenon of the star and thereby the dawn appearing, Allah says.

2. Your companion hasn't strayed and hasn't become aimless.

3. And he doesn't reflect according to his whims.

The Messenger didn't talk according to his whim and will; instead, he was reflecting what Allah put into his heart through Angel Jibreel. Generally, in the Lord's Book, the word 'yanthikhu' is used to reflect the nonliving things. Since Messenger Muhammad is illiterate, as explained in verse 62: 2, instead of using 'saying', it is used 'reflecting'. It is told in verse 41: 21 that on the Day of Judgment, the skins of disbelievers will reflect, and in verse 21: 63 it is told that Messenger Ibrahim told his people: "If the idols can reflect, you ask them." It is told about the literate believers in verse 36: 65: "On the Day of Judgment Allah will put a seal upon their mouths, their hands will speak to Him, and their legs will witness to Him about what they had been earning." See explanation 26: 192-193; 42: 52; and 45: 28-29.

4. It is nothing except the inspired Inspiration.

See explanation 7: 203; 18: 110; and 42: 3.

5. A Mighty Power has taught It to him.

6. The One who came into sight! Then he appeared in his true shape.

'The One who came in the sight' told in this verse is about Angel Jibreel, who brings the verses from the Lord's Book to the Messenger for Allah. 'Then he appeared in his true shape' means Angel Jibreel appeared before Muhammad in his original shape with six hundred wings. See explanation 35: 1.

7. And he was on the uppermost horizon.

8. Then he came nearer and nearer, then he came down.

That means Angel Jibreel, who appeared on the horizon, came to the earth slowly.

9. Then he came nearer as two bows or even nearer.

Since the shape of Angel Jibreel with wings was just like the bow or dustpan, it is told 'about two bows' without saying 'about two arrows'. 'Two bows' mentioned in the verse also has the meaning 'two cubits'. See explanation 37: 1, 147.

10. Thus, He inspired His servant what He had to inspire.

'To His servant' doesn't mean to the servant of Jibreel, but it means to the servant of Allah. That means what Allah sent with Angel Jibreel to Messenger Muhammad was handed over to him without any addition or subtraction. See explanation 16: 2, 102; and 26: 193.

11. The mind didn't falsify what had been seen with his eyes.

That means the mind, which is the sight of the soul, and the eyes, which are the sight of the body, have testified together. See explanation 16: 78.

12. Then are you doubting him regarding what he has seen directly?

This verse asks the Meccan disbelievers whether they are in doubt about what their honest companion Muhammad has seen of Angel Jibreel directly and physically.

13. And surely he has seen him in another descending.

14. Near the Lote-tree at the boundary of the universe.

Messenger Muhammad saw Angel Jibreel with six hundred wings for the second time from above the seventh heaven at Sidrathul Munthaha on the Messenger's ascending to Paradise as explained in verse 17: 1. See explanation 52: 4.

15. Near it is the Jannathul Ma'va—the Paradise of eternal living.

See explanation 32: 19.

16. When the Lote-tree was covered with what was to cover it!

17. The sight was not slipped, nor did it exceed the limit.

'The sight was not slipped, nor did it exceed the limit' means Messenger Muhammad saw everything with full consciousness without becoming panicked.

18. Surely he has seen from the great signs of his Lord.

19. Then have you ever thought about 'Latha' and 'Uzza'?

20. And about 'Manatha', the third one.

Latha, Uzza, and Manatha were the three idols that the Arabs during the period of Messenger Muhammad were worshipping. There were three saints who lived some years before them. Through this verse they are asked: "The One—Allah—who caused to take their companion Muhammad to Masjidul Aqsa at Palestine in a night and from there to Firdous Paradise (Jannathul Ma'va), and after showing him some of His signs caused him to be brought back to the earth in the same night, the One who established on the Throne in Paradise, the Tyrant, the Lord of the universe, the One who has no comparison or similarity—is He actually deserved to be served, or are the idols whom they have been serving deserved to be served?"

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book from the Three-Time Knower Lord. So they are denoted as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in the verses 8: 22 and 25: 34. These Mujirims who are serving Satan as told in verses 36: 59-62 will be entered into Hellfire through any of the seven doors of it as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 9: 31, 67-68; 22: 78; and 48: 6.

21. Do you have the sons and for Him the daughters?

22. If so, it is an unfair division.

The Meccan pagans considered Angels as goddesses, being female daughters of Allah. That is why Latha, Uzza, and Manatha, even though they were idols of males, were worshipping them, considering them as goddesses. See explanation 6: 100; 16: 58-59; and 43: 17.

23. It is nothing except the names you and your forefathers named, for which Allah hasn't sent down any Authority about them; indeed, they are not following anything except conjectures and their souls' whims, while surely the Guidance from their Lord has come to them.

Even though Adhikr, which is the Guidance from the Lord of the universe, has come to them through their honest companion, they were only following their whims and guessing. What they had been serving was only some names which they and their forefathers had been naming, and Allah had not sent any authority for them.

The disbelievers during the period of Messenger Muhammad were demanding a codified Book Adhikr. Today Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 25: 33-34, is codified as a Book. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are mentioned as worthless people in verses 25: 18 and 48: 12, and who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82, are hastening for the end of the world by not utilizing It themselves and not giving It to be utilized by others as explained in verse 6: 26. See explanation 34: 19-20; 45: 23-24; and 46: 34-35.

24. Or has the human what he wishes?

No one has the right or power to decide in which era, in which nation, through which parents, and in which shape he should take birth, or how long he should live here, and when his life in this world will end, etc. But whoever utilizes Adhikr—the Permission of Allah to become a believer—as the Proof, Evidence, the Ticket to Paradise, and as the Balance can decide all their affairs from this world itself, and can return to Paradise even without trial. See explanation 38: 49-50; 39: 33-34; and 45: 13.

25. Then for Allah is the Hereafter and this world.

Here, the Hereafter is mentioned first because the fourth phase of mankind in this world is for preparing Paradise for the seventh phase in the Hereafter, as explained in verse 76: 22. But only one in a thousand believer gives preference to the Hereafter over this worldly life. The hypocrites who are serving Satan prefer the worldly life, ignoring the Hereafter, so that their life will become lost on the Day of Judgment, as explained in verses 40: 78 and 85. See explanation 9: 67-68; 14: 2-3; 42: 20; and 93: 4.

26. How many Angels are there in the heavens? Their intercessions don't benefit them in any way except after Allah gives Permission for the one whom He intends, and whom He pleases.

Since the Angels do not know the unseen things, they do not know for whom they should intercede. That means the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah should permit them for intercession in favor of whom He intends and pleases. Adhikr, which is mentioned as 'Unseen' in verse 2: 3 and 'Permission of Allah' mentioned in verses 2: 255, 10: 100, and 22: 65, intercedes and makes others intercede. The forerunners who will enter Paradise even without trial can intercede for the weakling disbelievers as explained in verse 10: 26. See explanation 40: 7-10; 43: 86; and 47: 24.

27. Indeed, those who do not believe in the Hereafter, surely they name for the Angels the names of females.

Without knowing Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—knowledge about Allah, Angels, Messengers, the Hereafter, etc., will not become complete. After receiving Adhikr, those who do not try to understand: "What is Adhikr? What for Adhikr? And why Adhikr?", against them the verses they saw, touched, heard, and read will argue and witness, and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 17: 45-46; 31: 20-21; and 43: 19-25.

28. And they have no knowledge about it, they are not following except conjectures; indeed, conjecture benefits nothing from the Truth at all.

The Truth mentioned in the verse is Adhikr as explained in verse 2: 119. For accepting any deed, there should be proof from Adhikr to support that deed, as explained in verses 2: 111; 21: 24; and 23: 117. But all customs and rituals the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar have been following are based on guessing and conjecture. That is why the hypocrites among them will go to Hell even without trial as explained in verse 4: 145, whereas their strayed followers will go to Hell after trial as explained in verses 39: 71-72. See explanation 7: 52; and 10: 36.

29. Then you neglect the one who turned back from Our Reminder, and who doesn't intend except this worldly life.

This verse commands the Messenger and believers to neglect the Mujirim Kuffar—the wrongdoing Fujjar who are mentioned as worthless people in verse 25: 18 by forgetting Adhikr, who neglect Adhikr, which enables one to keep the Remembrance of Allah. Moreover, through the verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9, it is also commanded to do great Jihad with Adhikr towards them. They have read the verses 9: 28, 95, and 125, which say that they are filth and Adhikr won't increase to them except filth. See explanation 10: 7-8; 18: 28; and 43: 36-39.

30. That is the sum of their knowledge; indeed, your Lord knows best who is strayed from His way, and He knows best the one who is guided.

The disbelievers who are leading a life neglecting Adhikr after receiving It are acquiring the education benefiting this temporary worldly life. Through verse 2: 85, they are promised disgrace in this world and severe punishment in the Hereafter. These Fujjar, who don't even have the primary knowledge that there is no difference of a

day between two places anywhere in the world, are observing Eid and fasting based on the appearance of the new moon in their own area. The scene of arguing, quarreling, cursing, and blaming the hypocritical leaders and their blind followers from Hell is explained in verses 2: 165-167. The worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22 who are far in front in all evils, deserve to be killed at the second coming of Jesus, as explained in verse 9: 123. See explanation 9: 67-68; and 16: 25.

31. To Allah belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is in the earth, to reward the evildoers for whatever they did, and to reward the best doers for the best of what they did.

What is meant by the "Best" is Adhikr. Whoever lives under the light of Adhikr will get the reward which Adhikr promises, and whoever lives neglecting Adhikr will get the reward which Adhikr warns. See explanation 39: 32-34; 40: 40; 41: 26-29, and 34-35.

32. Those who abstain from the great sins and shameful deeds except a thought in mind; indeed, your Lord is wide-forgiving, He knows you well when He created you from the earth and when you were hidden in the bellies of your mothers, so you don't purify yourselves, He knows best the one who is heedful.

The sins are committed deliberately, knowing the soul is included in the heinous sins. "Except the thought in mind" means a thought came to do a shameful deed, but was not brought into practice. That means by thinking in the mind only, it won't be included in the great sins. But it should not lead to sin. See explanation 4: 31-32. 'Indeed, your Lord is wide-forgiving' means even though great sins happen from one before receiving Adhikr, which distinguishes good and evil, but he, by identifying the sins from Adhikr, if he seeks forgiveness from Allah for them and gives enough ransom, then the Merciful Lord Allah will forgive the sins to him. See explanation 25: 68-72; and 39: 53-55.

It is the Three-Time Knower Lord who created the heavens, earth, and all in between them, including mankind in six days, who has decided in which country, in which era, with which parents, in which sex, and in which shape everyone should take birth. So you shouldn't purify yourselves. That means you shouldn't act as pious before others, hiding your sins and offenses; you shouldn't be a braggart, and there shouldn't be a condition of forgetting the Lord at any time and anywhere. But by transforming his or her Jinn soulmate into a believer utilizing Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge, as well as Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—everyone should purify himself/herself. It is possible only by confirming himself as a believer, conceiving the character of the Impartial Lord, and thus being free from the covetousness of the soul, and conveying the Message of the Lord Adhikr to all mankind. Then only he or she becomes approving of Allah as the Impartial One who taught mankind Adhikr. See explanation 4: 49-50; 7: 178; and 36: 6, 19.

33. Then have you seen the one who turned away?

34. The one who gives a little and then stops.

These two verses mention the hypocritical transgressors who, without understanding the aim of life from Adhikr, have become misers as explained in verses 9: 67-68. They spend only a little, and it is only for showboating. Thus they are serving Satan as explained in verses 36: 59-62. See explanation 47: 37-38; 48: 6; and 92: 8-10.

35. Is there unseen Knowledge near him, thus does he see It?

The believers who submitted all to their Lord only approve Adhikr as the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings as explained in verse 16: 89. Even though today the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are arguing and claiming that they are Muslims and inmates of Paradise, they are the true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150-151; and are the blind and deaf towards Adhikr as explained in verses 2: 18; and are to be dragged prone on their faces into Hell as deaf and dumb; and such are in the worst places and are the most strayed as explained in verses 17: 97-98 and 25: 33-34. See explanation 2: 254; 3: 91; and 9: 80-82.

36. Or hasn't he been notified of what is in the Scripture of Moses?

Before deputing Muhammad as Messenger, the people at Mecca were obliged to live according to the code of conduct of the Scripture of Messenger Moses. Since the mother of Messenger Muhammad—Amina—hadn't lived according to the code of conduct of Moses' Scripture, Allah prohibited Messenger Muhammad from seeking forgiveness for her, who had died when Muhammad was six years old, as explained in verses 9: 113-114.

37. And Ibrahim, who had fulfilled the promises.

The disbelieving addressees of Messenger Muhammad at Mecca were the progeny of Messengers Ibrahim and Ismael. But they have strayed from the Straightpath gradually. Even though they were leading a life against the dos and don'ts of the Book of Ibrahim, they were arguing and priding themselves that they were following the way of their forefathers Ibrahim and Ismael. Through this verse, the literate disbelievers among them are asked whether you are leading a life according to the dos and don'ts of the Book of Ibrahim, who lived fulfilling the Covenant. See explanation 7: 172-173.

Today, the Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell don't follow Adhikr, which is the Truth from the Lord. Instead, they are following the false books written by the pseudo-prophets as explained in verse 2: 79, and are priding and boasting that they are the followers of Messenger Muhammad and are the inmates of Paradise. Actually, they are killing all Messengers and Prophets by accepting their names without following their way of life as explained in verses 3: 21-22. These Fujjar are obliged to familiarize Allah as the Lord of mankind, the King of mankind, and the Single Deity of mankind to all mankind. But without doing their duty, they are leading mankind to the darkness from the Light so that they are denoted as the

worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord through the verses 8: 22 and 55. See explanation 36: 6-11; 43: 22-23; and 87: 16-19.

38. The fact that no bearer of burden will bear the burden of others.

Adhikr—the Truth from the Lord—is the only Book revealed to all 313 Messengers from Noah to Muhammad as explained in verses 2: 2 and 4: 163, and so all Books, including the Book given to Messenger Ibrahim and Moses, also taught the fact that no bearer of burden shall bear the burden of others. So it is the inevitable duty of each individual to delete the evil burden already entered in the Book of deeds fastened upon his or her neck.

Since today Adhikr—the Splendid Book in which no falsehood will enter either before or after Its codification—is formed as a Book, whoever becomes a proud representative of the Lord as taught by the Book and is teaching It, It will intercede for him and make him to intercede for others as explained in verse 3: 79. See explanation 2: 62; 5: 48; 35: 18, 32; and 50: 35.

39. And that man has nothing except what he intentionally did.

Deeds are evaluated according to the intention behind them as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. The deeds that have the Proof in favor of them from Adhikr will only be acceptable near Allah on the Day of Judgment. Those who are leading a life seeing the Impartial Lord through 6,236 verses of Adhikr can look at the Lord pleasantly at the time of death with the soul, and can see the Lord with the eyes from Paradise as explained in verses 75: 22-23 and 76: 11. The character of 'Believer Allah' is Adhikr. So, without getting the character of Adhikr, no one can become a believer; and without becoming a believer, no deed will be accepted. Moreover, the deeds of disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr will not increase to them except astray as explained in verses 2: 186; 25: 65-66; and 40: 50. See explanation 17: 18-19; and 18: 103-105.

40. And indeed, his effort will be seen.

As explained in verses 17: 13-14, on the Day of Judgment, the reckoning of everyone will be done by reading themselves the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck. So, the only way to get forgiveness for the sins and offenses that happened before is to read Adhikr from the first to last and identify the sins and offenses, and confess them to Lord Allah who knows the status of chests, and seek forgiveness for them from the Lord and propagate Adhikr among the entire mankind for not to happen sins and offenses in them, as well as for utilizing It as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. See explanation 25: 68-70; 39: 69-75; and 45: 28-29.

41. Afterwards, everyone will be requited with the complete requite.

That means whoever prepares Paradise here by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr, he will inherit the Paradise in the Hereafter which he earns from here in this

world; and whoever hides and rejects Adhikr after receiving It and serves Satan, he will get Hell in the Hereafter even though he is not earning it intentionally from this world as explained in verse 2: 286. See explanation 7: 178; 39: 41; and 48: 22.

42. And indeed, into your Lord is the final return.

The soul of all mankind, from the first man Adam to the Last, was taught the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr when they were all created in Paradise. The aim of deputing mankind to the earth for the fourth phase is to identify the Creator Allah and to prepare Paradise from here. Those who utilize Adhikr as the Insight and the Ticket to Paradise can achieve this aim. Those who, after receiving Adhikr, hide and reject It, will go to Hell with and without trial as explained in verses 39: 71-72 and 4: 145 respectively. It is told in verse 83: 15 that there will be an invisible curtain between the Fujjar and Allah, which prevents the Fujjar from seeing Allah. See explanation 48: 6, 29.

43. And indeed, it is He who causes you to laugh and causes you to cry.

Not only to the Messenger, but to everyone, it is Allah who is causing to laugh and causing to cry. That means Allah has taught every soul Adhikr, which gives a chance to everyone to laugh and cry. The one in a thousand believers who utilize Adhikr, even though they may suffer some nuisances here from the hypocrites who hide Adhikr, can rejoice in the eternal Hereafter. Lord Allah has taught through His Messenger that the believers are just like the fish that got out of the water, which will attempt to return to the water at the earliest, and like that, the believers are also living here, seeing the Hereafter, who are ready to return to Paradise at any time. They live here always in grief, seeing the Hereafter from the Lord's Book, which is revealed in grief. They are in such a condition because they are bothered about the fact that if they don't fulfill their responsibility, they would be losers in the Hereafter. See explanation 33: 72-73.

Today, since the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who read the Arabic Qur'an and thereby dart away from religion do not understand the aim of life, they prefer this temporary worldly life over the eternal Hereafter. These worst creatures, who are leading a more strayed life than the cattle, are involved in play and laughing. Thus, they are earning a chance for grief in the Hereafter. It is told in verse 69: 50 that for them Adhikr is a cause of sorrow. These transgressing people who are earning Hellfire as a fine for performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc., as explained in verses 25: 65-66, are hastening the destruction of the universe. See explanation 9: 80-85; 14: 28-30; and 46: 35.

44. And indeed, He, He is causing you to die, and causing you to live.

The first birth of mankind, who was created in Paradise and was returned to the nape of Adam after taking the Covenant as explained in verses 7: 172-173, is being done on the earth. Since death happened first as explained in verses 2: 28 and 40: 11-12, death is mentioned first in the verse. See explanation 23: 78-80; and 76: 1.

45. And indeed, He has created both male and female in pairs.

See explanation 30: 21; and 36: 36.

46. From a sperm when it is emitted.

As explained in verse 76: 2, the bodies of males and females are created from the sperm emitted from the testicles of the male, and from the ovum emitted from the loin of the female. See explanation 22: 5; and 75: 37-40.

47. And indeed, upon Him there is another creation.

The aim of deputing mankind to the earth as the vicegerent of the Impartial Lord is to implement the dos and don'ts of Adhikr to get the chance for the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, including mankind, to glorify and praise the Creator Lord with their soul, and thus to prepare Paradise in this world to inherit it in the Hereafter. The believer fulfills that responsibility by trying to produce food items needed for mankind and for other creatures, and by trying to keep the universe in its equilibrium. The Day of Judgment is fixed to conduct a trial about the fulfillment of this responsibility. For this trial, mankind will be again created as told in this verse. The believing men and believing women who live here, testifying Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord—will be recreated and entered into Paradise in the same shape and color at the age of thirty-three without having any sexual organs. The disbelievers who are serving Satan as explained in verses 36: 59-62, their own skins, ears, and sights will witness against them as explained in verses 41: 19-24. Moreover, the verses they saw, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 20: 15, 55; 23: 115-116.

48. And indeed, He, He makes rich and makes poor.

Good is from Allah, while bad is from Satan as explained in verses 4: 78-79. Since it is Allah who gave all abilities to Satan, all good and evil are from Allah itself. As explained in verse 45: 13, by giving Adhikr, which is the constitution of the universe, Allah honored mankind over all other creatures and made mankind His vicegerent. It is the duty of mankind to transform their soulmate into a believer by utilizing Adhikr. Thus, he can control all Satanic forces so that only good will happen from him. It is so by utilizing Adhikr—the Prosperity—he gets free from Satanic inducements such as poverty, miserliness, spendthrift, selfishness, etc. See explanation 4: 37-38, 82; 41: 34-35; 43: 33-35; and 52: 37.

49. And indeed, He, He is the Lord of Sirius.

Ancient Egyptians and ignorant Arabs used to serve the Sirius star, which has 23 times the light of the sun. It was done to get free from the distress they were facing. Through this verse, it is taught that Allah is the only Lord of all, including Sirius, sun, moon, and even Satan, and so you have to serve Him alone and shouldn't serve any other of His creatures. By serving any of the Lord's creatures, it will become serving

Satan, which will cause the loss of the aim of life. See explanation 2: 168-171; 36: 59-62; and 41: 37.

50. And it is He who destroyed the former Aad.

'Aad people' is the people to whom Messenger Hood was deputed. Allah destroyed the wrongdoing people of the Messenger Hood by saving Hood and the believers with him. The Aad people who were destroyed are known as former Aad, and the saved Aad people are known as latter Aad. See explanation 46: 21-28.

51. And Thamood, none was spared.

The 'latter Aad people' were also gradually deviated from the Truth—the Straight-path—and Swalih was deputed to them as Messenger. But they rejected the Messenger and the Lord's Message, and also plotted to eradicate Swalih and the believers with him. But in a dawn, Allah destroyed the disbelievers by a single blast and saved Swalih and the believers with him as explained in verses 41: 13-18. See explanation 27: 48-50; 46: 34-35.

52. And before them the people of Nooh, indeed they were the most wrongdoers and were transgressing the boundary limit.

See explanation 38: 55; 42: 21-22; and 42-46.

53. And the country turned upside down and became a vacuum.

'The country turned upside down' indicates the place Sodom, where Prophet Looth was deputed. The people there were engaged in homosexual deeds—sodomy.

54. Then it was covered with what should be covered.

In the place of the country turned upside down, now the Dead Sea is seen, in which life is impossible for any creature. See explanation 11: 69-83; 26: 160-175; and 27: 54-55.

55. Then in which of your Lord's Signs are you doubting?

The Signs mentioned in the verse refer to Allah's ability, verses, miracles, and blessings. This question addresses not the Messenger, but other mankind. That means that by using the Confirming Truth Adhikr, all doubts should be cleared, and everyone should confirm, 'I am one in a thousand believer'. See explanation 11: 17; 15: 99; and 45: 31-32.

56. This is a warning from the warnings of earlier.

The only Book Adhikr is revealed as a warning from Messenger Noah to Messenger Muhammad. And Muhammad has not brought any new warning, as the Meccan pagans were arguing. Just like that, the Messenger is also not a new warner; instead, he is the last Messenger and Prophet as explained in verse 33: 40. See explanation 5: 48; 21: 24-25; and 42: 13-14.

57. The unavoidable event comes near.

It is the universal law that for everything there should be an end. Just like that, the universe should also have an end. That is coming nearer and nearer. That means the Day of Judgment in which everyone will be rewarded by weighing the deeds in the Balance of Justice—Adhikr. See explanation 16: 1; 45: 22; and 47: 18.

58. Nothing is there to remove it besides Allah.

Allah, who has fixed a term for everything, has also fixed a term for the end of the universe. He has also inscribed in His Three-Time Knowledge Book, Adhikr, when and how it will happen. By teaching that Book to mankind, He has become Impartial. Then it is the duty of mankind to try to postpone the lifespan of the universe by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust, to keep the universe in its equilibrium. See explanation 27: 75; 35: 45; and 42: 17. When all mankind becomes transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, the world will be destroyed as explained in verse 46: 35. When there will be no forerunner who will go to Paradise in the world, Maseeh Addajjal, being one of the ten crucial signs of the Last Day, will appear as explained in verse 6: 158. See explanation 4: 158-159; and 8: 33.

59. Then are you wondering about This Speech?

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7 have made their food rejecting Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord. These worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22 will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces; such are in the worst places and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34. See explanation 4: 87; 50: 1-2; and 52: 33-34.

60. And you are laughing, and you are not weeping.

In the Lord's Book, warnings are more prevalent than the Glad Tidings. As explained in verse 4: 118, in every thousand, only one will go to Paradise, and the rest, nine hundred and ninety-nine, Satan will drag them to Hell. Since it is a fact, mankind deserves more to cry than to laugh. See explanation 9: 80-82; 50: 30; and 53: 43.

61. Are you involved in amusement heedlessly?

See explanation 23: 67-30; and 48: 6.

62. Then you prostrate to Allah, and you serve Him.

This is one of the fifteen places where doing the prostration of recitation is compulsory. The servant is nearest to the Lord when in his prostration, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. To serve the Lord means to convey His Message to the entire mankind irrespective of nation, religion, sex, color, caste, etc., aiming to form the harmony of mankind. Today, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believer is as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 32: 15; 38: 24; and 51: 55-58.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Qamar (54)

This Surath got the name 'Al-Qamar (the Moon)' from the first verse 'The Moon split asunder'. It was revealed in the last part of the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life. This Surath warns that even though the disbelievers are shown the Moon as split asunder, being the sign from Lord Allah, they won't be ready to accept the Truth. On the day the Last Hour happens, the disbelievers will say that this is a hard Day. This Surath warns by quoting the history of people who lived before, such as the people of Noah, Aad, Thamood, Looth, etc., who had rejected the warners deputed to them, saying, "An odd liar," and as a consequence, they were affected with punishment.

The verses of this Surath inform that Adhikr, which is the Message of Lord Allah to His entire creatures, is made very easy to understand with the heart, and thus warns to learn a lesson from the history of former generations who had been destroyed. It also warns that the Mujirims who don't utilize Adhikr after receiving It are in a state of straying and in madness, and that they will be dragged into Hell on their faces. This Surath, containing 55 verses, ends by giving Glad Tidings that since the forerunners who testify Adhikr are preparing Paradise in this fourth phase, they will be seated on the seat of Truth on the Day of Judgment near the Almighty King of kings.

1. The Last Hour drew near, and the Moon split asunder.

The deputation of Muhammad as the last Messenger and Prophet is the sign of the Last Day. During the period of Messenger Muhammad, even though the Moon was shown as split asunder in two parts, one in the east and the other in the west, no one was ready to believe because of it. This Surath also warns that before the happening of Doomsday, the Moon will be split asunder again. But it is told in verses 10: 100-101 that the people who are not ready to become believers with Adhikr will never believe, even though they happen to see any sign. It is told in verse 6: 111 that even though the parents of the Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar who have died earlier come back and speak to them, they will never become believers. See explanation 13: 30-31; 16: 1; and 44: 10-13.

2. And if they happen to see any sign, they neglect It, and they say: "An ever-happening sorcery."

Through this verse, the Three-Time Knower Lord says that even though signs like the splitting asunder of the Moon or the appearing of smoke everywhere happen, the Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr will say that it is also sorcery that is in practice already. See explanation 28: 48-50; 36: 46; and 43: 30.

3. And they rejected, and they followed their whims, and for every matter has its fixed time.

That means for the happening of everything, the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has determined a fixed time and has entered it in His Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr. When the punishment or Last Hour happens as explained in verse 21: 14, the wrongdoing Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr will wail that "we were wrongdoers." See explanation 2: 120-121; and 39: 55-59.

4. And surely the news of earlier had come to them; in it there is the consequence of rejecting the warning.

When the previous generations became wrongdoers and transgressors by rejecting the warning, they were affected with the same punishment about the happening of which they had been ridiculing as explained in verse 6: 10. Today the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are following the footsteps of Satan without utilizing their intelligence as explained in verses 2: 168-170, and they are in the worst place and the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34. That is because they are leading a life neglecting Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord mentioned in verse 4: 78. See explanation 46: 26; and 51: 8-14.

5. A Maturity of Wisdom! While Warnings didn't benefit.

Adhikr—the Splendid Book—the codification and preservation of which is undertaken by the Lord of the universe as told in verses 15: 9 and 75: 16-19, in which all types of examples and similitudes are used in different types and on different occasions as told in verses 16: 89 and 18: 54, and in which no falsehood will enter either before or after Its codification as told in verses 41: 41-43, is the Matured Wisdom. The hypocrites among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are the liars and are the transgressors by forgetting Adhikr and thereby the Lord. They, by hiding Adhikr, which is the Ticket to return to Paradise, are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist. See explanation 3: 58; 25: 17-18, 29-30; and 48: 6.

6. So you turn away from them; for a Day a caller will be calling into an intolerable affair.

The Day of Judgment is the Day every individual will be called to answer for their worldly life after the age of fifteen. On that Day everyone will be reckoned by reading the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck which will be given to him or her as an illuminated open book as explained in verses 17: 13-14. Then, against the disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr, their own skins, hearts, and sights will argue and witness. On that Day when the earth will submit its reports, no secret can be hidden or concealed. It is warned through verses 25: 27-29 that the disbelievers and wrongdoers who don't utilize Adhikr after receiving It will wail, biting their hands on the Day of Judgment: "Oh, I wish I had taken the way of life with the Messenger. Oh, woe to me! I wish I hadn't taken so-and-so as my intimate friend. Surely he led me astray from Adhikr after it had come to me; Satan was a traitor to mankind." See

explanation 18: 49; 37: 174-176; 39: 67; and 52: 11-16.

7. They will come forth from their graves just like the scattered locusts as their eyes are frightened.

This verse mentions the scene of mankind departing from their graves (the fifth phase) to the reckoning place (the sixth phase), the duration of which is as long as fifty thousand years of this worldly life as told in verse 70: 4. It will happen when the Trumpet will be blown for the second time as explained in verses 36: 51-52. If it is told here that they are just like the locusts flying scattered, in verse 101: 4 it is told that mankind will be just like the scattered moths. See explanation 39: 68; and 70: 43-44.

8. Rushing to the caller, and the disbelievers will be saying: "This is a difficult Day."

The believers who have seen in advance all scenes whatever will happen in the Hereafter from this world itself by utilizing Adhikr will have no panic or fear in the Hereafter. See explanation 14: 43; 23: 101; 25: 26; and 50: 22.

9. Before them, the people of Noah had rejected; then they rejected Our servant, and they said: "A Sprite-affected man to be rejected."

The people of every period had been rejecting the Messengers deputed to them, saying that he is a Jinn-affected man, a sorcerer, an odd liar, etc. Today, also the Fujjar, including the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their strayed followers who reject It are saying about the believer who follows Adhikr—the only path all Messengers existed—that he is an odd man, one who strayed from the way of the majority. These worthless people who have forgotten Adhikr and thereby Allah are reading verses in the Arabic Qur'an which say that they are earning Hellfire by performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc. But, since they don't know the message of the verses they are reading, the words "Hell will be filled with the Jinn and mankind" have come true upon them. See explanation 36: 7, 10-11; 50: 3; and 51: 52-54.

10. Then he invoked his Lord: "Indeed, I have been overcome, then You may help me!"

11. Then We opened the doors of the sky with water pouring down in torrents.

12. And We caused the earth to gush forth the springs, thus the waters met together for fulfilling a determined purpose.

13. And We carried him upon a thing of planks and nails.

14. It was sailing under Our sights, as a recompense for those who disbelieved.

The ark that Messenger Noah made using planks and nails, according to the observation and direction of Allah, is the first ark in the world. Messenger Noah, the believers with him, and two pairs of every living being were carried in the ark and were

saved from drowning. All disbelievers and other living things were drowned in the flood as a result of mankind's denial. The evil burden of drowning the living beings should be borne by the hypocrites and their followers who do not utilize their intelligence for fulfilling the aim of life. Today, the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are involved in disintegration and mischievous activities by not utilizing Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—and by not giving It to others for utilization. Thus, they deserve to be destroyed, but they perceive it not as explained in verse 6: 26. See explanation 8: 22; 23: 27-28; 33: 60-61; and 36: 41.

15. And surely We have left it as a sign; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

The remains of that ark are still seen at Judi Mountain in Turkey. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are not ready to learn any lesson from these signs. Verses 17, 22, 32, and 40 of this Surath also end with the question: "Is there anyone to accept the Admonition?" The Lord has made Adhikr very easy to understand with the heart, but from among the people of Messenger Muhammad, only one in a thousand who will go to Paradise are ready for it. The rest 999 don't accept Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise or consider Lord Allah as Impartial, so that they are destined for any of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 26: 4, 105-121; 38: 29; and 50: 30.

16. Then how were My punishment and warnings?

Just like the Fujjar Mujirims who became wrongdoers and transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is revealed to warn the entire worlds, when other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors, the Doomsday will happen. See explanation 9: 5, 123; and 50: 36-37.

17. And surely We have made this Reading very easy to understand with the heart; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

The Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr is the Speech of the Three-Time Knower Lord. So it is very easy to understand for anyone, including the illiterate, as explained in verse 62: 3. But one should be ready for it. Notably, Allah has not commanded or made the verses of His Book easy to understand with the heart, or to understand the meaning, which is only the life of the Book. Satan is entrapping mankind into his house—Hellfire—by obstructing mankind from Adhikr, which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire as explained in verse 5: 48. As explained in verses 9: 67-68, since the human Satan hypocrites and Kuffar are commanding evils and are forbidding the good, and are promised with Hellfire, they are entrapping mankind into Hellfire by obstructing them from Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 25: 33-34. See explanation 6:

112; 29: 45; and 45: 13.

18. Aad rejected; then how were My punishment and warnings?

The Message brought through Messenger Hood was also Adhikr. When the people of Hood—the Aad people—became transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, they were destroyed. See explanation 46: 35; and 53: 56.

19. Indeed, We sent down upon them a wind blowing continuously on the ill-omened day fixed.

See explanation 7: 71-72; 51: 41; and 69: 6-8.

20. It made them fall just like uprooted date palm trees.

See explanation 26: 123-140; and 51: 42.

21. Then how were My punishment and warnings?

See explanation 54: 16.

22. And surely We have made this Reading very easy to understand with the heart; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

See explanation 54: 17.

23. Thamood rejected the warnings.

24. Then they asked: "Do we follow a man from among us; indeed, if so, we will be in astray and insanity."

Swalih, who had been deputed to the Thamood people as Messenger, warned about the consequences of their misguided lives by quoting the history of destroyed people passed before. Then the chief of the Thamood people told their followers that if they followed a strayed and insane man, they would also become strayed and insane people.

25. Has Adhikr been put upon him from among us? Nay, he is an odd liar!

The question and response of the Thamood people towards the Messenger and Message—Adhikr—were similar to the question and response of the people of Messenger Muhammad towards him and Adhikr—the Message with which all Messengers warned their people. Today's Fujjar, who are mentioned as worthless people in verses 25: 17-18, also have the same question and response towards the believer who explains Adhikr in one's heart's language. That means they say: "Is Adhikr given upon him? What qualifications does he have for it? Why doesn't any scholar in our society say what he says? Nay, he is a vainglorious and an odd man." These worst creatures in the land are not ready to read and understand Adhikr and evaluate whether It is the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower, or It is from any of the Lord's creatures. That is why, through verse 7: 176, they are compared to

a dog that will never change its attitude, whether it is disturbed or not. These Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hellfire as told in verse 83: 7, and who do not utilize their intelligence for fulfilling the aim of life, and who are not ready to hear and say about Adhikr, are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord through verse 8: 22. See explanation 38: 8; 41: 41-43; and 43: 31-32.

26. They will know tomorrow who the odd liar is.

27. Indeed, We will be sending a she-camel as a trial for them; so you watch them closely, and you show patience.

28. And you inform them that indeed, the water is divided between them; each should take water according to their turn fixed.

See explanation 26: 155-158.

29. Then they called their companions; thus, he took that venture, then he killed her.

The camel of Allah had water every day, whereas the people and their cattle had water only on fixed days. People suffering from water scarcity considered the camel a nuisance. Then they plotted to kill the camel, and thus the worst evil one among them killed it. They, by hastening for the punishment, told Swalih: "We have fulfilled our venture, then you bring the punishment you have been promising!" Then Messenger Swalih told them to wait for three days. On the third day night, they plotted to kill Messenger Swalih and his family. But before dawn the next day, those people were destroyed by an earthquake. See explanation 11: 64-66; and 27: 47-50.

30. Then how was My punishment and warnings!

See explanation 29: 38-40; 30: 41; and 54: 16.

31. Indeed, We sent upon them a single blast; then they became just like trampled hay.

See explanation 11: 67-68.

32. And surely We have made this Reading very easy to understand with the heart; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

See explanation 54: 17.

33. The people of Looth rejected the warners.

34. Indeed, We sent upon them a tornado except for the family of Looth; We saved them in the last watch of the night.

Here it is told that Prophet Looth and his family, except his woman, were saved, and the rest of his people were destroyed by a strong wind showering the stones.

In verse 51: 33 it is told that upon the people of Looth, Allah showered the stones of baked clay; and in verse 15: 74 it is told that Allah made the country upside down and rained upon them the hot stones. See explanation 51: 31-37; and 53: 53-54.

35. As a Mercy from Us, just like that, We reward the one who is grateful.

Not only Looth and his family, but everyone who lives seeing the Lord from Adhikr—the Shield and Safeguard—Adhikr will save them from all calamities, disasters, punishment, illness, and Hellfire as explained in verse 5: 48. See explanation 10: 103; 37: 121; 42: 26; and 49: 7-8.

36. And surely He had warned them about Our torment, but they doubtfully rejected those warnings.

37. And surely they sought to snatch away his guests, then We blotted out their eyes; then you taste My punishment and the warnings.

The worthless people of Looth attempted to snatch away for doing sodomy the Angels who approached Looth as guests in the shape of human youths (repeated two times in this sentence). Then Angel Jibreel, with his 600 wings, was blowing them, spreading his wings, and thus their eyes were blotted. See explanation 11: 79-81; 36: 66; and 53: 13.

38. And surely a determined punishment in the morning was befallen upon them.

'Determined punishment' means the punishment Allah had already determined and inscribed in His Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr. The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are fixed for any of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 9: 31; 53: 28-30; and 54: 3-5.

39. Then you taste My punishment and warnings.

This verse warns the people of every period who neglect the warnings that they will have to taste the punishment from Allah as a consequence of their negligence. See explanation 53: 56-62.

40. And surely We have made this Reading very easy to understand with the heart; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

See explanation 54: 17.

41. And surely warners had come to Pharaoh's folk also.

42. They rejected Our verses altogether; then We seized them, a seizing of a Mighty Powerful.

See explanation 10: 90-92; 23: 67-69; and 44: 17-24.

43. Are you, the disbelievers, better than those people? Or do you have any freedom/exemption in the Scripture?

Allah—the Dictator—had seized Pharaoh, who was ruling the country proudly declaring that "I am the lord of the whole worlds," and his followers, the Aad people, who were challenging "Who is there mightier than us?"; and the Thamood people, who were making houses by drilling rocks. If Allah has done so upon these earlier people, through this verse, it is asked of the Arabs—the addressees of Messenger Muhammad—whether you, the Kuffar, are a better and more significant people than those people. Today, through this verse, Allah is asking the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—the Kuffar as told in verses 83: 34 and 36—whether you have any proof to quote from the Book saying that you will get salvation from the punishment of Hellfire by learning to say the Arabic word "Allah," by naming the names of Messengers and Prophets, or by undergoing genital circumcision, etc. It is told in verses 4: 123-124 that neither your desires nor the desires of the people of the Book matter; whoever commits an evil will be rewarded with it, and he will not find any protector or any helper besides Lord Allah; and whoever from male or female is doing honorable deeds provided that he is a believer, then such will be entered into Paradise and he will not be shown unjust a speck. See explanation 2: 62; 35: 25-26; and 53: 33-42.

44. Or do they say that we are a group united to help each other?

Through this verse, it is asked whether they are saying that when the punishment happens, we would be defending it unitedly. The lifestyle of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have become Mushriks by differentiating into different organizations as explained in verses 30: 30-32, and who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82, and who are competing mutually, is also in an attitude that when the punishment comes to us, "we will defend it unitedly with our organizational strengths." These worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22, who read in verse 5: 2 in the Arabic Qur'an that you cooperate in virtue and heedfulness and you shouldn't cooperate in sin and in enmity, are in unity for observing fasting and Eid by seeing the new moon in their own locality without considering the Ka'ba at Mecca as the center of the world as explained in verses 2: 143-145 and 41: 37. They are doing so to exhibit their own people's unity among mankind. But by doing so, they have become the true disbelievers and Mushriks, as explained in verses 4: 150-151 who are depicting Islam in distorted ways among mankind and are distorting the days from their originality. Thus, they are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist. See explanation 28: 81; 41: 26-29; 48: 6, and 24-25.

45. Their unity will be defeated, and they will be forced to flee back.

See explanation 40: 4-6.

46. Nay, the Last Hour is their promised time; while the Last Hour will be the most calamitous, and the most bitter.

See explanation 40: 16-18, 31-33; and 54: 6.

47. Indeed, the Mujirims are in astray and in madness.

The Mujirims, including the hypocrites who don't think about the aim of life even though they have intelligence, and their blind followers, are in astray and are in madness. See explanation 6: 55; 7: 40; 36: 59-62; and 43: 74-78.

48. The Day they will be dragged upon their faces in Hell, they will be told: "You taste the touch of the 'Saqar'."

'Saqar' is one of the seven doors of Hell, as explained in verse 15: 44. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites who hide Adhikr after receiving It and their blind followers who reject It, will be entered through any of the seven doors of Hell. See explanation 17: 97-98; 25: 33-34; and 54: 38.

49. Indeed, We have created everything in a measurement.

Just like Allah created everything in the heavens and earth in a fixed number and measurement, He also determined a fixed term for all of them, as told in verse 6: 2. He also has fixed the number of Jinn and humans for Paradise and for Hell. Everyone's fate is also decreed in the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. So by utilizing Adhikr, which explains all these things, as the Balance and Criterion, it is the duty of mankind bestowed with intelligence to ensure that the return of his and his Jinn soulmate is to Paradise. The believer should exist everywhere and every time in a condition that "I am none, and I have nothing; everyone and everything belongs to Allah—the Creator." Then only does he fulfill the Covenant he has made with Allah from Paradise: "Yes Lord! I do witness for it," when the Lord asked, "Am I not your Lord?" The Impartial Lord doesn't send anyone either to Paradise or to Hell; instead, the verses in the Arabic Qur'an which the Fujjar have seen, heard, touched, and read will be arguing and witnessing against them and will be pushing them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 25: 58-60; 36: 38; and 87: 2-3.

50. And Our Command is nothing except one twinkling of an eye.

See explanation 27: 40; 36: 82; and 41: 9-12.

51. And surely We have destroyed gangs like you; then is there anyone to accept the Admonition?

As explained in verse 46: 35, when all mankind becomes transgressors and wrongdoers by hiding and rejecting Adhikr after receiving It, they will be destroyed. Today, through this verse, it is asked of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have become wrongdoers and transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, that Allah has destroyed the previous gangs who had been following the same lifestyle as you; then aren't you ready to rectify your way of life by learning lessons from them? See explanation 34: 19-20; 35: 41-42; 50: 30; and 54: 17.

52. And everything He does is in the Scriptures.

If "He" mentioned in "everything He does" is about Allah, it means that whatever Allah does is in Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge of Allah. See explanation 2: 255; 10: 61; and 27: 75. If "He" mentioned in the verse is about the individual, it means that whatever every person does, it is in the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. See explanation 35: 25; 39: 69; and 45: 28-31.

So whoever utilizes Adhikr in a way that It will argue and witness in favor of him, as well as intercede for him and make him interceding for others by propagating Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—to all mankind aiming to postpone the end of the universe, he is only living in the way of one in a thousand to Paradise. See explanation 16: 43-44; 25: 68-70; and 38: 24.

53. Everything, whether it is small or big, is being recorded.

See explanation 18: 49; 34: 3; 50: 1; and 52: 2.

54. Indeed, the heedful will be in Paradises and in rivers.

The heedful mentioned here are the forerunners explained in verses 56: 10-14 who will go to Paradise even without trial. See explanation 2: 62; 38: 49-50; and 39: 33-34.

55. In the seat of Truth near the Almighty King of kings.

The forerunners who help the Impartial Lord by conveying Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—aiming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord will enter Paradise and will be seated near the Lord—the King of kings—in the seat of Truth. See explanation 33: 35; 45: 13; and 49: 15.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ar'rahman (55)

This Surath got the name Ar'rahman (the Impartial) from the first verse, which mentions Allah as the Impartial. It was revealed in the first part of the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life. When there was no one to accept the Message of Allah, Messenger Muhammad went to 'Thwaef', the native place of his mother, expecting that the people of 'Thwaef' might be ready to accept It. But they didn't accept It. Moreover, they chased the Messenger by stoning him and ridiculing him with the help of goons and scoundrels. Then, becoming fatigued, while the Messenger was returning to Mecca, he rested at 'Sailul Kabeer' at 'Nakhla Valley'. From there, he was reciting this Surath in his morning prayer. As explained in verses 46: 29-32, the Lord Allah sent a group of Jinn to hear this Surath, which is the only Surath in the Lord's Book that addresses both the Jinn and humans together. By mentioning the Lord's Exaltedness, Mercy, Favors, Bounty, Signs, Power, Punishment, etc., it is asked throughout this Surath, addressing both the Jinn and mankind, which of the signs of your Lord you are rejecting. This Surath teaches that the Jinn, who also have the freedom to be grateful or ungrateful, just like mankind has, will undergo reckoning, and that they also will be partners in the punishment in Hell with mankind who are endowed with intelligence. No mankind or Jinn can pass the boundary of the heavens and earth without the Proof Adhikr. This Surath also warns that on the Day of Judgment, no mankind or Jinn will be questioned about their offenses, and that by holding their feet and forelocks, they will be thrown into Hell. This Surath, having 78 verses, ends by giving Glad Tidings that the heedful, who are utilizing Adhikr as the Balance and Trust and are propagating It to the entire mankind, aiming to postpone the lifespan of the universe, have two Paradises having all blisses and pleasures.

1. The Impartial.

That means the One who gives from His favors to the obedient and disobedient; the One who taught Adhikr from Paradise itself, which is His biggest Favor and the Criterion to distinguish good and bad; thus He became Impartial in the case of Guidance of mankind by authorizing to themselves the responsibility of guiding and misguiding each individual; He who gave more sustenance and favors in this worldly life to the disbelievers who deny the Impartial Lord, considering that they will have Hellfire in the Hereafter. See explanation 17: 110; 19: 58; and 43: 33-38.

2. Taught the Repeated Reading.

The Soul of the Book Adhikr is for repeated reading. When the first man, Adam, was created in Paradise, the souls of all mankind until the Last Day were created there, and He taught all of them Adhikr, which distinguishes the only way to Paradise and

the different ways to Hell. Thus Allah became Impartial by teaching mankind Adhikr and authorizing mankind the responsibility of keeping the universe in its equilibrium as explained in verses 33: 72-73. The believers who fulfill that responsibility by bearing the representation of Allah will die seeing the Lord with their souls pleasantly as explained in verses 75: 22-23, and will go to Paradise—the Lord's house; whereas the disbelievers who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It and do not give It to others for utilizing will die seeing Satan gloomily as explained in verses 75: 24-25, and will go to Hell—the Satan's house.

During the period of Messenger Muhammad, the Lord's Book Adhikr was not codified. The Book revealed to all 313 Messengers from the first Messenger Noah until the last Messenger and Prophet Muhammad is Adhikr as explained in verses 16: 43-44; 21: 24; and 41: 43. The Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the wrath-affected hypocrites and their strayed followers, is in Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verses 3: 7 and 83: 7. And as explained in verse 83: 29, these Fujjar who are the Mujirims will ridicule the believers who testify Adhikr from this world; and as explained in verse 83: 34, the believers will ridicule the Fujjar from the Hereafter. See explanation 7: 172-174; 36: 69-70; 48: 6; and 50: 1.

3. He created the man.

As explained in verse 15: 26, the body of the first man, Adam, was created in Paradise by the soil taken from different parts of the earth by an Angel. The bodies of other mankind were created on the earth. The first mother Eve was created from the soul of Adam by a Command 'Be' as explained in verse 4: 1. See explanation 32: 7-9; and 39: 6.

4. He taught him the Explanation.

Since everyone is taught Adhikr, which is the Criterion to distinguish good and evil, everyone can identify good and evil in this world. After the creation of the body of mankind from the earth, mankind learns the Explanation of the Book, which includes the body of the Book, the life of the Book, which is Its meaning, and the soul, which is the quintessence of the Book. It is for teaching that Lord Allah sends Messengers from among mankind in different periods. It is the inevitable duty of the people of Messenger Muhammad, who inherited the Lord's Book as explained in verse 35: 32, to witness the life of Adhikr among the other people. Since the soul of everyone is from Allah, the soul of everyone has also been given Adhikr, which is the Knowledge of Lord Allah. See explanation 3: 138; 7: 52; 75: 14-19; and 91: 7-10.

5. The sun and the moon are having appointed courses.

See explanation 6: 96; 10: 5-6; and 36: 38-40.

6. And the star and the tree, both are prostrating.

'Both are prostrating' means the stars and the trees exist under the cosmic system. See explanation 22: 18-19; 24: 41; and 28: 88.

7. And the sky, He raised it high; and He set up the Balance.

Lord became Impartial by teaching mankind Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. As explained in verse 22: 65, the sky is not fallen upon the earth, except with Adhikr—the Permission. When the last forerunner who propagates Adhikr to the entire mankind returns to Paradise, the ten crucial signs of the Last Day will happen one by one, and in the last, the sky will fall upon the earth. See explanation 13: 2-4; 30: 25; and 42: 17.

8. For not to defraud in the Balance.

Not only in the case of weight and measure, but in the case of everything, judgment should be taken with Adhikr—the Justice—as explained in verse 5: 42. Otherwise, all mischievous activities such as injustice, ruining, riot, bloodshed, etc., will spread everywhere, which will cause the destruction of the earth and thereby the universe. Thus, the burden for destroying the universe should have to be borne by mankind who have accepted Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—and they should be gathered in Hell with Satan for helping him. See explanation 5: 44-47; 11: 84-85; 33: 72-73; and 35: 32.

9. And you establish the weight with Justice, and you do not reduce in the Balance.

'Justice' is one of the forty names of Adhikr. On the Day of Judgment, all the deeds and thoughts from the fifteenth age until death will be evaluated using Adhikr as the Balance. So everyone should lead a life in the consciousness that every movement of his or her life is being recorded in the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, which will be given to each individual as an illuminated spread-open book and will be told: "You read your book, today you are enough for your reckoning," as told in verses 17: 13-14. That means Adhikr should be utilized as the Balance and Criterion throughout everyone's life. But the believer, who is one in a thousand, only accepts this Command. As explained in verse 56: 82, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr. It is told in verse 43: 44 that this is a Reminder to you and to your people; then both of you will be questioned about It. If the worthless people mentioned in verse 25: 18 are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Guidance and Reminder for the entire world—it will be entrusted to other people who will not hide It as explained in verses 6: 89-90. See explanation 17: 35; 45: 28-29; and 49: 9-10.

10. And the earth, He has set it up for the living beings.

Allah has ordained and arranged the earth with all its facilities, including food and all sustenance. Mankind, who have been taught Adhikr and have been endowed with intelligence, are commanded that they should behave with all living beings in that awareness. But the believers, who are one in a thousand preferring the soul and the Hereafter, only behave with mankind and all living beings in that consciousness. See explanation 4: 37; and 87: 4. The remaining nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand are attracted to a bodily and worldly life, so that they are involved in mischievous activities, destroying thousand communities of the Lord's creatures.

Thus, the verses they saw, heard, and touched will argue and witness against them, and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 41: 9-12; 50: 27-30; and 57: 19.

11. In it, there are all the fruits and palm trees with date stalks.

12. And grains with husks and aromatic plants.

Allah has made in the earth different types of fruits, the date palms, coconut trees, palm trees, grains having husks such as paddy and wheat, aromatic plants, creepers, climbers, etc. It is the duty of mankind endowed with intelligence to cultivate more and more all these items which are essential for the existence of living beings. It is to those who fulfill this responsibility that Paradise, blessed with all favors, will be inherited in the Hereafter.

The hypocrites and their blind followers are hiding and rejecting Adhikr and are not utilizing their intelligence for understanding the aim of life, so that they are denoted as the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures through verse 8: 22. It is told in verses 25: 33-34 that the Fujjar who do not testify Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—will be summoned into Hell dragged on their faces; such are in the worst place, and are the most strayed. See explanation 36: 34-35; 50: 7-11; and 56: 88-96.

13. Then which of your Lord's Signs are both of you rejecting?

The "both of you" mentioned here are the Fujjar among mankind, who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, and their Jinn soulmate mentioned in verses 43: 36-39 and 50: 27-29. 'The signs' mentioned in the verse include Power, Mercy, Bounty, Exaltedness, Knowledge, Favor, Ability, Punishment, etc. This verse, repeated in other places throughout this Surath, compiles all these meanings alternatively. While hearing and reading this verse, it should be answered by the soul: "No sign of You we are rejecting, Oh the Lord of the worlds," as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. See explanation 3: 7; 6: 112; and 53: 55.

14. He created the man from sounding clay just like the potter makes pottery.

Allah made the body of the first man, Adam, with His own hands with the clay brought by the Angel from different parts of the earth, just like the potter makes pottery with clay. See explanation 15: 26; 32: 7; and 38: 75-76.

15. And He created the Jinn from the flames of fire.

It is told in verse 15: 27 that Jinn were created before mankind was created. See explanation 7: 12.

16. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

17. The Lord of the two sunrises, and the Lord of the two sunsets.

There is no difference of a day between two places anywhere in the world, but only the difference of a night or a day. But the Fujjar, who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an without utilizing their intelligence, are not accepting the Ka'ba' at Mecca as 'Qibla'. So they are celebrating 'Eid' and are observing 'fasting' by seeing the new moon from their locality. Thus, they have become Mushriks prostrating to the moon. See explanation 9: 28; 37: 5; 41: 37; and 43: 38.

18. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

19. The One who let free two bodies of flowing water meeting together.

Allah is the One who let the salty water and clear drinking water flow in the same sea without mingling them. See explanation 17: 102.

20. Between both of them, there is an unseen barrier for not to mingle with each other.

See explanation 25: 53.

21. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

22. From both of them come forth the pearl and the coral.

As explained in verse 16: 14, pearl and coral are two gemstones.

23. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

24. And to Him belong the ships floating in the sea, just like mountains.

While revealing this verse, ships with modern technologies had not yet been invented. But today, huge ships with facilities to take off and land several aircraft at a time, and having wide playgrounds, have been invented and are used. This proclaims that Adhikr, which explains everything, is from the Lord of the universe. See explanation 7: 52; 41: 52-53; and 54: 52-53.

25. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

26. Everyone upon It will perish.

That means every living thing on earth will perish. See explanation 28: 88.

27. And will remain the Face of your Lord—full of Majesty and Honorable.

All living and nonliving things, except the Lord of the universe, who has no beginning or end, will perish. See explanation 3: 185; 21: 34-35; and 39: 24.

28. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

29. Everyone in the heavens and earth is asking Him, while He is involved in other new affairs.

This verse proclaims Allah's Exaltedness, invincibility, and Knowledge. Together with

observing the requests of His creatures on earth and answering them, the Three-Time Knower Allah is also involved in new affairs. It is told in verse 51: 47 that Allah has been expanding the heavens. Even though Allah is observing everything and everyone, He doesn't answer the requests of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who don't utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to return to Paradise, and who do not transform their Jinn soulmate into believers, and who do not purify the soul with Adhikr. The deeds of such disbelievers won't be raised to the Illiyyen in Paradise as explained in verse 7: 40. See explanation 35: 10-11; and 42: 11-12.

30. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

31. Oh, you both burdens of the earth! We will sit free for you.

That means a Day is fixed for reckoning everyone about his or her worldly life after the age of fifteen, and for it, everyone will be summoned. Mankind, endowed with intelligence, is taught Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. When anyone becomes bored or reluctant towards Adhikr (Guidance), he or she will be assigned a Satan who will obstruct him or her from Adhikr while he thinks he is doing good, as explained in verses 43:36-39.

32. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

33. Oh, the assembly of Jinn and humans! If you can pass beyond the boundary of the heavens and earth, then you pass; you can't pass without the Authority.

Without the Ticket Adhikr, which is the Proof and Authority, the doors of Heaven will not be opened for any Jinn or human to record the deeds in the Ledger Illiyyeen at Paradise as told in verse 7: 40. See explanation 17: 80; and 37: 156-157.

34. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

35. A flame of fire and molten brass will be sent upon both of you; then both of you won't be helped.

In Heaven, barricades are there to not pass the boundary, and are protected with a special type of flames and liquids. They may be cosmic rays, meteors, nebulae, etc. See explanation 15: 18; and 37: 9-10.

36. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

37. Then the sky will get asunder and will become melted just like ointment in red color.

The sky seen as blue color today will be melted on Doomsday and will become just like ointment in rose color. See explanation 21: 104; 69: 16; and 70: 8.

38. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

39. Thus, on that Day, no human or Jinn will be asked about his offenses.

'Will not be asked' means Allah won't conduct the Trial of them or won't give a chance to them for rectifying their offenses and sins. Instead, the skins, sights, hands, and legs, etc., of Mujirims will witness against them. Moreover, as explained in verses 17: 13-14, the Book of Deeds fastened upon their neck will be given to them as an illuminated open book and will be told to them: "You read your book, today you are enough for conducting your Trial." Thus, the Trial of everyone will be conducted by each individual. It is told in verse 83: 15 that there will be an invisible veil between the Fujjar and Allah in the Hereafter so that they can't see Allah. See explanation 36: 65; 45: 28-31; 50: 27-30; and 69: 25-37.

40. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

41. The Mujirims will be identified with their marks, then they will be dragged in their forelocks and feet.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites who became aimless by hiding Adhikr and their blind followers who became heedless by rejecting Adhikr, are the Mujirims. They do not utilize their intelligence as explained in verses 36: 59-62. The Angels "Rakheeb and Atheed" will be throwing them into Hell, seizing them by their forelocks and feet. These worst creatures, as mentioned in verses 8: 22 and 98: 6, who are living here mingling with other people of the Messenger's community, will be separated from them before the second arrival of Jesus; and thus by the second coming of Jesus, they will be killed by other people of the Messenger's community, implementing the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61. See explanation 36: 63-64; 45: 31-35; and 48: 24-25.

42. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

43. This is the Hell which the Mujirims were rejecting.

See explanation 15: 44; 51: 32; and 54: 47-48.

44. They will be wandering to and fro between it and the hot boiling water.

See explanation 37: 62-68; 38: 55-58; and 44: 44-49.

45. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

46. And to the one who fears, the position of his Lord has two Paradises.

As told in verse 3: 133, one Paradise itself is as wide as the heavens and earth. Then whoever lives here, seeing his Lord from Adhikr (Muhsins), has at least two Paradises like that. Since Adhikr is taught to humans, it is each person's duty to transform their Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr. See explanation 9: 74; 43: 36-39; and 76: 12-13.

47. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

48. Two gardens having luxurious, delightful life.

49. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

50. In both of them, there are two flowing springs.

51. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

52. In both of them, there are two pairs from each fruit.

53. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

54. They will be reclining on the carpets lined with rich silk brocade, and the fruits of both gardens will be within easy reach of their hands.

See explanation 76: 14.

55. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

56. In both of them, there are pure women with gorgeous eyes, no human and no Jinn has ever touched them before.

57. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

58. They will be like rubies and coral.

59. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

60. Could the reward for the best be except the best?

'The Best' is one of the forty names of Adhikr. Whoever lives here under the Light of Adhikr will have all the favors which Adhikr promises in Paradise, from where Adhikr is sent down. See explanation 17: 7; 41: 33-37; and 54: 54-55.

61. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

62. And besides these two, there are two other Paradises.

63. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

64. Two gardens with densely shaded dark green trees.

65. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

66. In both of them, two springs are gushing forth fountains.

67. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

68. In both of them, there are fruits, dates, and pomegranates.

69. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

70. In both of them, there are chaste and beautiful virgins.

71. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

72. Ladies restrained in the pavilions.

73. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

74. No human or Jinn has ever touched them before them.

75. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

76. Reclining on green cushions and beautiful, rich carpets.

77. Then which of your Lord's signs are both of you rejecting?

78. Blessed is the name of your Lord, having the Majesty and Honor.

For the one in a thousand believer living in this world, utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to return to the Lord in Paradise, who is the donor of all favors and blessings of this worldly life, he will get numerous uncountable favors and blessings which Adhikr promises. See explanation 7: 43; and 10: 100.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Vaqia (56)

This Surath got the name Al-Vaqia (the Inevitable Event) from the first verse, which says 'When the inevitable event happens'. This Surath was revealed in the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life with the revelation of Surath 20.

This Surath informs that on the happening of the Day of Judgment, everyone will testify it. It is told in this Surath that those who are given the Lord's Book will be sorted into three groups. In this Surath, it is separately mentioned that the comforts and ranks of the forerunners, who will enter Paradise without Trial, will get in Paradise, and the favors and pleasures the believers who will enter Paradise after Trial (companions of the right hand) will get in Paradise. It is warned in this Surath that those who will enter Hell after Trial (companions of the left hand) will fill their bellies from the 'Zakhoom tree' and will drink the boiling water just like the thirsty camel drinks the water, and will suffer different types of punishment.

This Surath commands mankind to understand the aim behind the creation of mankind by thinking about their own creation, the germination of plants, the water they drink without having any ingredients of salt, the source of the fire they use, etc., and thus commands to be ready to answer on the Day of Judgment about the life of this world after the age of fifteen. This Surath also warns that the Fujjar, who make their food rejecting Adhikr—the Honorable Reading from the Lord of the universe—and consider Adhikr just like ointment applied on the skin, are not identifying the soul and the aim of life, so that they are the companions of the left hand who will be roasted in Hellfire. This Surath, containing 96 verses, ends by proclaiming that Adhikr is the confirming Truth and commanding to glorify the Honorable Lord.

1. When that inevitable event happens!

2. There will be none to reject its happening.

According to the proclamation of the verses 55: 26-27, everyone except Allah will perish; the end of the universe must happen. So those who don't live in this fourth phase of life here, seeing the Day of Judgment from the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr, when it happens, will approve it as Truth. See explanation 28: 88; 32: 29; and 50: 22.

3. Abasing, exalting.

The one in a thousand believer who holdfasts Adhikr, which is the unbreakable Rope extended from Paradise to earth and the Ticket to return to Paradise, will be raised to Paradise on that Day. If the forerunners among them will be raised to Paradise with-

out Trial, the believers—the companions of the right hand—will be raised to Paradise after Trial and after making them stand around Hell for showing them Hell and its punishment. See explanation 38: 59-64; 54: 25-26, 47-49; and 70: 4.

4. When the earth will be shaken a shake!

See explanation 84: 3-4; and 99: 1.

5. And the mountains will be crumbled to dust!

See explanation 52: 10; and 101: 5.

6. So that they will become scattered dust.

See explanation 27: 87-88; and 78: 20.

7. And you will be sorted into three classes.

Even though, as explained in verse 56: 3, those who received the Book of the Lord are to be sorted into four classes, the hypocrites who will go to Hell even without Trial are not considered in this verse since they have been killed by the Lord as told in verses 63: 4 and 80: 17. So they won't undergo Trial in this world. See explanation 33: 60-61; and 35: 32.

8. Then the companions of the right hand; who are the companions of the right hand?

They are those who have been inscribed from this world in the Book of Deeds fastened around their necks Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—and the thoughts and deeds testifying Adhikr. So, as explained in verses 17: 13-14, they will get their Book of deeds in their right hand from the Hereafter; and such will be returning to their family pleasantly after undergoing a simple reckoning as explained in verses 84: 7-9. See explanation 90: 17-18; and 103: 1-3.

9. And the companions of the left hand; who are the companions of the left hand?

As explained in verse 3:7, thirty years after the departure of Messenger Muhammad, the Fujjar who are reading the Arabic Qur'an, including the hypocrites (Kafir) and the Fajir, are the companions of the left hand. They are mentioned as those "who have shown injustice to their soul" in verse 35: 32. As explained in verse 4: 118, Satan will entrap nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand from among the people of the 313 Messengers. Among them, the hypocritical leaders who are commanding the evil and are forbidding the good, and upon whom the wrath and curse of Allah are affected, will go to Hell even without Trial as explained in verse 4: 145, whereas their followers will go to Hell after Trial as explained in verse 39: 71. If the hypocrites are hiding Adhikr, their followers are rejecting It.

Besides arguing and witnessing against them the verses they saw, heard, touched, and read as explained in verse 9: 82, their sights, hearings, skins, tongues, hands,

and legs, etc., will also witness against them as explained in verses 24: 24; 36: 65; and 41: 19-24. As explained in verse 7: 37, at the time of their death, they will witness against the soul that indeed, they were among the disbelievers; and on the Day of Judgment, they will witness as explained in verse 6: 130. As explained in verse 39: 59, at the time of such Fujjar's death, the Lord will tell them: "You were among the disbelievers." It is told in verses 84: 10-15 that those who will go to Hell will get the Book of deeds in the left hand from behind them, and they will wail for perishing, and they will be roasted in Hell; that is because they were rejoicing in the worldly life with their families and were thinking that they would not be summoned for reckoning, but their Lord was Oft-Observing them. See explanation 9: 67-68; 48: 6; 90: 19-20; and 98: 6.

10. And the forerunners, they will be the forerunners.

As explained in verses 39: 69, 75, and 57: 25, on the Day of Judgment, the Judgment will be done with Adhikr, which is the Truth and Balance. So whoever, by understanding this fact from Adhikr, judges with Adhikr in his individual, family, and social life, he is the forerunner to Paradise. They help the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, as well as the Splendid Book mentioned in verses 41: 41-43—aiming to give a chance to 1,000 communities of the Lord for praising and glorifying the Lord with their soul. About them, it is mentioned in verse 35: 32 as 'forerunners to the Best deeds'. Adhikr, which intercedes and makes interceding for others, will lead them to Paradise. They live here as proud representatives of Lord Allah, as taught by the Book, and also help others to become so by teaching them the Lord's Book as explained in verse 3: 79. See explanation 2: 62; 9: 100; 43: 86; and 47: 7.

11. Such will be the nearest.

It is told in verses 54: 54-55 that the forerunners who will enter Paradise without Trial will be seated in the seat of Truth near the Almighty King of kings. They have seen the Lord from Adhikr and are living here for the Lord, so that seven doors of Heaven are kept open for them for recording their deeds in the Ledger Illiyyeen at Paradise as explained in verses 38: 49-50. Since they are considering the Lord as Impartial by testifying to the forty names of Adhikr, they can themselves decide when their death should happen, as explained in verse 31: 34. See explanation 55: 33.

12. In the Paradises of bliss.

13. A portion from the formers.

14. And a very little from the latter.

The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that there are seventy thousand people as forerunners from the first man, Aadam, until the Last Day. It is told in this verse that most of the forerunners are from the former people and only some from the latter people. Only two forerunners are from the people of Messen-

ger Muhammad: one is 'Ukkasha', one of the companions of Messenger Muhammad who lived at the time of the Messenger, and the other is the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, who is the Author of Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book. The other forerunners included in this group are from the community of Messenger Muhammad, such as the Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., who are leading a life here without having sex and are remembering and glorifying the Lord with their soul as explained in verse 2: 62.

After 30 years since the departure of Messenger Muhammad, there hasn't been formed a group of believers anywhere in the world witnessing the life of Adhikr—the Witness and the Guide. So the people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., if they are doing good deeds believing in the single Lord and the Day of Judgment, they have their reward with their Lord, and there shall not be fear upon them, and they won't be grieved as told in verses 2: 62 and 5: 69. Allah has subjected Messenger Muhammad to suffer half of the death pain of the people belonging to the Messenger's community. The scene of Messenger Muhammad becoming anxious in the Hereafter about his community saying "My community! My community!" is explained in verse 70: 4. At the same time, the scene of Messenger Muhammad witnessing in the Hereafter against the Fujjar who have fled from the Book for repeated reading—Adhikr—is warned through verse 25: 30, and saintly people witnessing in the Hereafter against the Fujjar who have forgotten Adhikr is warned through verses 25: 17-18.

15. Upon decorated lined couches.

16. Reclining upon them, facing each other.

17. Perpetual boys will be strolling around them.

See explanation 52: 24; and 76: 19.

18. With goblets, jugs, and cups from flowing springs.

See explanation 47: 15; and 37: 45-47.

19. They won't become headachy, nor will they be intoxicated.

See explanation 52: 23.

20. And they will have fruits from what they choose.

21. And the flesh of a bird from what they desire.

22. And women with gorgeous eyes.

23. Just like the similitude of pearls guarded closely.

24. As a reward for what they had been doing.

25. They won't hear any vain or harmful talk.

26. Except saying "Peace! Peace!"

If in other verses of the Lord's Book it is generally mentioned about the favors and bounties the inmates of Paradise will get in Paradise, through verses 10 to 26 of this Surath, it is particularly mentioned about the favors and bounties the forerunners, who will enter Paradise without Trial, will get in Paradise. The following verses 27 to 40 mention the favors and bounties the companions of the right hand, who will enter Paradise after the Trial, will get in Paradise. See explanation 55: 56; and 76: 22.

27. And the companions of the right hand; what are the companions of the right hand?

The companions of the right hand are those who live here under the Light of Adhikr and will go to Paradise after Trial, as told in verse 39: 73. About them it is told in verses 31: 32 and 35: 32 as the moderate. It is the duty of the family head to advise family members to lead a life under the light of Adhikr and prevent them from eating prohibited foods and consuming prohibited sustenance, and also prevent them from doing prohibited deeds as explained in verses 66: 6-7. As explained in verses 52: 26-28, on the Day of Judgment, such inmates of Paradise will say that in our worldly life we were vigilant about our family members eating prohibited foods and doing prohibited deeds; and we were praying to our Lord, calling Him "Oh the Virtuous Merciful." See explanation 52: 8.

28. They will be among the Lote-trees without thorns.

29. And among the clusters of bananas.

30. And among the shades spread wide.

31. And among the water flowing constantly.

32. And among the abundance of fruits.

33. It will not be cut off, nor will it be forbidden.

34. And among high-level carpets.

35. Indeed, We will bring up their wives as We intend.

Whether it is to Paradise or to Hell, everyone will be admitted in pairs. The shape of the women who entered Paradise will not be in the shape they had in this world. In Paradise, both the male and female will have the same shape and grade. See explanation 38: 82; 44: 54; and 46: 20.

36. Thus We will make them eternal virgins.

37. With the same nature and equal age.

38. For the companions of the right hand.

The women who live in this worldly life, considering and obeying their believing spouses with love and affection, will be brought up to the same shape, color, height, weight, etc., of their spouses. Whether male or female, everyone will enter Paradise in the shape of a male without having any sexual organs. See explanation 16: 97; 33: 35; and 41: 46.

39. A good portion from the former.

40. And a good portion from the latter.

If the forerunners who will enter Paradise without Trial are a good portion from the former generations and a very small portion from the latter generations, the companions of the right hand who will enter Paradise after Trial are a good portion from the former generations and a good portion from the latter generations. That means the companions of the right hand are a good portion from the first man, Aadam, until the period of the Last Messenger Muhammad, and a good portion from the period of Messenger Muhammad until the last man. As explained in verse 2: 62, from the community of Messenger Muhammad, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., those who believed in the Lord of the universe and the Day of Judgment, and do good deeds benefiting 1,000 communities of the Lord's creatures—there shall be no fear upon them, and they won't be grieved. But anyone from the people of Messenger Muhammad can only enter Paradise if he or she testifies Adhikr—the Truth—as explained in verse 39: 33.

41. And the companions of the left hand; who are the companions of the left hand?

See explanation 1: 7; 5: 10, 86; and 56: 9.

42. In the midst of scorching wind.

43. And in the shade of black smoke.

44. Neither cooling nor refreshing.

45. Indeed, they were luxurious before that.

"Before that" means in worldly life. As explained in verse 4: 118, from among the people of all 313 Messengers, 999 out of every thousand are included in the companions of the left hand. Since they were not accepting Allah as Impartial, they were not considering this worldly life after the age of fifteen (the fourth phase of his life) as a place of cultivation of Paradise for inheriting in the eternal Hereafter (the seventh phase), and were not identifying the soul. Instead, they were leading a life preferring their wish and whim, and the bodily and worldly life, so that they didn't belong to Allah's single party mentioned in verse 58: 22; instead, they belonged to Satan's party mentioned in verse 58: 19 by dividing into different groups as explained in verses 30: 30-32. See explanation 36: 59-62; 45: 21-22; 48: 6; and 49: 13-14.

46. And they were persisting in serious sins.

"The most serious sin" is not utilizing Adhikr, the Great Bounty, as well as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, and not giving It to other people of the Messenger's community for utilization. That is why the hypocrites and their followers became the fuel of Hellfire as explained in verse 2: 39 and 5: 86. The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that the worst among mankind are the Fajir, who are not trying to understand Adhikr, which is made easy to understand by the heart, and have darted away from Islam as an arrow is darted away from the bow by reading the Arabic Qur'an. Since the hypocrites have been killed by Allah, as explained in verses 63: 4 and 80: 17, they are not mentioned as the worst among mankind. See explanation 8: 22; 66: 6-7; and 98: 6.

47. And they were asking: "When we are dead and are turned to dust and bone, would we be indeed, resurrected?"

48. "And our forefathers also?"

The disbelievers are not saying with their mouth "we will not be resurrected"; instead, they have selected their lifestyle as play and amusement by enjoying this worldly life without having awareness that each and every moment of their worldly life after the age of fifteen is being inscribed in the Book of deeds fastened around their neck, which will be given to them on the Day of Judgment as an illuminated spread-open book and will be told to them: "You read your book, today you are enough for your reckoning," as told in verses 17: 13-14; or their own skins, hearings, sights, hands, tongues, legs, etc., will witness against them on the Day of Judgment as explained in verses 17: 36, 24: 24, 36: 65, and 41: 19-24; or on that Day the earth will submit its record against them as explained in verses 99: 4-5, or the verses of the Arabic Qur'an they touched, heard, and saw will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 11: 17-19; and 39: 8.

49. You say: "Indeed, the formers and the latter."

50. "Surely they will be summoned into an appointed meeting of a known Day."

As explained in verse 43: 67, on the Day everyone will be summoned, all relations in this world (that means the relation between parents, sons and daughters, siblings, relatives, etc.) except those under the light of Adhikr will be in enmity. See explanation 43: 74-78; 55: 41-45; and 80: 34-37.

51. Then indeed, those who are the strayed rejecters.

As explained in verse 1: 7, the Fajir, who are following blindly the hypocrites upon whom the wrath of Allah is affected, are the strayed rejecters of the Truth—Adhikr. In verse 35: 32, both these two groups are mentioned as those who have done injustice to the soul. These Fujjar, including the hypocrites and the Fajir, have read in verses 25: 33-34 that those who do not testify Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's

Book—will be dragged to Hell prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed. See explanation 2: 39; 7: 179; and 37: 69-71.

52. Surely you will be eating from the Zakhoom tree.

53. Thus, you will be filling your bellies with it.

See explanation 37: 62; and 44: 43-46.

54. Then you will be drinking upon it from the boiling water.

55. Then you will be drinking as a thirsty camel drinks.

56. This is the homage on the Day of Judgment.

57. We have created you, so why don't you testify?

The soul of every human being is from the single soul, and the body of mankind, which is the vehicle for the soul to travel, is created by the Lord from the sperm of the male and the ovum of the female. Those who do not submit their ownership, will, and power to the Creator Lord after receiving Adhikr, which reminds them of all these, are the disbelievers and the inmates of Hell. The peculiarity of mankind from other creatures is that they are endowed with intelligence. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar don't utilize their intelligence to understand the aim of life, so that they are mentioned as the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. See explanation 2: 27-28; 52: 35; and 53: 29-32.

58. Have you thought about what you emit?

"About what you emit" means about the sperm/semen and ovum you ejaculate. It is the Creator Allah who forms blood from the food the father and mother eat, and from the blood the semen and ovum. See explanation 4: 1.

59. Is it you who creates it, or are We the Creator?

60. We have decreed death among you, and We will not be overcome.

The Three-Time Knower Lord Allah, who has created everything in the earth, including mankind, within two days, has also inscribed in the Book Adhikr—the preservation of which is undertaken by Him—in which country, shape, gender, and era everyone has to take birth, in which country and time one should die, and how long one should live in this world, etc. It is told in this verse that no one can live in this world eternally by overcoming the Lord's Decree. As explained in verse 40: 68, the forerunners, who will go to Paradise even without the Trial, can decide their own death, since they are utilizing Adhikr as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hell-fire, as explained in verse 5: 48. See explanation 3: 79; 31: 34; and 63: 10.

61. Upon replacing you with those like you, and for We recreating you from what you do not know.

This verse informs that Almighty Allah, who has created you from nothingness, is not incapable of recreating mankind in other shapes that differ from the shape they already have. See explanation 4: 47; 5: 60; and 76: 28.

62. And surely you know about your first creation, then why don't you remember?

See explanation 39: 6; and 53: 32.

63. Have you listened to what you have been cultivating?

64. Is it you who causes it to grow, or are We the grower?

65. If We had intended, We would have turned it to chaff; then you would be left lamenting.

66. "Indeed, we are laden with debt."

67. "Nay; we have been deprived."

68. Have you ever thought about the water you have been drinking?

69. Is it you who causes it to come down, or are We the sender?

70. If We had wished, We would have made it bitterly salty; then why don't you become grateful?

Even though the salty water from the sea evaporates and forms clouds, and it condenses and comes to the earth as rainwater, it is the Almighty Allah who transforms it into suitable drinking and watering facilities. So it is asked through this verse that even though Allah provides all these facilities for mankind, why don't they become grateful? See explanation 36: 35-36.

71. Have you listened to the fire you kindled?

72. Is it you who made the tree grow, or are We the grower?

73. We have made it as a reminder and a provision for the travelers in the desert.

'Made it as a reminder' means the believers should think that if there is no fire, how difficult life in this world would be, and that they have to become more and more grateful to the Donor of all these facilities on the earth. At the same time, the disbelievers, by seeing the fire, may become fearful about the severe heat of the fire in the Hereafter, which is promised for the disbelievers, and may lead a heedful life here. Since in the olden days the fuels for kindling the fire, such as kerosene, coal, gas, electricity, etc., were not available as in nowadays for mankind, especially to the dwellers of the deserts, they depended only on trees for kindling the fire. That is why it is mentioned in this verse, particularly about the dwellers of the deserts. See explanation 2: 24; and 36: 80.

74. Then you glorify the name of your great Lord.

It is Allah who created mankind in Paradise and deputed them to the earth in which era, nation, gender, and through which parents He intends. He has also made in balance the universe according to nature, and with proper facilities suitable for them to live. So the one in a thousand believer who leads the representation of Impartial Allah and is involved in the single party of Allah, as explained in verse 58: 22, remembers, praises, and glorifies Him with his soul. See explanation 7: 205-206; 10: 10; 52: 48-49; and 55: 78.

75. Nay; then I do swear with the position of the stars.

76. And it is a great swearing, if you know.

In this period, when it is understood about the wideness of the universe has many groups of stars, including billions of stars, which are many times bigger than the earth, it is more understandable that 'it is a great swearing' mentioned in the verse. See explanation 3: 190-191; 51: 47; and 53: 1.

77. Indeed, It is a noble Reading.

78. In a Book well-guarded.

Qur'an means for repeated reading. Not the Arabic text of the Book, which is only the body of the Lord's Book, but Adhikr, which is Its soul, is for repeated reading. As explained in verses 4: 163; 16: 43; 21: 24; and 41: 43, the Book revealed from the Lord to all 313 Messengers from Noah to Muhammad is Adhikr. First of all, the Three-Time Knower Lord inscribed His Knowledge in a preserved, well-guarded Book, as told in verses 85: 21-22. As demanded by the disbelievers of the Messenger's period, there was not even a single copy of the Lord's Book in the hand of the Messenger to present in front of them. Today, Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, but the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are considering It as filthy, as explained in verse 9: 125. See explanation 25: 33-34; 36: 10-11; 41: 41-42; 43: 2-4; and 50: 1.

79. None will conceive It except the purified.

This verse doesn't mean that the Arabic Qur'an shouldn't be touched without ablution, but it means that Adhikr can't be conceived except by those who have purified their souls. As explained in verses 1: 7; 3: 10; 48: 6; and 98: 6, the hypocrites upon whom the wrath of the Lord is affected, and whom Allah has killed as told in verse 63: 4, and their strayed followers are handling the Arabic Qur'an all over the world. It is told in this verse that for Fujjar who do not try to identify the Lord and the aim of life from Adhikr after receiving It, Adhikr will never be useful. It is told in verse 7: 146 that those who are showing pride without the Truth—Adhikr—Allah will divert them from His verses. These Fujjar, who are the fuel of Hellfire, are mentioned as the worst creatures in verse 98: 6, and as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. These worthless people, who give the meaning 'Arabic Qur'an shouldn't be touched without ablution' to this verse,

are filth, as told in verses 9: 28, 95, and they are not trying to become believers with Adhikr. See explanation 9: 125; 33: 60-61; 54: 17; and 98: 3.

80. Sent down from the Lord of the worlds.

See explanation 2: 1-2; 26: 192-194; and 32: 2.

81. Then, do you consider this Speech as silly?

This question applies to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, intercessor and making intercession for others, and the Permission of Impartial Lord Allah to become a believer. These worthless people mentioned in verses 25: 17-18, without considering Adhikr seriously, are only accepting the Arabic Qur'an and are priding and pretending vainglory that they are the favorite servants of Allah and are the followers of Messenger Muhammad. These Fujjar are using the verses of the Lord's Book just like oil applying on the body, which will be removed while taking a bath. As a starting of their functions, they read some verses from the Arabic Qur'an. But during their function, from first to last, all their deeds and words are against the message of the verses read there. Thus, the verses they saw, heard, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. They have read the verses such as 2: 165-167; 7: 38-39; 14: 21-22; and 50: 28 which say that on the Day of Judgment, no one can escape from the punishment of Hellfire by blaming the leaders, parents, Satan, or even Impartial Allah. See explanation 25: 29-30; 38: 86; and 39: 23.

82. And you have made the food that indeed, you are rejecting It.

The Fujjar who don't identify the soul are in the delusion that they will get virtue by reading the Arabic Qur'an without knowing Its content. These disbelievers, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verse 83: 7, are proclaiming that the Arabic Qur'an is the most read Book in the world. But by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, they have gone away from the soul of the Book so that they have become those who made their food rejecting Adhikr. These worthless people who have accepted different saintly people and others as protectors and intercessors don't accept the Lord's Book Adhikr or Messenger Muhammad as the Guide. Instead, they accept as Reference and Guide the different 'Madhabs—those who have strayed far from the real Islam', pseudo-prophets, and the ritual books written by them. They don't even identify what is taught by the Lord through His Messenger that those who are disintegrated from Adhikr, which is the only Straightpath to Allah as mentioned in verse 6: 153, are included in the followers of 30 pseudo-prophets, including Maseeh Addajjal.

These mischief-makers who hide and reject the Balance Adhikr don't have even the primary knowledge that there is no difference of a complete day between two places in the world, but only a difference of a day or a night.

These true disbelievers who are proclaiming that we are the believers in a single Deity are starting the observation of fasting and celebration of Eid on different days all over the world. Thus, they have become real Mushriks and transgressors and are more strayed and disintegrated than the Meccan Mushriks during the period of Messenger Muhammad. These Fujjar, who don't become proud with the Splendid Book Adhikr which explains everything, are suffering disgrace all over the world more than any other people and will undergo severe punishment in the Hereafter as explained in verses 2: 85 and 5: 33. By hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, they have become so decayed that they are hastening for the destruction of the universe and thereby entering into Hellfire. See explanation 2: 165-171; 10: 60; and 52: 11-14.

83. Then, when it reaches the throat, why don't you hold on it?

84. While you are looking there at that time.

This verse depicts the death scene of the disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr. It is asked of the Mujirim Fujjar, who do not approve the Lord as the single Deity and are having an evil concept about the Lord as explained in verse 48: 6, why can't you hold on the Spirit, which includes the soul and life, when it has reached the throat for departing from the body, even though you are present there. Only with Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, is it possible to die with pleasure by getting peace and tranquility to the heart as explained in verses 89: 27-30. See explanation 12: 53; 13: 28; and 47: 25-27.

85. And indeed, We are the closest to him while you do not have the Insight.

Since the Spirit (life plus soul) is the part of the Spirit of the Lord, it is the Lord who is closer to any person than others. But the disbelievers who don't identify Lord Allah and Satan from Adhikr don't understand this fact. The disbelievers who do not transform the Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr—the Permission mentioned in verse 10: 100—will see Satan gloomily at the time of their death, as explained in verse 75: 24. The one in a thousand believers into Paradise who have seen the Lord from Adhikr will only die seeing the Lord pleasantly, as explained in verses 75: 22-23. See explanation 8: 24; 38: 74, 82-83; and 50: 16, 27-30.

86. Then, if you do not have any obligations,

87. You restore it if you are so truthful.

If you have no obligation or responsibility in the fourth phase of this worldly life to the Creator Lord, you should be able to hold on to the spirit in the body without departing from it, or restore it to the body. Here it is warned that just like death is unpreventable for anyone, every soul will undergo reckoning about the life of this worldly life after the age of fifteen, and none will be exempted from it. See explanation 10: 104-106; 32: 11-13; and 39: 41-42.

88. Then, if he is one of the nearest.

'The nearest' are those who will enter Paradise even without Trial.

89. Then he has comfort and fragrance, and the Paradise of Bliss.

90. And if he is one among the companions of the right hand.

91. Then peace for you, one among the companions of the right hand.

92. And then if he is one among the strayed rejecters.

93. Then have the homage from the boiling water.

94. And the roasting in Hades.

As told in verse 82: 14, Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are in the Hades; and in verse 83: 7 it is told that the Ledger of Fujjar is in Sijjeen. The disbelievers who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject It are the inmates of Hades, as told in verses such as 5: 10, 86; and 57: 19. See explanation 9: 31, 67-68; and 56: 51-56.

95. Indeed, it is a confirming Truth.

That means whatever Adhikr—the Book of Confirming Truth—predicts, it is to come into force. See explanation 10: 108; 30: 60; and 69: 51.

96. Then you glorify with the name of your great Lord.

See explanation 56: 74.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Hadeed (57)

This Surath got the name Al-Hadeed (the Iron) from the 25th verse, which says, "We also sent down the Iron." This was revealed during the Messenger's Medina life in the fifth year of Hijra. This is one of the seven Suras named 'Musabihath' which starts by glorifying the Lord. It is told in this Surath that whatever is in the heavens and earth glorifies Allah, who is the First and the Last, the Apparent and the Hidden, the Three-Time Knower and the Almighty, the Exalted and the Wise. He, the One who has the dominion of the universe, is with mankind wherever they are. He, the One who embeds the night into the day and the day into the night, knows the status of the chests. By reminding the believers that those who spend wealth and suffer sacrifice at the time of crisis and those who spend wealth and suffer sacrifice at the time of peace won't be equal near Allah, this Surath commands the believers to spend their wealth for propagating Adhikr to fulfill the aim of life. This Surath warns of the pathetic scene of the hypocrites begging the believers for Light in the Hereafter. It teaches the believers that they shouldn't be like those who were given the Book before by becoming heart-hardened towards the Lord's Book—Adhikr—and reminds them that whoever is testifying Adhikr, such are the victors, and those who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr are the inmates of Hades. All Messengers have been deputed in different periods with Adhikr, which is the Evidence and Balance of Justice, to establish Justice among mankind. This Surath teaches that those who utilize the Guidance Adhikr after receiving It are the guided, and those who do not utilize It after receiving It are the transgressors. Along with teaching that monasticism was not taught by Jesus, whoever doesn't follow it as it should be followed is a transgressor. This Surath, containing 29 verses, ends by declaring that none has a monopoly upon Adhikr, which is the Bounty of the Lord of the universe for entire worlds, and so anyone can learn It by praying to the Lord and by utilizing It.

1. Whatever is in the heavens and the earth glorifies Allah, and He is the Exalted, the Wise.

See explanation 2: 33; 24: 41; and 52: 48.

2. He has the dominion of the heavens and the earth. He gives life and causes death, and He is capable of everything.

See explanation 2: 255; 25: 53-54; and 41: 39.

3. He is the First and the Last, and the Apparent and the Hidden, and He has the Knowledge of everything.

The Messenger used to praise the Lord as: "You are the First, there is none before

You; You are the Last, there is none after You; You are the Apparent, there is none above You; You are the Hidden, and there is nothing without You." See explanation 54: 22-23; 55: 26-27; and 84: 23.

4. He is the One who created the heavens and the earth in six days, then He established on the Throne; He knows whatever is embedded into the earth and whatever is emerged out of it, and whatever is descended from the heaven and whatever is ascended into it; and He is with you wherever you may be, and Allah is the Observer of whatever you are doing.

See explanation 25: 58-59; 34: 2-3; and 56: 85.

5. He has the dominion of the heavens and the earth, and into Allah all matters will be returned.

See explanation 2: 210; and 22: 76.

6. He causes the night to embed in the day, and He causes the day to embed in the night; and He knows the status of the chests.

See explanation 3: 26-27; and 39: 5-6.

7. And you believe with Allah and His Messenger, and you spend from whatever He has entrusted you; then those who believed from you and spend, such have a great reward.

"You spend from whatever He has entrusted you" means not only to spend from the wealth inherited, but to lead an aimful life with the consciousness that mankind is deputed to the earth for preparing Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit it in the seventh phase by utilizing all favors which one has not brought while coming to this world and won't take back while returning from this world. The only way for it is to convey Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—to the entire mankind irrespective of religion, caste, nation, sex, language, etc., and to be involved in organic cultivation and planting trees aiming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, including mankind. See explanation 9: 60; 19: 80; 32: 15-16; and 64: 16.

8. What is the matter with you that you don't believe with Allah, while the Messenger is calling you to believe with your Lord? And surely He has taken from you the Covenant, if you are believers.

See explanation 3: 81-82, 193; 5: 57; and 48: 10.

9. He is the One who sent down clear verses upon His servant to bring you out from darkness into the Light; and indeed, Allah is kind and merciful to you.

It is told in this verse that Adhikr—the Light—is sent down to bring mankind out from the different ways of fire into the single path of Paradise. But the Fujjar, who are the fuel of fire, are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an without knowing Its

content. Thus, they are darted away from Islam as an arrow is darted away from its bow. These worst creatures, who are serving Satan by involving themselves in mischievous activities, will accept the Antichrist—Maseeh Addajjal—as a Prophet at first and later even as lord. By the second coming of Jesus, they will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., implementing the Command of the verses 33: 60-61. See explanation 9: 5, 123; 14: 1; and 51: 50-51.

10. And what is the matter with you that you don't spend in the way of Allah, while to Allah belongs the inheritance of the heavens and earth? Those who spent and fought before the victory from among you are not equal; such have a higher rank than those who spent and fought after the victory, while Allah has promised the Best for everyone, and Allah is acquainted with whatever you are doing.

Since today there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war with weapons. Instead, today the odd believer is commanded to do Jihad with Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—towards the Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr as explained in verses 9: 73 and 66: 9. Whoever prepares Paradise under the Light of Adhikr—the Light—in this fourth phase of life in this world aiming to extend the emerging of the Antichrist, he will get Paradise as inherited in the seventh phase in the Hereafter as explained in verse 7: 43. First of all, the Three-Time Knower Lord inscribed in His Book Adhikr whatever everyone will earn from this world. So whoever codified his life in this world according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr and prepared Paradise here, he can ask for Paradise from the Lord in the Hereafter, which He has promised as explained in verse 25: 16. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who without approving Lord Allah as Impartial are leading an aimless life and are saying that Paradise and Hell are given by Allah and we have no role in it, are the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as told in verse 8: 22; and they are the inmates of fire as told in verse 2: 39. See explanation 4: 95-97; 22: 77-78; 48: 6 and 24-25.

11. Who is there to lend to Allah the best loan so that He will increase it manifold to him, and he has a noble reward?

The mode of giving the best loan to Allah is to utilize all favors, including wealth, time, and influence, to propagate Adhikr—the Splendid Book mentioned in verses 41: 41-42—among mankind, irrespective of nation, religion, caste, color, sex, etc. By doing so, he is helping Allah so that Allah will help him back, as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. Thus, one can become a forerunner to Paradise. See explanation 4: 85; 36: 11-12; and 53: 39-40.

12. On the Day you will see the believing men and believing women, their Light moving in front of them as well as on the right side of them! Glad Tidings to you are the Paradises beneath which rivers will be flowing; they will be eternal in it; that is the supreme triumph.

The Light mentioned in 32 places in the Lord's Book, such as in 4: 174; 7: 157; 9: 32; and 14: 1, is Adhikr. Since the believing men and believing women are giving preference to Adhikr in this world over anything else, there will be Light in front of them in the Hereafter. Since they are testifying Adhikr in this world, and their records have been written by the Angel Rakheeb on the right side of them as explained in verses 50: 17-18, there will be Light on their right sides also. As explained in verse 66: 8, they are praying from this world: "Oh our Lord! You complete for us our Light, and You forgive us; indeed, You are capable of everything." See explanation 42: 52; and 50: 17-18.

13. On the Day the hypocritical men and hypocritical women will ask those who believed: "You wait for us, let us utilize some of your Light;" they will be replied: "You return to your worldly life, you seek Light there;" then a wall will be formed between them, it will have a door; inside of it will be the Mercy, whereas outside of it will be punishment.

It is Adhikr—the Light—the Ticket to Paradise and the Path for entering Paradise by passing above the Hellfire. This verse depicts the pathetic scene of the Fujjar begging from the Hereafter—who didn't utilize Adhikr after receiving It in this world—to the believers who testified to It in this world. Then the believers' reply to them will be: "You go back to the worldly life and seek light there." But the fact is that none will be returned to worldly life. The wall that will be formed between the inmates of Paradise and the inmates of Hell is explained in verses 7: 46-51. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are trying to extinguish Adhikr, which is the Light to bring mankind out from darkness into the Light, as explained in verse 9: 32; and 14: 1. See explanation 32: 18; 40: 10-11; and 51: 55.

14. They will be called out: "Weren't we with you?" They will reply: "Yes, but you led yourselves into temptations, and you waited for our ruin, and you doubted, and your desires cheated you until the Command of Allah came, and the chief deceiver deceived you regarding Allah."

The hypocrites who are submitting the Lord's Book among mankind as crooked, in a way against the aim for which Allah has revealed It, are reading these verses knowing Its meaning. But they, by not believing in the Hereafter as Adhikr submits and by preferring this temporary worldly life and forgetting the eternal Hereafter, have become the aimless human Satan. See explanation 14: 2-3; 35: 5-5; and 42: 13-14.

15. Then on this Day, no ransom will be accepted from you as well as from those who have disbelieved; your abode is the fire; what an evil returning place!

The Kuffar mentioned in verses 9: 68 and 66: 9, the disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 140 and 41: 29, those who have diseases in their hearts mentioned in verses 22: 53 and 33: 60, those who associate others in the dominion of Allah mentioned in the verses 33: 73, 48: 6, and 98: 6, the rejecters of the verses of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 2: 39 and 5: 10, and the strayed Fajir who follow the hypocrites

blindly mentioned in verse 1: 7 are included among the disbelievers mentioned in this verse. From these wrongdoers who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It, no ransom will be accepted in the Hereafter. This Surath warns that since the Fujjar have selected Satan as their master, omitting the Real Master Allah, their refuge and abode will be the Hellfire, which is the house of Satan. See explanation 3: 91; 33: 1, 48; 39: 32, and 47-48.

16. Has not the time come for the believers to humble their hearts towards Allah's Remembrance and what is sent down of the Truth? And they shouldn't be like those who were given the Book before them! Thus, the term was prolonged upon them, then their hearts became hardened, and most among them were transgressors.

The Truth mentioned in 256 verses in the Lord's Book, such as 2: 119, 147; 10: 108; 17: 81; and 39: 41, is Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 25: 33-34. But the Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are following the footsteps of Satan as explained in verses 2: 168-169. Thus, their hearts became hardened, and they became transgressors. See explanation 2: 26; 8: 22; and 9: 67-68.

17. You know that Allah gives life to the earth after its death; surely We have explained the verses to you so that you may think utilizing your intelligence.

Today, the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are darted away from Islam just like an arrow is darted away from its bow. In verse 8: 22, they are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures since they don't utilize their intelligence, and in verse 98: 6, they are mentioned as the worst creatures among four hundred communities of the Lord's creatures in the land. See explanation 25: 33-34, 65-66; and 50: 7-11.

18. Indeed, the men testifying to the Truth and the women testifying to the Truth, and those who are lending the best loan to Allah, it will be increased for them in manifold, and for them is a noble reward.

See explanation 33: 35; 49: 15; 57: 11; and 61: 14.

19. And those who believed in Allah and His Messengers—such are the testifiers and the witnesses near their Lord; they have their reward and their Light, while those who hid and rejected Our verses—such are the inmates of the Hades.

Those who are believing in Allah and His Messenger as submitted by 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book, such are the testifiers of Swidkh—the Truth—as explained in verse 39: 33. They are the witnesses who testify to the Witness Adhikr as explained in verses 6: 19 and 11: 17. This verse specifically mentions the inmates of Paradise and the inmates of the Hades separately. If the disbelievers mentioned in this verse are the hypocritical men and hypocritical women mentioned in verse 57: 13, the rejecters of the verses are the disbelievers mentioned in verse 57: 15. See explanation

2: 38-39; 5: 10, 86; and 22: 77-78.

20. You know, indeed, this worldly life is play and amusement, and showing beauty, and vainglory among you, and a quest for wealth and children; its parable is like a rain, the vegetation of which surprises the farmer, then it withers, thus you can see it turning yellow, then it becomes chaff; and in the Hereafter there is severe punishment, and forgiveness from Allah and Satisfaction, and this worldly life is nothing except the enjoyment of illusions.

For the Fujjar, this worldly life is play and amusement, time passing, beauty showing, vainglory among each other, a quest for accumulating wealth and children, and rejoicing. But this worldly life is compared to the vegetation brought out due to rain, which gradually becomes withered, yellow, and at last chaff. So the believers who have the consciousness that the fourth phase of this worldly life is the cultivating land for the Hereafter will utilize Adhikr as the Balance and Trust and will propagate It among the entire mankind, aiming to form the harmony of mankind as well as keeping peace and tranquility in the world. They will inherit Paradise in the Hereafter in the seventh phase, which they prepared here in this fourth phase. Such a one in a thousand believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise only fulfills the aim of life. See explanation 3: 185; 7: 205-206; 42: 20; and 43: 33-35.

21. You become forerunners into forgiveness from your Lord and the Paradise; it has a width as that of the width of the heavens and earth; it is kept prepared for those who believed in Allah and His Messengers; that is the Bounty of Allah which He gives to whom He wishes; and Allah possesses great Bounty.

The believers who consider Allah as the Impartial by utilizing Adhikr will seek forgiveness from Allah with their soul for deleting their sins and offenses that happened to them earlier, and will do a ransom for it, and will propagate Adhikr to the entire mankind, aiming to relieve them from sins and offenses. They will also do great Jihad with Adhikr—the strongest weapon—towards the Kuffar and the hypocrites who hide and reject It as explained in verses 9: 73 and 66: 9. Along with that, they will also involve in organic cultivation and planting trees aiming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, getting a chance for them to glorify and praise the Impartial Allah with their soul, and will encourage others to do so as explained in verses 7: 205-206 and 6: 38. See explanation 2: 62, 105; 3: 133-136; and 25: 68-70.

22. No calamity affects the earth nor yourselves except it is inscribed in a Book before it happens; indeed, it is very easy for Allah.

This Surath informs that nothing is omitted as unrecorded in Adhikr, which explains everything from the creation of the universe until Doomsday, and everything that will happen thereafter also. So for the believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, no disaster will affect him either on earth or in the heavens. For the forerunner to Paradise who considers Allah as Impartial can himself decide all his affairs, including his death, by

utilizing Adhikr as the Balance. See explanation 22: 70; 27: 75; and 31: 34.

23. So that you may not despair over whatever you missed, and that you may not rejoice with whatever you are given; and Allah doesn't love the arrogant cheater, the boastful.

The hypocrites who lost the aim of life and became arrogant cheaters and vainglorious boasters are those who despair over whatever is lost to them and those who rejoice regarding whatever they are given. They, by forgetting Allah, who acquaints Himself with all His creatures and observes them, do not fulfill the Covenant made with Allah from Paradise as explained in verses 7: 172-173. They are serving Satan as explained in verses 36: 59-62 and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169. See explanation 3: 153-154; 9: 55, 67-68; 21: 35.

24. Those who are niggardly and are commanding mankind with niggardliness; and whoever turns back, then indeed, Allah, He is the Self-Sufficient, the Self-Praiseworthy.

The hypocrites are not bothered that the aim of deputing mankind into the earth after making a Covenant with everyone from Paradise is to test mankind on who among them will fulfill the aim of life by fulfilling the Covenant. They are showing niggardliness themselves and are commanding others to be so in spending in the way of Allah. Since they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, they are not approving Allah as Impartial and are earning the Hellfire. They are the brothers of Satan who are dragging their followers into Hell as explained in verses 7: 201-202. See explanation 4: 37-38; 9: 80-82; 47: 37-38; and 76: 2-3.

25. Surely We have sent Our Messengers with Evidence, and We sent down with them the Book and the Balance to keep up mankind with Justice, and We sent down the Iron; in it has strong power and benefit for mankind, for Allah to know who will help Him and His Messengers unseeingly; indeed, Allah is the Powerful, the Exalted.

The Evidence, Book, Balance, and Justice mentioned in the verse is Adhikr. Mankind is bestowed with Iron, which is used for several purposes, including weapons of war, to test them on who will utilize it for helping Allah and His Messengers unseeingly, and who will utilize it for mischievous activities on earth. That means it is given to mankind for identifying who, by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr, is using it for forming the harmony of mankind as well as peace and tranquility among mankind, and who is using it for other purposes, such as robbery, theft, murder, bloodshed, terrorism, etc. Even though it is told in the verse to identify for Allah, who is the Three-Time Knower, it is actually for identifying for the believer who is the vicegerent of Allah. Such are helping Allah by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium and propagating It to the entire mankind to utilize for that purpose. See explanation 9: 67-68; 14: 28-30; 49: 9; and 55: 7-9.

26. And verily We have sent Noah and Ibrahim, and We have bestowed in both of their descendants Prophethood, and the Book; then from among them some are guided, while most of them are transgressors.

In every period, those who utilize Adhikr and give It to others for utilizing are the guided, whereas those who do not utilize It and do not give It to others for utilizing after receiving It are the transgressors. Today, since the Book satisfied by Allah for the entire mankind is Adhikr, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are far in front in all mischievous activities and are not utilizing Adhikr themselves and are not giving It to others, are the transgressors. Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified as a Book, the Fujjar who do not utilize It will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 25: 33-34. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors, just like the Fujjar, the end of the world will happen as explained in verses 6: 45 and 46: 35. See explanation 9: 28; 33: 72-73; and 48: 6.

27. Then We sent down Our Messengers one after another upon their footsteps, and We sent Jesus—son of Maryam—and We gave him the Gospel, and We placed kindness and Mercy in the hearts of those who followed him; and monasticism, which We have not ordained upon them except that they began it seeking the pleasure of Allah, then they didn't observe it as it should be observed; thus We gave to those who believed from among them their reward, while most among them are transgressors.

This verse mentions the deputation of Messengers, one after another, succeeding Noah and Ibrahim. Later, Jesus was deputed as a Messenger to the children of Israel. Monasticism was neither advised by Jesus to them, nor was it recorded in the Book. But it was invented by the illusion that since Jesus and his mother were unmarried, if they observe monasticism following their way, they will get the pleasure of Allah. But that belief was baseless and was formed on the basis of guesses and conjectures. Moreover, they didn't keep it up as it should be kept up, witnessing Allah. Instead, they are involved in fulfilling their sexual thirst through illegal ways, cheating their own souls. Thus, when most of them became transgressors by deviating from the Message of the Lord's Book—Adhikr—Allah deputed Muhammad as the last Messenger and Prophet as a Mercy for the entire world with the last version of Adhikr.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should exist here by holdfasting Adhikr with his molar teeth, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger on his farewell pilgrimage. In this last era, in which marriage under the light of Adhikr is impossible, monasticism is commanded to believing men and believing women. Through verses 66: 11-12, the virgin Maryam and Asiya—the woman of Pharaoh—are made as role models for the believing men and believing women of this period. That is also understood from what is told in verse 43: 60: that if We

had intended, We would have made the Angels from yourselves, becoming the successors of you. Today, since there are monks living a monastic life in the Himalayan mountains and in other forests, the universe still exists in this condition. And it is not because there are Fujjar who are reading the Arabic Qur'an, observing fasting, prayer, and pilgrimage with their bodies without participating in their souls. As told in verses 9: 28 and 95, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are filth; and as told in verse 9: 125, Adhikr won't increase for them anything except filth over filth. So, today the believer should help the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33, to other people belonging to the Messenger's community, testifying to verses 6: 89-90. Thus, those who received Adhikr should reflect It to others and thereby try to postpone the emergence of the Antichrist. To the terrorists who are doing pseudo-Jihad all over the world, It should also be reminded by quoting verses 17: 13-14 that all their deeds and thoughts are being inscribed in the Book of deeds fastened around their necks, and it will be given to them as an illuminated open book, and they will be told: "You read your book, today you are enough for your reckoning"; and they should be warned that since they will have Hellfire by their death, they should not hasten to ruin this worldly life which is their Paradise, and they should be remembered that since thousand communities of the Lord's creatures including mankind are glorifying the Lord and praying to Him with their souls, they will get punishment for stopping their glorification and praying by involving themselves in mischievous activities. Since Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., are not reading the verses of the Lord's Book, the Fujjar, who are only reading these verses, should bear the evil burden of all mischievous activities that are happening all over the world. See explanation 5: 49; 7: 205-206; 33: 60-61; and 56: 79-82.

28. Oh, you who believed! You heed Allah, and you believe in His Messenger; He will give you twofold from His Mercy, and He will give you a Light for you to live with It, and He will forgive you, and Allah is Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

The Light and the Mercy mentioned in the verse are Adhikr. During the period of Messenger Muhammad, the Lord's Book was not codified. So it is told in this verse that if you are keeping Allah in your heart and believe in His Messenger, you will be given a Light to live in the Straightpath.

But today the Fujjar who are reading these verses by forgetting Adhikr have become worthless, as explained in verses 25: 17-18. These worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as told in verse 8: 22, instead of getting forgiveness will get punishment for destroying the universe, as explained in verses 6: 26 and 20: 99-101. See explanation 2: 2-5; 3: 112; 9: 71-72; and 36: 10-11.

29. For the people of the Book to know that they have no power over anything from the Bounty of Allah, and indeed, the Bounty is in the hands of Allah; He gives It to whom He wishes, and Allah possesses great Bounty.

While revealing this verse, the people of the Book were the Jews and Christians

who were priding themselves on being "We are the people of the Book," and were doing deeds and rituals without following the Lord's Book as it should be followed. But since today Adhikr, which testifies to and safeguards all 312 Lord's Books revealed before, as told in verse 5: 48, is codified as a Book, the Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar—the Kuffar—who have forgotten Adhikr—the only Straightpath to Allah—are the people of the Book.

Each group among the Fujjar is fixed to any of the seven doors of Hell, as explained in verse 15: 44; and these hypocrites and Mushriks are having an evil concept about Allah so that the wrath and curse of Allah are affected upon them, and Hellfire is kept prepared for them, as explained in verse 48: 6; they are the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord, as explained in verse 8: 22; and they are the worst creatures among 400 communities of the Lord's creatures in the land, as explained in verse 98: 6. It is commanded through both verses 16: 43 and 21: 7 that whoever doesn't know regarding anything should ask the author of Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge; and the believer who follows the life of the Messenger should ask about anything to the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59. But the Fujjar, who have become Mujirims by following and serving Satan without utilizing their intelligence, are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist. These worthless people, who will accept the Antichrist as lord for their Paradise in this world, will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam which Adhikr submits, and thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. By that, a heavenly life will be implemented on this earth itself. See explanation 3: 73-74; 4: 123-124, 133, 158-159; and 5: 54.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Mujadila (58)

This Surath, containing 22 verses, got the name Al-Mujadila (the Disputer) from the first verse, which mentions a woman who was disputing with Messenger Muhammad since she was done 'Dhihar'—comparing a wife to the mother—by her husband. This was revealed along with Surath 33 during the Medina life of Messenger Muhammad. This is the only Surath in which the name 'Allah' is mentioned in all verses.

This Surath teaches that by doing 'Dhihar' by the husband, the wife won't become a mother, and it teaches the ransom for doing 'Dhihar' due to ignorance. This Surath also warns that the disbelievers who repudiate the verses of the Lord's Book have humility in this world and in the Hereafter; and the hypocrites who are involved in confabulation for an evil plot against the believers involved in the propagation of Adhikr have Hellfire as a returning place. This Surath also gives a clear picture of the hypocrites who speak by swearing to the Lord to prevent others from Adhikr, as they are in a false illusion that they can escape from the punishment of Allah—who knows the status of the chest—by telling lies to Him in the Hereafter. This Surath also warns these parties of Satan that neither their wealth nor their children will benefit them in any case, and they will be the losers of life. This Surath ends by saying that those who holdfast Adhikr—the unbreakable Rope from Allah—are the party of Allah, and they are the triumphant; and they don't behave politely and softly towards those who are opposing Allah and His Messenger, even if they are fathers, mothers, or any close relatives.

1. Surely Allah has heard the word of the woman who pleaded with you concerning her husband and who complained to Allah; and Allah has heard both of your conversations, indeed, Allah is the All-Hearing, All-Observing.

This verse mentions the scene of Khoula Binth Sa'alab, who was disputing with the Messenger regarding 'Dhihar' done by her husband. It is Lord Allah who assigned 'Khoula' to argue with the Messenger to send down verses concerning 'Dhihar'. Whatever is happening in the universe happened according to the decision of the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah. In the following verses, the judgment regarding 'Dhihar' is explained.

Since 'Khoula' was arguing for getting a judgment, it is allowed. But it is told in verse 40: 56 that indeed, those who are disputing the verses of Allah without any Authority given to them, their chests are not in arrogance except for what they can't achieve—so you seek refuge with Allah; indeed, He is All-Hearing, All-Observing. As told in verses 41: 26-28, those who repudiate the verses of Allah are the hypocrites who are the enemies of Allah. But arguing using the verses of Allah to establish the Message

of the verses as Allah intends is included in Jihad. See explanation 29: 46-49; 40: 4-5 and 35.

2. Those who are doing 'Dhihar' from among you to their wives—they do not become their mothers; indeed, their mothers are none except those who gave them birth; indeed, they are saying words prohibited and falsehood; and Allah is the Pardoning, the Forgiving.

The word 'Dhihar' means pointing out, comparing, exemplifying, etc. In the ignorant period, there existed a custom of 'Dhihar'. That is, a husband, by saying to his wife, "You are to me just like my mother," kept/abstained his wife from having sex without divorcing her. Through this verse, Allah gives a verdict that it is prohibited as well as falsehood. But due to ignorance, if it happens from anyone, then after getting Knowledge, if he seeks forgiveness from Allah for it, Allah will pardon it and forgive it for him. See explanation 4: 17-18; 25: 68-70; and 33: 4.

3. And those who do 'Dhihar' to their wives, then are returning from what they told—then they have to free a slave before having sexual contact with her; that is what you are advised with, and Allah is well acquainted with whatever you are doing.

Through this verse, the Three-Time Knower Allah commands that if anyone does 'Dhihar' to his wife but returns from it, then he should free a slave before having sex with her. The Muhsineen who understood the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah from His Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr and lead a life seeing Him from Adhikr will only abstain from all such evils. See explanation 9: 51; 17: 17, 30; and 25: 58-59.

4. Then whoever can't afford it—then he should observe fasting for two continuous months before having sexual contact; then whoever can't do it—then he should feed sixty indigents; that is for those who believe in Allah and His Messenger; these are the boundaries of Allah, while for the disbelievers is painful punishment.

This verse explains the ransom for doing 'Dhihar' to the wife. Succeeding this, verse 33: 4 prohibiting 'Dhihar' was revealed. But today the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are leading a life against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, not only in their married life but in all parts of their life. So the verses these disbelievers have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into the Hellfire as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 4: 92; 9: 31; and 25: 18.

5. Indeed, those who are opposing Allah and His Messenger will be humiliated just like those before them were humiliated; and surely We have sent down clear verses, while for the disbelievers is heinous punishment.

Today, "to oppose Allah and His Messenger" means to oppose Adhikr, which is the Lord's Speech to His entire mankind. The disbelievers—who are compared to the dog in verse 7: 176 which won't change its attitude whether attacked or not, to the

donkey in verse 62: 5 bearing a burden which doesn't know what it bears, who are mentioned as Mujirims in verse 7: 40, the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22, and the worst creatures among the four hundred communities of the Lord's creatures in the land in verse 98: 6—are destroying the universe by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, so that heinous punishment is kept prepared for them in the Hereafter. These Fujjar are reading verses 4: 150-151 which say that they are the true disbelievers and for them, heinous punishment is kept prepared. See explanation 31: 5-6; 34: 19-20; and 48: 6, 24-25.

6. On the Day Allah will resurrect them all and will inform them of whatever they did; Allah has inscribed it while they forgot it, and Allah is a witness to everything.

The Impartial Lord Allah who has taught everyone Adhikr from Paradise will not be informing everyone about their life in this world on the Day of Judgment, but everyone will be given the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck as an illuminated open book and will be told, "You read your book, today you are enough to reckon your deeds," as told in verses 17: 13-14. The Fujjar won't see the Lord since there will be an invisible veil between Allah and the Fujjar as explained in verse 83: 15. Today, the Fujjar—the Kuffar—who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an by forgetting Adhikr are serving Satan and are following Satan's footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. These disbelievers, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, are preferring a bodily and worldly life and are considering this worldly life as play and amusement. Today, the only way to abstain mankind from heinous sins and to form a tranquil and peaceful life is to propagate Adhikr, which explains everything among mankind as explained in verse 16: 89. See explanation 36: 12; 50: 16; and 54: 52.

7. Haven't you understood that indeed, Allah knows whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth? No three persons are involved in confabulation except He is there as the fourth, and five persons except He is there as the sixth, and no less or more than that except He is there with them wherever they are; then He will notify them of whatever they did; indeed, Allah knows everything.

As explained in verses 13: 39 and 43: 4, the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has inscribed earlier in Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—whatever will happen in the universe. The fate of the Fujjar is in Ledger Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7. The soul of the Books given to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr. So the one in a thousand believer will convert his Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr as explained in verses 43: 36-39, and thus he will change his fate from the Ledger Sijjeen of Hell into the Illiyyeen at Paradise mentioned in verse 83: 18. Since the Mujirim Fujjar are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—they are killed as explained in verse 80: 17; and for them the doors of the sky won't be opened, nor will they enter Paradise until a camel can pass through a tailor's needle as explained in verse 7: 40. Since Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, is codified today as a Book, the Fujjar who do not utilize It themselves, nor give It to other people belonging to the

Messenger's community for utilizing, will be dragged prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34. These Fujjar who are deaf, dumb, and blind towards Adhikr won't return to Paradise as explained in verse 2: 18; and these deaf and blind who are not utilizing intelligence are the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as explained in verse 8: 22. The believer who transformed his Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr and thereby keeps Allah in his heart will only remember Allah in all his standings, sittings, and layings as explained in verses 3: 190-191.

The hypocrites who are plotting against the believer—who utilizes Adhikr as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire and is becoming a forerunner in doing best deeds by propagating Adhikr, the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, to entire mankind—will be humiliated like Pharaoh, Haman, Qarun, etc., both in this world and in the Hereafter. See explanation 2: 62; 45: 28-31; and 57: 22.

8. Haven't you listened to those who have been forbidden secret confabulation, then they are returning to what they have been forbidden, and they are making secret confabulation sinfully and with hostility and are disobeying the Messenger; and if they come to you, they will greet you with a greeting what Allah hasn't even greeted you with, and they ask themselves, "Why doesn't Allah punish us for what we are saying?" Enough is Hell for them; they will be roasted in it; what an evil returning place!

Since the word of Allah has come that only one in every thousand will go to Paradise as explained in verse 4: 118, the believer who is the vicegerent of the Impartial Lord will try to identify themselves, the Lord, and the aim of life, and will confirm that he is a believer with Adhikr, and thus will try to form the harmony of mankind to have a peaceful and tranquil life. For this, the believer will propagate Adhikr among mankind and will remind them that none can become a believer without Adhikr—the Permission of Allah—quoting verse 10: 100; then, as explained in verse 54: 25, the hypocrites among the Fujjar will say of such a believer, "He is an odd liar" to prevent the propagation of Adhikr. Today, the number of such hypocrites is increasing day by day all over the world. See explanation 4: 86, 113; 9: 67-68; 54: 25; and 63: 1-4.

9. Oh, you who believed! If you are conducting confabulation, then you shouldn't conduct confabulation sinfully and in hostility and in disobeying the Messenger; and you conduct confabulation in virtue and heedfulness; and you heed Allah, to whom you all will be summoned.

Since today the Splendid Adhikr is formed as a Book, only with It can one form belief in Allah, Messengers, Angels, Books, and the Hereafter. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, the Fajirs, are rejecting Adhikr and are not following the Messenger; instead, they are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the 30th pseudo-prophet, Antichrist. The greatest evil is to hide Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equi-

librium. See explanation 3: 21-22; 4: 115; and 47: 32.

Adhikr, which is revealed to the Last Messenger Muhammad, is inherited by the people of the Messenger as explained in verse 35: 32. Among them, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand are doing wrong against their own souls. At the time of their death, they will witness against the souls that indeed, they were among the disbelievers, as told in verse 7: 37; and from the Hereafter they will witness so as told in verse 6: 130. At the time of their death, the Lord will tell them: "You received My verses, you rejected them, you acted arrogantly towards It, you were among the disbelievers," as explained in verse 39: 59. To propagate Adhikr to mankind, Allah won't come down to earth, nor will He send any Messenger to the earth after Muhammad. But it is the duty of those who inherited Lord's Book to propagate Adhikr among the entire mankind as explained in verse 35: 32. The believers are allowed to make confabulation and secret meetings for the propagation of Adhikr, aiming to get a chance for a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in the land as well as in the sea, including mankind, for glorifying and praising the Lord with their soul as explained in verse 6: 38. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 5: 2; 9: 53-55; and 35: 40-45.

10. Indeed, the confabulation is from Satan for grieving the believers, while it isn't possible to harm them in anything except with the Permission of Allah; and upon Allah, thus the believers should entrust.

If anyone transforms his Jinn soulmate into a believer with Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—no harm will affect him from Satan. As explained in verse 39: 47, whoever becomes a disbeliever and wrongdoer by hiding Adhikr—if he gets everything in the earth and similar to it additionally, he will be ready to do ransom with it for escaping from the evil punishment on the Day of Judgment, but it won't be accepted from him; moreover, to them will be revealed from Allah whatever evil they weren't even reckoning. See explanation 6: 112; 23: 97-98; 41: 34-35; and 50: 27-30.

11. Oh, you who believed! If you are asked to provide space for others in your assembly, then you provide; Allah will provide also for you; and if you are told, "You raise and go out," then you raise and go out; Allah will raise those who believed among you and those who are given Knowledge in ranks, while Allah is well acquainted with whatever you are doing.

'Knowledge' is one of the forty names of Adhikr. Through this verse, Allah commands the believers to provide convenience in their assembly for those who are coming to hear the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr. Just like that, if it is commanded to propagate Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—then it should also be obeyed. Then it will cause them to get higher ranks near Allah. See explanation 25: 58-60; 35: 28-29; 51: 51; and 57: 10.

12. Oh, you who believed! If you are intending to consult with the Messenger privately, then you offer a charity before your consultation; it is best for you and is the purest; then if you can't afford it, then indeed, Allah is the Forgiving, the Merciful.

The Messenger didn't accept any compulsory or optional charity for his needs, but only accepted 'Hadya'—a gift. So the object behind commanding to offer charity to the Messenger is to reduce the number of consultations with Messenger Muhammad and to make earnings for the public treasury. See explanation 49: 4-7.

13. Do you suffer from difficulty in offering charity before your secret consultation? Then if you don't do it, Allah has turned upon you; then you keep up prayer and give welfare tax, and you obey Allah and His Messenger, while Allah is acquainted with whatever you are doing.

Since the poor believers found it difficult to offer charity before the secret consultation with the Messenger, the Three-Time Knower Lord avoided this through this verse. The hypocrites who quote this verse as proof for receiving remuneration for teaching the reading of the Arabic Qur'an or for teaching the meaning of the verses do not approve of Allah that He has already decided whatever they are doing. By receiving remuneration, they are filling their bellies as well as their family members' bellies with fire as explained in verses 2: 174-175. But based on this verse, it is allowed to receive a fine from those who do not attend the class punctually, where Adhikr is explained without receiving any remuneration. See explanation 2: 2-5; 9: 16, 91-93; 49: 17-18.

14. Haven't you listened to those who befriended a people upon whom Allah's wrath is inflicted? They are not among you and are not among them, and they are swearing upon falsehood while they know.

'The wrath-affected people' mentioned here are the Jews during the period of Messenger Muhammad. Those who befriended them were the hypocrites and the Kuffar upon whom the wrath and curse of Allah were affected as explained in verses 9: 67-68. Today, the enemies of Allah and the believers are the hypocritical transgressors who, instead of propagating Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—to form the harmony of mankind, are trying to form communal harmony by hiding and rejecting It. See explanation 9: 30-31, 73; 42: 16-18; and 48: 6-8.

15. Allah has kept prepared for them severe punishment; whatever they are doing is so evil!

Verse 63: 2 also ends as, "Whatever they are doing is so evil!" See explanation 3: 4; 32: 22; and 33: 60-62.

16. They selected their swearing as a shield; thus, they are obstructing the path of Allah; then they will have heinous punishment.

The hypocrites who don't fulfill the Covenant made with Allah are considering their swearing by Allah as a shield. They are the transgressors who have forgotten Allah,

as explained in verses 10: 33 and 59: 19. They don't keep the contracts and promises made with the Lord's creatures. Since the believers are living here, seeing the Lord and the Hereafter, they will keep the contracts and promises made with the Lord's creatures. If the believers are utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of Allah—as the safeguard, the hypocrites are swearing by falsehood to obstruct mankind from Adhikr. If it is told in verses 9: 28 and 95 that the hypocrites and their blind followers are filth, then, as told in verse 9: 125, Adhikr won't increase for them except filth over filth. See explanation 57: 19; and 58: 5.

17. Neither their wealth nor their children will benefit them against Allah in anything; such are the inmates of the fire; they will be in it forever.

For the hypocrites whom Allah has killed, as told in verse 63: 4, neither their wealth nor their children will benefit in any way. The Fajir followers among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are accepting such human Satans as their leaders. The scene of arguing, cursing, and blaming between the hypocritical leaders and their followers in the Hereafter is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 1: 7; 3: 10; 9: 84-85; and 63: 6.

18. The Day Allah will resurrect them altogether, then they will swear to Him just like they swear to you today, while they are thinking that they have something to stand upon; you know, indeed, they are the liars!

It is told in verse 54: 17 that Allah has made this Reading—Adhikr—easy to understand with the heart. But against this teaching, the hypocritical transgressors, to obstruct their followers from Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord to become a believer—are telling them by swearing to the Lord that learning the reading of the Arabic Qur'an and Its meaning is enough, and there is no need to learn the Message of the Lord's Book—Adhikr. For this, they are saying: "The Prophet has taught that pronouncing even a letter 'Alif' from the Arabic Qur'an will cause one to get ten rewards from Allah." Through this verse, Allah is revealing the false assumption in the hypocrite's mind—that they are in an illusion that on the Day of Judgment they can escape from the punishment of Allah by saying to Him, "We had not told them you needn't learn Its Message, but we had only told them that you first learn the meaning of the verses, then only you learn Its Message." Thus, Allah reveals the original character of hypocrites to mankind so as not to be trapped by them. As explained in verses 2: 174-175, Allah won't speak to them or purify them who will go to Hell even without Trial. See explanation 47: 29-30; 63: 1-2; and 98: 6.

19. Satan conquered them, then they forgot the Remembrance of Allah; such are the party of Satan; know that indeed, the party of Satan are the losers.

Only with Adhikr is the Remembrance of Allah possible, as explained in verse 13: 28. Since the hypocrites are helping Satan by trying to extinguish the Light Adhikr, which explains the past, present, and future, they are included in the party of Satan. Against such disbelievers, the verses they saw, read, and touched will argue and wit-

ness and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. These human Satans are misinterpreting the verses of the Arabic Qur'an by considering only the meaning of the verses and their organizational spirit as well as their will and whims, so that they will be entered into Hell even without Trial, whereas their blind followers—disbelievers—will be entered into Hell after Trial as explained in verse 39: 71. Different organizations among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are the true disbelievers, and for them heinous punishment is kept prepared as explained in verses 4: 150-151. See explanation 7: 175-176; 43: 36-39; and 63: 9.

20. Indeed, those who oppose Allah and His Messenger—such are among the humiliated.

As explained in verse 2: 146, it is Adhikr that familiarizes Allah and His Messengers. The hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject Adhikr are the inmates of fire, as explained in verses 2: 39; 5: 10, 86; and 57: 19. And as told in verse 2: 85, heinous punishment is kept prepared for these worthless people. See explanation 8: 22, 55; 9: 65; and 48: 6.

21. Allah has inscribed that: "Surely My Messengers and I will prevail"; indeed, Allah is the Powerful, the Exalted.

Those who holdfast the Lord and are guided into the Straightpath by holding fast to Adhikr—the Splendid Book—as explained in verses 3: 102; and 5: 48, will get ultimate victory everywhere. At the same time, the party of Satan will be defeated at last. Since the disbelievers who are denying Allah and the Hereafter are given more sustenance and grades in this worldly life, they are in a false pride that they are in Truth. These human Satans, who are the modern copy of transgressors such as Pharaoh, Qarun, Haman, etc., can't do any harm except a simple nuisance to the believers who utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. See explanation 3: 175-179; 30: 47; 40: 5, and 50-51.

22. You won't find any people believing in Allah and the Hereafter loyal to those who oppose Allah and His Messenger, even if it is their parents, or their children, or their brothers, or any relatives of them; it is in their hearts belief has been inscribed, and He strengthened them with a spirit from Him, and He will admit them into Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing, they will abide in it; Allah has been satisfied with them, and they are satisfied with Him; such are the party of Allah, know that indeed, the party of Allah—they are the prosperous.

The one in a thousand believer belonging to Allah's party believes in Allah and the Hereafter as 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book submit. He will keep relationships only under the light of Adhikr with anyone, even if it is his parents, brothers, sisters, spouses, children, relatives, or anyone in this world. Those who keep relationships against the Command of this verse will argue, quarrel, blame, and curse each other in the Hereafter as explained in verses 7: 38-40; 25: 27-29; 31: 33-34; 38: 55-64; 43: 67; 70: 10-14; and 80: 34-37.

Since Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, is codified today, the believer will utilize It as the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire; and will do great Jihad against the transgressing hypocrites mentioned in verses 9: 67-68, obeying the Command of verse 9: 73. They will also help the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr to get a chance for thousand communities of the Lord's creatures for glorifying and praising the Lord with their souls as told in verses 17: 44; and 24: 41, so that the Lord will help them back as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. The scene of arguing, blaming, and cursing between the hypocrites and their blind followers in the Hereafter is explained in verses 2: 165-167.

When the believer reads verse 1: 4, "We serve only You; and we seek help only from You," he will pray in his mind to the Lord: "You include us among the one in a thousand believer who belong to Allah's party, and do not include us among the hypocrites upon whom Allah's wrath has happened, and among their strayed blind followers," mentioned in verse 1: 7. See explanation 2: 62; 5: 55-56; 9: 100; and 11: 17-19.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Hashr (59)

This Surath got the name 'Al-Hashr—The Gathering' from the second verse, which says, 'He is the One who drove out those who disbelieved among the people of the Book from their homes in the first gathering'. Since this Surath explains the exiling of Banu-Nalir, a Jew tribe that lived in Medina, in the fourth year of Hijra, this Surath is also known as Banu-Nalir. This Surath warns that for those who disagree with Allah and His Messenger, it is Allah's practice to punish them every time. It also warns that the hypocrites who try to obstruct the propagation of Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—will be humiliated. It teaches that believers shouldn't have any reluctance to help other believers who are involved in the propagation of Adhikr, and that whoever abstains from the covetousness of the soul, such only will be the prosperous.

The hypocrites will be with the disbelievers both in this world as well as in the Hereafter; and since the hypocrites are an aimless people, they are fearing the believers more than they are fearing Allah, the Creator. This Surath also warns that in the Hereafter, Satan will be freed from the responsibility of making humans disbelievers; and that the human who does not transform his Jinn Soulmate into a believer will be gathered in the Hellfire with his Soulmate forever. Addressing the believers, Allah commands them to observe what they have earned for tomorrow—the Hereafter—and commands them not to become transgressors by forgetting Allah.

This Surath also emphasizes the necessity of propagating Adhikr—the Book for repeated reading—warning that if this Reading had been sent down upon a mountain, the mountain would have become dust due to fearing Allah. By familiarizing the good names of Allah through the last three verses, this Surath, containing 24 verses, ends.

1. Whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth glorifies Allah; and He is the Exalted, the Wise.

All living and nonliving things are glorifying Allah—the Exalted and the Wise. See explanation 22: 18; 24: 41; and 57: 1.

2. He is the One who drove out those who disbelieved among the people of the Book from their homes in the first Gathering; you didn't think that they would go out, and they thought that indeed their fortresses would protect them from Allah; then Allah came to them in a way they didn't reckon, and He cast terror into their hearts; they destroyed their homes with their own hands and with the hands of the believers; then you learn a lesson, Oh you who are endowed with intelligence.

'The people of the Book' mentioned in the verse is 'Banu-Nalir', a Jew tribe that lived at Medina during the period of the Messenger Muhammad. This tribe, which was continuously breaching the contract and conditions made with Messenger Muhammad, even attempted to kill the Messenger by cheating. Then the Messenger gave them an order to vacate Medina within ten days. But they defiantly ignored the acknowledgement of the Messenger, thinking that their fortresses would protect them from Allah. Then the Messenger and companions blockaded their fortresses, which caused them to destroy their homes with their own hands, aiming that if they were compelled to vacate from there, their houses, which they made with much expectation, would not be useful to the believers. Finally, they sought permission from the Messenger to migrate from Medina, taking their household things and leaving the war instruments there. Thus, they were permitted to leave Medina just like "Banu Khainukha'a", who were exiled before, by taking materials that a camel can afford to bear. This is the event mentioned in the verse: 'drove out those who disbelieved among the people of the Book from their homes in the first Gathering'. Since the believers are living for Allah and are serving Him alone, it is told about the Messengers and believers who went to blockade the fortresses as: 'Allah came to them in a way they didn't reckon, and He cast terror into their hearts'. See explanation 8: 17-19.

But the Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are involved in terrorist activities, mischievous activities, bloodshedding, breaching of contracts and pledges, etc., all over the world. By this, the teaching of the Lord through His Messenger that "you will follow the Jews and Christians cubit by cubit and feet by feet so much so that if they are trying to creep into the hole, you will also try to enter into it" has happened true upon them. Because of the evil character of these Fujjar, they are suffering humiliation and hate all over the world as explained in verse 2: 85. See explanation 48: 6, 24-25, 29; 57: 16-19, 27; and 58: 14-19.

3. And if Allah hadn't decreed exiling upon them, certainly He would have punished them in this world itself, while for them is the punishment of fire in the Hereafter.

If it wasn't decreed to exile the tribe 'Banu-Nalir' just like the tribe 'Banu-Khainukhaa' who were exiled earlier, 'Banu-Nalir' tribe would have also been punished just like the tribe 'Banu-Khuraila' was punished earlier as explained in verses 33: 25-26. Today the other people belonging to the Messenger's community, if they are believing in Lord Allah and the Last Day and doing honorable deeds, they have their reward with their Lord, and there shall be no fear upon them and they will not be grieved as explained in verse 2: 62. Today the Fujjar—Kuffar—are serving Satan and are welcoming the 30th pseudo-prophet Antichrist, and thus they are deserved to be entered into the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44. The believer who holdfasts Lord Allah by holding fast to Adhikr—the unbreakable Rope—is the only guided one and is only living in the Straightpath as explained in verses 1: 4; 2: 256; 3: 102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. See explanation 5: 69; 57: 22; and 58: 20-22.

4. That is because indeed they disagreed with Allah and His Messenger; and who-

ever disagrees with Allah, then indeed Allah is severe in torment.

Since today Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—is codified as a Book, 'to disagree with Allah and His Messenger' is to disagree and be hateful towards the believers who are helping the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr to keep the universe in its equilibrium and to form the harmony of mankind and thereby to have a peaceful and tranquil life in this world. See explanation 3: 21; 4: 115; 9: 28; and 47: 32-33.

5. Whatever you cut down from the tendered date palm trees, or you leave them standing upon their roots, then it is with the Permission of Allah, and it is to disgrace the transgressors.

Not to destroy the cultivation or fruit-bearing trees and buildings, not to attack the old men, women, and children, or animals and birds, etc., are the common manners and practices that Islam teaches, which should be followed in war. It had also been taught to the believers by the Lord through His Messenger. But when the blockade was extended to deliver them from their fortresses, the believers cut down some tender date palm trees and some date palm trees bearing clusters of fruit. Upon knowing this event, the Messenger criticized the believers' deed; then Allah, by revealing this verse, says that "all these have happened to disgrace the hypocritical transgressors according to the Decree of Him as inscribed before in the Book Adhikr," which is the Permission of Allah. Today, the Fujjar, including the hypocrites who know the meaning of the verses and their blind followers who are having the disease of doubt in their hearts, are in the forefront of all mischievous activities all over the world more than any other people. That is why after the second coming of Jesus, the cleanliness of the earth will be done by killing these Fujjar through the hands of other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam, implementing the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61.

As explained in verse 8: 39, only when there is a group of believers is permission for war given, and it is until one can have freedom to live on earth by holding fast to Adhikr. Since it is told in verse 2: 256 that there is no compulsion in religion, wars between countries are anti-Islamic. After thirty years from the departure of Messenger Muhammad, all organizations among Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar known by the label of Islam are different parties of Satan as explained in verse 58: 19. Today the odd believer is commanded to do Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and the Kuffar who are involved in mischievous activities all over the world as explained in verse 9: 73. Moreover, Adhikr should be propagated among entire mankind aiming to form the harmony of mankind and to postpone the pole shifting of the earth. See explanation 9: 67-68; 22: 77-78; 33: 60-61; and 35: 14.

6. And whatever Allah has turned upon His Messenger from among them, then you have not made any expedition upon it with cavalry and camelry; but indeed Allah gives mastery to His Messengers upon whom He wishes, and Allah is capable

of everything.

Before the 'Banu-Nalir expedition', it was in practice to share the booty got in wars among the warriors who participated in the battles. But in the blockade done against 'Banu-Nalir', no cavalry or camelry was driven against them. So through the continuing verses, the law regarding the sharing of booty that they got from them is explained. See explanation 8: 1.

7. Whatever Allah has turned over from the residents of the countries, then it is for Allah and for His Messenger and for the kin relatives and for the orphans, and for the indigents, and for the wayfarers, so that it may not be rotated among the rich from among you; and whatever the Messenger gives to you, then you take it, and whatever is forbidden to you, then you abstain from it; and you heed Allah, indeed Allah is severe in punishment.

As explained in verse 8: 41, one-fifth of booty is set apart for Allah, for His Messenger, for kin relatives, for orphans, indigents, and wayfarers. But the booties got by the Messenger and believers without doing battle are for the kin relatives of the Messenger, orphans, indigents, and wayfarers. Through this, livelihood is given to unhealthy persons, the poor, wayfarers, and the kin of the Messenger.

Since today Adhikr, which explains everything as told in verse 16: 89 and is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33, is codified as a Book, and there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 4: 3, 10, 157-158; and 9: 5, 123.

8. For the poor of the migrants who had been driven out from their homes and wealth and were seeking Bounty and Pleasure from Allah and are helping Allah and His Messenger; such are the truthful.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no implementation of the Zakath (welfare tax) system told in verse 9: 60. So today, preference should be given in spending all favors, including wealth, Knowledge, influence, etc., for propagating Adhikr—the Book for purifying the soul—for entire mankind, and for organic cultivation and planting fruit-producing trees, and for giving financial help for food and clothing for the indigents, poor, orphans, etc., among mankind who are suffering financial crises as explained in verses 76: 8-9. See explanation 2: 25; 9: 100; 47: 7; and 49: 15.

9. And those who kept prepared the home and the belief before them, such are loving the ones who migrated to them and are not having any desire in their chests for what is given to them, even though they themselves are suffering the difficulty of inconvenience; whoever abstains from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prosperous.

That means the poor from the 'Ansarees' at Medina who accepted the Migrants

from Mecca also have a right to such wealth. Even though they were suffering many inconveniences themselves, they were ready to provide convenience to the Muhajirs (migrants); for that, they didn't expect any reward from anyone except the pleasure and reward of Allah. Whoever, by identifying themselves with the Lord, and the aim of life, utilizing Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—and giving preference to his brother over himself, he only will become prosperous. The one in a thousand believer who is free from the covetousness of the soul, niggardliness, selfishness, etc., only becomes prosperous. Verse 64: 16 also ends as: 'whoever abstains from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prosperous'. See explanation 2: 177; 4: 128; 39: 41-42; and 49: 10.

10. And those who came after them, they would pray: "Oh, our Lord! You forgive us and our brothers who preceded us with belief, and You shouldn't make hatred in our hearts towards those who believed, Our Lord! Indeed, You are the Kind, the Merciful."

The believers who are included in the party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22 have identified the Truth that the souls of all creatures are from the Lord and that the body, which is the vehicle for the soul to travel, is only different, and are always remembering the teaching of the Lord through His Messenger that none can become a believer until he likes for others whatever he likes for himself, and are living here as the vicegerent of Allah by seeing Him from Adhikr. They are learning Adhikr and are teaching and propagating It to the entire mankind irrespective of nation, caste, religion, sex, color, etc. Such are only one in a thousand, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger, as the explanation of verse 4: 118. Since many among the preceding believers are unknown to the believers who came later, through this verse, the believers are commanded to pray: "You forgive us and our brothers who preceded before us with belief." See explanation 7: 43; 9: 71-72; 23: 51-53; 33: 35; and 47: 19.

11. Haven't you listened to those who are having Hypocrisy; they are saying to those who disbelieved among the people of the Book that, "Surely if you are exiled, surely we will also come out with you, and we won't obey anyone ever in the case of you; and if you are fought, surely we will help you;" and Allah witnesses that indeed they are the liars.

This verse mentions the relation retained between the hypocrites and the disbelievers among the people of the Book, from the Jews. Today, this verse mentions the relations among the different organizations of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are involved in Satan's party as told in verse 58: 19 by hiding and rejecting Adhikr and by not involving in Allah's party as told in verse 58: 22. The leaders among them are the hypocrites, whereas the followers are the Mushriks who are associating others in the dominion of Allah. They are cooperating in the case of evils and are forbidding in the case of good. Verses 9: 107 and 63: 1 also end as: 'Allah witnesses that indeed the Hypocrites are the liars'. If anyone among the Fujjar dies, the Messenger or believer has no permission from Allah to seek forgiveness or pray for him as explained

in verses 9: 84-85 and 113; and 47: 19. See explanation 9: 67-68; and 57: 13-16.

12. Surely if they are exiled, they won't come out with them, and if they are fought, they won't help them, and surely if they are helping them, surely they will be turning back; then they won't be helped.

The 'exiled' mentioned here are the Jew tribe among the people of the Book at Medina during the period of Messenger Muhammad, and the 'helpers of them' are the hypocrites at Medina with Messenger Muhammad. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war with weapons either. Today, different groups among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world are fighting each other and are acting as superiors to each other due to envy between them. The odd believer who is involved in Allah's party is commanded to do strenuous Jihad towards the Fujjar with Adhikr—the strongest weapon—and is to be involved in the propagation of Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul for entire mankind, aiming to form the harmony of mankind and to have a tranquil and peaceful life in this world. See explanation 41: 34-35; 48: 29; and 61: 14.

13. Surely you are the greatest in dread in their chests than that of Allah; that is because they are an aimless people.

Since these hypocrites are knowingly hiding Adhikr, they are killed by the Lord, as told in verse 63: 4. These aimless hypocrites are pretending to be heedful bodily. At the same time, they are fearing the believers more than they are fearing Allah, since the believers are revealing the real conduct and habits of these hypocrites. See explanation 33: 60-61; 58: 7-10; and 63: 1-3.

14. They won't fight against you altogether except in places surrounded by fortresses or from behind walls; the distress between them is severe; you think of them as united while their hearts are different; that is because they are a people who do not utilize intelligence.

This verse mentions the character of Banu-Nalir—a Jew tribe—at Medina during the period of Messenger Muhammad. Different Jewish tribes were living there without any mutual unity and friendship, but were pretending externally to be united based on communal harmony. They, who were the best example of cheating and violation of contracts, instead of coming to the war directly, were fighting from fortresses or from behind walls or through cheating.

The character of such hypocrites and Jews at Medina during the period of Messenger Muhammad is seen among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as told in verses 25: 17-18 and 48: 12. They are the fuel of the Hellfire—the house of the worthless—as told in verses 14: 28-30. It is among these Fujjar that differentiation, covetousness, distress, enmity, etc., are more seen than among any other people. That is because they are serving Satan by making their food rejecting Adhikr—the unbreakable Rope extended from Paradise to the earth—as explained in verse 56: 82, and by not fulfilling the Covenant made

with Allah as explained in verses 7: 172-173, and by hiding and rejecting the Splendid Book Adhikr from the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah as explained in verses 41: 41-42. These Mujirim people, who are mentioned as the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord by not utilizing their intelligence as explained in verse 8: 22, have disgrace in this world and severe punishment in the Hereafter as explained in verses 2: 85 and 5: 33. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors like these Fujjar, the end of the world will happen as explained in verses 6: 45 and 46: 35. See explanation 6: 25-26; 48: 6; and 58: 19.

15. Just like the example of those who passed before them recently, they tasted the punishment of their deeds, and they have painful punishment.

This verse mentions the hypocrites who were separated through the 'Battle of Uhud' as explained in verses 3: 166-167, and the Jew tribe 'Banu-Khainukhaa', who were compelled to leave Medina without getting any benefit from the plotting and confabulation they did against the Messenger and believers. Moreover, painful punishment is kept prepared for them in the Hereafter. Today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are reading in verse 5: 32 that "whoever kills any person except as a punishment for murder or for causing mischief in the land, it is as if he kills the whole mankind; whereas if anyone spares a life, then it is as if he grants life to the whole mankind." But it is well known that they are involved in terrorist activities and murders all over the world more than any other people. It will continue more and more until Jesus comes for the second time. He will kill the Antichrist—the 30th pseudo-prophet—and all other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam. Then these original disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151, who accepted the Antichrist as Prophet and even as Lord, will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam, and thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 2: 62; 3: 101-103; 7: 175-176; and 48: 24-25.

16. Just like the example of Satan, he told mankind: "You disbelieve;" thus, when he disbelieved, he told: "I got free from you; indeed I fear Allah, the Lord of the whole worlds."

The mission of the Disbeliever Satan, who was expelled from Paradise, is to obstruct mankind from Adhikr—the Straightpath to Paradise. For this, he is given a chance to entrap nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand of mankind. But the one in a thousand believer, by making his Jinn Soulmate into a believer as explained in verses 43: 36-39, will make his Jinn Soulmate as his guardian as explained in verse 86: 4. As explained in verses 25: 27-29, the wrongdoing Fujjar who do not do so will wail, biting their hands on the Day of Judgment: "Woe to me! Oh, I wish I had taken the way of life with the Messenger. Oh, woe to me! I wish I hadn't taken so-and-so as my intimate friend. Surely he led me astray from Adhikr after It had come to me, and Satan was a traitor to mankind." See explanation 8: 48-51; 50: 27-30; and 114: 5-6.

17. The consequence for both of them is that indeed they both are in the fire; they both will abide in it forever; and that is the reward for the wrongdoers.

Since mankind is taught Adhikr, it is the duty of mankind to convert his Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr as explained in verses 43: 36-39. It is by obstructing mankind from Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—that Satan is dragging mankind into the fire, which is Satan's house in the Hereafter. See explanation 14: 21-22; and 39: 32.

18. Oh, you who believed! You heed Allah, and each soul may see what it has sent ahead for tomorrow; and you heed Allah, indeed Allah is acquainted with whatever you are doing.

It is only with Adhikr, which is made very easy to understand with the heart, as told in verse 54: 17, that one can keep Allah in his heart as explained in verse 3: 102. Those who are living here, seeing Allah from Adhikr—the Best—will only have the awareness that Paradise for the Hereafter—the seventh phase—should be earned by each individual from this world—the fourth phase. As explained in verses 47: 7; 22: 40; and 61: 14, they are helping Allah by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind so that Allah will help them back. Such vicegerents of Allah only consider Allah as the Impartial Three-Time Knower and Adhikr as His Three-Time Knowledge. See explanation 3: 102, 136; 17: 13-15; and 25: 58-60.

19. And you shouldn't be like those who forgot Allah, then He made them forget themselves; such are the transgressors.

Those who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr after receiving It, which is taught to everyone from Paradise and which reminds them about Allah, His Messengers, Satan, themselves, etc., are the transgressors mentioned in verses 2: 26, 99; 7: 102; 9: 67, 80-84; 32: 18; and 57: 16. Since these hypocritical transgressors are hiding Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, and the strongest weapon to form the harmony of mankind, they must be entered into the bottom of Hell even without Trial, bearing the evil burden of ruining the universe as explained in verses 20: 99-101. See explanation 32: 13-14.

20. Not equal are the companions of Paradise and the companions of the fire; the companions of Paradise are the triumphant.

After receiving Adhikr, which reminds them about the aim of life, those who hide and reject It—such are the inmates of the fire; and whoever, by utilizing Adhikr, tries to involve himself in the deeds of postponing the life of the universe, and thus earns Paradise from this world, he will inherit Paradise after his death. See explanation 2: 38-39; 39: 61; 42: 22; 45: 20-24; and 57: 19.

21. If We had sent down this Reading upon a mountain, surely you would have seen it split asunder as dust due to awe of not being able to contain Allah; and

these examples—We are quoting them for mankind so that they may meditate and reflect.

The Arabic word "Qur'an" means for repeated reading. Not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr is for repeated reading. As told in verse 15: 90-91, all Books revealed from the Lord is "Qur'an". Just like it is told in verse 7: 143 that the mountain couldn't contain Allah, it is told in this verse that if Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge and the Wise Reminder, had been sent down on a mountain, no mountain could have contained It. It doesn't mean that the mountain would get split asunder due to not containing the Arabic Qur'an, but it means that the mountain would get split asunder due to not being able to contain the Rooh (Spirit) of the Book, which is the soul plus life of the Book (Adhikr), as explained in verse 18: 109. See explanation 16: 43-44; 33: 72-73; and 41: 41-43.

22. He is Allah, the One besides whom there is no Deity, the Knower of the unseen and seen; He is the Impartial, the Merciful.

See explanation 21: 24-25; 39: 53-55; 43: 32-35; and 55: 1-4.

23. He is Allah, the One besides whom there is no Deity, the King, the Holy, the Peace, the Believer, the Safeguard, the Exalted, the Tyrant, and the Arrogant; Glory to Allah from whatever they have been associating.

"The Believer" and "the Safeguard," which are among the best names of Allah, are mentioned only in this verse. The people of Messenger Muhammad who have inherited the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 35: 32, are obliged to familiarize mankind about Allah in their heart's language as Adhikr—the Speech of Allah and the Truth—submits. But the one in a thousand believer among them who testifies to the 40 names of Adhikr will only do this responsibility as explained in verse 32: 4. The rest 999 are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are fixed for any of the seven doors of Hellfire as explained in verse 15: 44. They are the Mujirims who are serving Satan as explained in verse 36: 59-62. See explanation 5: 48; 36: 83; and 39: 67.

24. He is Allah, the Creator of the soul, the Maker of the body, and the Synchronizer of the soul with the body; to Him belong the best names; whatever is in the heavens and in the earth glorifies Him, and He is the Exalted, the Wise.

"Khalikh" means the Creator of the soul, and "Baari'a" means the Maker of the body, and "Muswavir" means the One who synchronizes the body and the soul. The name of Allah, which Adhikr—the Best—submits, is called 'Asmaaul Husna'—the Best Names. Including the fifteen names mentioned in these last three verses, there are ninety-nine names of the Lord as taught by the Lord's Book. Two names, 'Hannaan' and 'Mannaan', are also taught by the Lord through His Messenger. If it is prayed by calling any name other than these one hundred and one names, it is calling the rebel Satan—the disbeliever—as explained in verses 2: 34 and 4: 117-118.

Lord has taught through His Messenger that whoever, after seeking refuge with

Allah from Satan three times as "Auoodu Billahi Sameeul Aleem, mina shaithwani Rajeem—I seek refuge in Allah, the All-Hearing, the All-Knowing, from Satan, the cursed", used to pray to the Lord in every dawn and every dusk with the above verses 22, 23, and 24 as 'Vird', knowing the content of the verses, he is in the protection of Allah. The verses in the Lord's Book which are to be used to pray every day are called 'Vird'. See explanation 2: 255; 4: 1; 17: 10; and 32: 7-9.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Mumthahana (60)

This Surath got the name Al-Mumthahana (the Women Tested) from the tenth verse, which says, "Oh, you who believed! If believing women come to you as migrants, you should test them." This Surath, containing 13 verses, was revealed after the 'Hudaibiya Treaty' happened in the sixth year of Hijra. Through this Surath, believers are commanded not to deal with the hypocrites loyally and softly, and not to behave in a manner as if Allah doesn't know all secrets and public matters. It is warned that any relationship in this world, including family and blood relationships, except for the relationship under the Light of Adhikr, won't benefit on the Day of Judgment. It is taught that there is a best example for the believers who believe in Allah and in the Last Day in the declaration made by Ibrahim and those with him to their people that there will be enmity and hatred between us until you believe in Allah as the single Deity. It also teaches that there is no blame upon the believers to deal with justice under the Light of Adhikr towards the hypocrites who don't behave toward the believers with enmity, and that the believers are prohibited from dealing loyally and softly towards the hypocrites who try to obstruct the believers from following the Straightpath Adhikr, and those who try to deliver you out from the believers' house for following that Path. If women come to you as believers ready to lead a life under the Light of Adhikr, believers have to give protection to them without sending them back. And also, if women among the believers desire to go to the Kuffar, they should be allowed to go. The women who come to the believers should give back the dowry they received from their husbands, and from the women who go to the Kuffar, their husbands can get back the dowry they had given. This Surath ends by commanding the believers not to take as intimate friends the hypocrites, upon whom the wrath and curse of Allah are affected, and who are in despair regarding the life of the Hereafter, and the Kuffar who are in despair regarding the inhabitants of the graves.

1. Oh, you who believed! You shouldn't select My enemy as well as your enemy as protectors, stretching affection into them while surely they have disbelieved with whatever came to you from the Truth; they have delivered out the Messenger and yourselves because you believed in Allah, your Lord; if you have come out for Jihad in My Path and are seeking My pleasure, you are showing them affection secretly, while I know best whatever you are concealing and whatever you are disclosing; and whoever does so from among you, surely he strayed from the Straightpath.

After the 'Hudaibiya Treaty', a woman who migrated from Mecca to Medina was sent back as per the condition made in the 'Hudaibiya Treaty'. It was the time the Messenger was preparing for a mission to free Mecca from the Meccan pagans, since they started to violate the conditions of the 'Hudaibiya Treaty' one by one. A believer

who had already migrated from Mecca to Medina wrote a letter and gave it to that woman secretly to hand over to the Meccan leaders, intending to get protection for his family members at Mecca if a battle happened between the believers and the Meccan pagans. According to the Command of the Messenger, two companions of the Messenger seized that letter from her on the way to Mecca. This Surath was revealed, criticizing such a letter. See explanation 48: 20, 24-25.

Today the enemies of Allah and the believers are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites who hide, repudiate, and misinterpret Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—and their blind followers (Fajir) who associate others in the dominion of Allah as explained in verses 33: 72-73; 41: 28-29; 48: 6; and 63: 4. Being the explanation of verse 4: 118, Allah has taught through His Messenger that in every thousand only one is for Paradise and the rest 999 from those who received the Book are for Hell. So the believer, while reciting verse 1: 7, should pray with the soul: "You should not include me among the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their Mushrik followers, who are strayed from the Straightpath by following these hypocrites." Such a believer will do strenuous Jihad towards these Fujjar by mind, word, as well as by deed. See explanation 6: 153; 9: 67-68; 25: 23-24; 41: 34-35; and 58: 22.

2. If they get the upper hand over you, they will become enemies to you; they will stretch out to you their hands and their tongues in evil, and they desire that you disbelieve.

Through this verse, the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah is clearly informing the real behavior and attitude of the hypocrites of every period towards the believers. That is, if the believers come under the control of the Fujjar, they will deal with the believers in enmity. They try their best to divert the believers from the Straightpath so that they will also become the inmates of Hell with the Fujjar. It is the inevitable duty of the Messenger and the believers to oppose, by mind, word, as well as by deed, the hypocrites from coming into ruling power. As explained in verse 4: 139, the hypocrites are seeking dignity near the disbelievers, arguing that even associating in the dominion of Allah is allowed for the spirit of communal unity. But the Messenger and the believers are commanded to pray with the soul the prayer told in verses 3: 26-27 in every dawn and dusk. As explained in verses 2: 255-256, none can become a believer except with Adhikr—the Permission. The Fujjar have read in the Arabic Qur'an the verses 13: 14 and 40: 50, that the prayer of the disbelievers doesn't increase anything except astray. But by living here aimlessly and heedlessly, they are earning Hellfire as explained in verses 2: 285 and 9: 82. See explanation 3: 118-119; 9: 8-10; and 33: 60-61.

3. Neither your relatives nor your children will benefit you on the Day of Judgment; He will separate between you, while Allah is ever watching whatever you have been doing.

It is told in verse 74: 38-39 that each soul is a pledge for whatever it has earned.

Since the believers are always bothered that the Book of Deeds is fastened on everyone's neck. So they won't keep any relationship with anyone sincerely except under the Light of Adhikr, as explained in verse 43: 67. See explanation 45: 28-32; and 70: 10-13.

4. Surely you have the best example in Ibrahim and those with him, when they told their people that, "Indeed, we are free from you as well as whatever you have been serving besides Allah; we disbelieve in you, and there has begun enmity and hatred between us and you forever until you believe in Allah as the single Deity," except what Ibrahim told his father: "Surely I will seek forgiveness for you, while I do not possess anything for you from Allah;" Oh, our Lord! Upon You we are entrusting, and into You we are turning always, and into You is our returning.

Not only for Messenger Muhammad and his companions, but for the believers until the Last Day, there is a best example in Messenger Ibrahim and those who were with him. At that time, only Sara, who was his wife, and Looth, who was the son of his brother, were with Ibrahim. That means there were no believers, even in the ratio of one in every thousand. Even then, they declared together to their people: "We will not consider you as believers until you serve Allah by believing in Him as the single Deity, and there is enmity and hatred between you and us, and we are getting free from all relations with you as well as those whom you are serving besides Allah. Except that what Ibrahim told his father: Surely I will seek forgiveness for you," means there is no better example for Messenger Muhammad and believers in seeking forgiveness of Ibrahim for his father, who was an enemy of Allah. See explanation 9: 84-85, 113-114; 10: 41 16: 120-123; and 47: 19.

5. Oh, our Lord! You make us not a sedition for those who disbelieved, and You forgive us, Oh, our Lord! Indeed, You, You are the Exalted, the Wise.

Today, the disbelievers are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr after receiving It, which is the Message of Lord Allah for His entire creatures. The one in a thousand believers pray always with the soul, especially in their prostration of recitation: "Allah, our Lord! Upon You we have entrusted, into You we are turning always; Oh, our Lord! You make us not a sedition to the disbelievers; Oh, our Lord! You forgive us, indeed, You are the Exalted, the Wise." To such believers who utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard, no evil will affect them from the disbelievers. See explanation 5: 67; 10: 85; and 57: 13-16.

6. Surely you have the best example in them for the one who hopes in Allah and the Last Day; and whoever turns back, then indeed, Allah, He is the Self-Sufficient, the Self-Praiseworthy.

The Impartial Lord who taught Adhikr to mankind is Self-Sufficient and Self-Praiseworthy without having dependency on any of His creatures. If the believer who has understood the aim of life helps the Lord by familiarizing Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in Its equilibrium—to the entire world, the benefit of it is

for himself, as explained in verse 39: 42. For such a believer who utilizes Adhikr as Prosperity and Mercy, It will argue and witness in favor of him. It is asked through verse 2: 255 who dares to intercede near Allah without His Permission—Adhikr. See explanation 31: 21-22; 39: 7-8; and 43: 86.

7. Allah may make affection between you and those with whom you are having enmity from among them; and Allah is capable, and Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Merciful.

Allah, in whose dominion is the control of everyone, is capable of creating love and affection between the believers and those toward whom the believers are dealing with enmity because of their hatred toward Adhikr. The believers who have understood this fact from Adhikr, being part of preventing evil with the Best, will convey Adhikr to them and will pray to Allah with the soul for them to utilize Adhikr. See explanation 8: 62-64; 11: 55-56; and 64: 15.

8. Allah doesn't prevent you from doing virtue to them and dealing with them in justice toward those who had neither fought you in the case of religion nor had delivered you out from your homes; indeed, Allah loves those who judge with justice.

According to verse 76: 3, mankind is given freedom either to select the way of gratefulness or the way of ungratefulness. So this verse teaches the believers that there is no blame upon them to keep relationships under the Light of Adhikr with the hypocrites who do not have enmity and hatred toward the believers for helping the Lord by propagating Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—aiming to extend the pole shifting. It is told in verse 7: 199 that you keep the means of pardon, you command with justice, and you neglect the ignorant. It is told in verse 9: 73 to do great Jihad with Adhikr toward the Kuffar and hypocrites whose return is to the Hellfire. See explanation 2: 256; 4: 90; and 5: 42.

9. Indeed, Allah forbade you to select as friends those who fought with you in the case of religion, who have delivered you out from your houses, and who have helped you in delivering them; and whoever selects them as friends—such are the wrongdoers.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no battle in the case of Jihad. Instead, there is only strenuous Jihad toward the hypocrites and Kuffar as explained in verse 9: 73. Allah obstructs only the keeping of love and affection with those who keep hatred toward the believers. To put it briefly, those who are dealing with affection toward the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as explained in verse 56: 82, are the wrongdoers as explained in verses 9: 23-24, 9: 125, 48: 6, and 61: 8-9.

10. Oh, you who believed! If believing women come to you as migrants, then you test them; Allah is the best Knower about their belief; then if you know that they are believers, then you shouldn't send them back to the Kuffar; these women aren't allowable to them, and they are not allowable to these women; you give to them

what they spent; there is no blame upon you to marry them if you are giving them their dowry; you shouldn't hold onto the wedlock relation with disbelieving women; and you ask for whatever you spent, they may ask for whatever they spent; those are the judgments of Allah; He is judging among you; and Allah is the All-Knower, the Wise.

According to the condition of the 'Hudaibiya Treaty', if anyone comes from Mecca to Medina as a refugee, they should be sent back to Mecca. But the Meccan pagans, who hid the verses of the Lord's Book after knowing, began to violate the conditions of the treaty one by one. So it is taught through this verse that if believing women come to Medina as refugees and are identified as believers, they shouldn't be sent back to the Kuffar; and Kuffar are not permissible to believers in wedlock and vice versa. It is also taught that the dowry the Kuffar had given to the believers should be given back, and there is no blame upon believing men to marry such believing women after giving their dowry. If the women under believers' wedlock wish to go to the Kuffar, the believers shouldn't hold them, but they can ask for the dowry they had given to them, just like the Kuffar asked for the dowry they had given to the believing women who came to you from Mecca. All these are the judgments of the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah to be brought into practice. See explanation 2: 221.

Since Adhikr is codified as a Book, the Kuffar who hide the verses of It one by one are the hypocrites and the Kafırs who associate others in the dominion of Allah mentioned in verses such as 9: 68, 73, 123; 48: 29; 66: 9. So if such women are there among the believers, considering verse 2: 256 that there is no compulsion in religion, they should not be held from going to the Fujjar—the Kuffar. In such cases, the believers have the right to ask for the dowry they had given to them. The believing women who are in wedlock with Kuffar can leave such a person, giving back the dowry by accepting Asiya—the woman of Pharaoh—as a role model. To put it briefly, whether male or female, everyone has the freedom to follow the lifestyle of the one in a thousand believer, avoiding the lifestyle of nine hundred and ninety-nine disbelievers. See explanation 43: 60-61; 48: 24-25; and 57: 27.

11. If you have lost anything from your wives who went to the Kuffar, then you give it to those who lost instead of giving it to the husbands of the believing women; you heed Allah, in whom you believe.

If disbelieving women under the wedlock of believing men are going to the Kuffar and are not giving back the dowry to their believing husbands, then the believing women who were under the wedlock of disbelieving men came to the believers, they need not give back the dowry completely they had received from their disbelieving husbands; instead, they can give from it to the believing men what the disbelieving women didn't give to the believing men, and the balance, if there is anything, should only need to be given back to the disbelieving men. Today, among the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, marriage is conducted by giving dowry and ornaments from the wife's side, which is just opposite to the Command

of the Lord's Book. Among them, divorce also happens without any reasoning, just like changing clothes. Thus, the verses in the Arabic Qur'an are going to argue and witness against them and will be pushing them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 39: 47-48; 42: 45; and 57: 22.

12. Oh, you, the Prophet! If believing women come to you, you take a pledge from them that they won't associate others in the dominion of Allah, they won't steal, they won't commit adultery, they won't kill their children, they won't forge a falsehood scandal between their hands and their legs, and they wouldn't disobey in rights; then you take the pledge from them, you seek forgiveness for them from Allah; indeed, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. As explained in verse 38: 24, all the mingling men and women among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are thirsty for illegal sex between each other and are trying for it. The only way to free mankind from the deeds of Satanic forces, lead a peaceful and tranquil life in this world, and to reduce the number of bastards and thereby to extend the pole shifting of the earth, is to understand the fact told in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-63; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 29: that everyone is fastened around his neck a Book of deeds which will be given to everyone on the Day of Judgment as an illuminated spread-open book and everyone will be told, 'You read your Book, today you are enough for your reckoning', and thus to lead a life here in this awareness. See explanation 5: 5; 24: 3-4; 54: 52-53; and 57: 18-19.

13. Oh, you who believed! You shouldn't befriend people upon whom Allah's wrath is affected; surely they are in despair regarding the Hereafter, just like the Kuffar are in despair regarding the inhabitants of the graves.

The people upon whom the wrath happened are the hypocrites whom Allah has killed, as explained in verse 63: 4. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar includes both the hypocrites and their blind followers. The Fujjar are the Kuffar, as explained in verses 83: 34 and 36. This verse commands the one in a thousand believer who follows Adhikr not to deal softly and not to take as friends the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, who are the nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand, as explained in verse 1: 7. The aimless hypocrites among them have no real belief regarding the life in the graves, which is the fifth phase of mankind, or regarding the Day of Judgment, which is the sixth phase; they are to be entered into Hellfire even without Trial, as explained in verse 4: 145, and should abide at the bottom of the fire forever. The strayed blind followers among the Fujjar have defective belief regarding the punishment in the graves—the fifth phase—and do not have real belief regarding the Hereafter. They will be led to Hell after the Trial, as explained in verse 39: 71.

As explained in verse 15: 44, every group among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar is fixed to the seven doors of Hell. They will die witnessing against their souls that

indeed, they were disbelievers, as explained in verse 7: 37, and will be in any of the seven doors of Hell in the graves, tasting the punishment without sleep. These worst creatures, who do not utilize intelligence, as told in verse 8: 22, have Satanic love and affection towards their parents. Therefore, they are not involved in planting trees and organic farming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, who are praising and glorifying the Lord with their souls, and don't deal with them mercifully, aiming to get the benefit of it to their parents in the graves and in the Hereafter as explained in verse 42:22. It is warned through verse 43: 67 that all relationships except those under the light of Adhikr will be in enmity on the Day of Judgment. See explanation 3: 28; 9: 31, 67-68; and 22: 77-78.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Aswaff (61)

This Surath got the name Aswaff (the Solid Line) from the fourth verse, which says, "Indeed, Allah loves those who are fighting in the way of Him as a solid line just like a concrete wall." Since this Surath mentions 'Hawariyyeen' in the fourteenth verse, it also has the name 'Al-Hawariyyoon'. It was revealed during the third year of Hijra during the Messenger's life in Medina. This Surath teaches the believers that while whatever is in the heavens and the earth is glorifying Lord Allah, the believers should be doing whatever is said and should be glorifying Allah alone. It also warns that any people who don't obey Messengers, just like the people of Moses were, Allah doesn't guide such people. This Surath also says that even though Jesus—the son of Maryam—had informed the Glad Tidings that there will come a Messenger after me named 'Ahmad', when that Messenger—Muhammad—came to them with clear Evidence, they rejected and defied him, saying that it was a manifest sorcery. This Surath also warns that Allah will spread out Adhikr—the Light of Allah—through the believerseven though the hypocrites and their followers hate it much. This Surath, containing 14 verses, ends by reminding the believers to help Allah by propagating Adhikr, just like the Hawariyyeen undertook and implemented the mission of Jesus.

1. Whatever is in the heavens and in the earth glorifies Allah; He is the Exalted, the Wise.

See explanation 17: 44; 57: 1; and 59: 1.

2. Oh, you who believed! Why are you saying whatever you are not doing?

3. It is very hateful near Allah to say whatever you are not doing.

'To say what one does not do' and 'not to do what one says' are the characteristics of the hypocrites who are the inmates of the fire and who have been killed by Allah, as explained in verses 63: 4 and 80: 17. These self-deceived transgressors are saying with their mouths what is not in their hearts, and they are vainglorious. The deeds of those who are reading the Lord's Book without participating with the soul and without becoming believers with the Permission of Allah—Adhikr—as told in verse 10: 100, will not be accepted, as explained in verses 2: 186, 9: 53-55, and 40: 50. Moreover, for such Kuffar, who are the Fujjar, Hellfire is kept prepared, as explained in verses 9: 67-68, 25: 33-34, 65-66, and 48: 6. All Fujjar who do not follow Adhikr—the Truth—are following falsehood and are the losers, as explained in verses 7: 8-9, 17: 81, and 40: 78, 85. See explanation 2: 44; 4: 43; and 9: 84-85.

4. Indeed, Allah loves those who are fighting in His way for Him as a solid line just

like a concrete wall.

The believers exist everywhere and every time as a single line, just like the Angels. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no battle. So the odd believers of today are commanded to do great Jihad towards the hypocrites and the Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—as told in the verses 9: 73 and 66: 9, and to help the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr, aiming to form a peaceful and tranquil life and thereby to form the harmony of mankind. See explanation 37: 1; 47: 7-9; 49: 10, 13; and 58: 22.

5. And when Moses told his people, "Oh, my people! Why are you harming me, while surely you do know that indeed, I am the Messenger of Allah to you?" And Allah won't guide a transgressing people.

Since the people of Moses—the children of Israel—had experienced divine miracles exhibited through Moses, they knew well that Moses was the Messenger from Allah. But as explained in verse 2: 55, they were demanding of Moses to see Allah manifestly in this world itself; and as explained in verses 5: 20-25, when they were commanded to enter Palestine, which was the promised land to them, they told him that you and your Lord go and do battle, and we will be sitting here. This verse teaches that Allah won't guide such disobedient, transgressing people. Since 999 out of every thousand among the people of every Messenger are serving Satan and are following his footsteps, they are the enemies of Allah, the Messengers, and the believers. As explained in verse 54: 25, such people told about the Messengers deputed to them: "Is Adhikr sent down upon him; nay, he is an odd liar." As explained in verses 9: 67-68, the hypocritical men and hypocritical women who are commanding evil and forbidding good are the transgressors, and for them and the Kuffar, Hellfire is kept prepared. They are telling only lies and are killed by Allah since they have forgotten Adhikr, as explained in verses 25: 17-18 and 59: 19. Allah has sealed their hearts since they do not understand the aim of life, as explained in verses 7: 179 and 63: 1-4. In verse 8: 22, if they are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, in verse 98: 6, they are mentioned as the worst creatures in the land. See explanation 2: 99; 4: 91; 9: 80-82; and 38: 8.

6. And when Jesus, the son of Maryam, said: "Oh, children of Israel! Indeed, I am the Messenger of Allah to you, testifying to whatever remains before me from the Thourath, and as a Glad Tiding with a Messenger coming after me whose name is 'Ahmed'," and whenever he came to them with clear Evidence, they said: "This is a manifest sorcery."

It is told in verses 3: 49-55 that Jesus was a Messenger deputed to the children of Israel. What is told in this verse, "a Glad Tiding with a Messenger coming after me whose name is Ahmed," is about Muhammad, who is the last Messenger and Prophet, as explained in verse 33: 40. When the last Messenger Muhammad was deputed with Adhikr, which is the Truth and the Balance of Justice mentioned in verse 57: 25, they rejected Messenger Muhammad and Adhikr, just like the people of Moses and

Jesus rejected their Messengers. See explanation 28: 48-50.

A person named 'Mirza Ghulam Ahmad' from Qadian in Punjab made claims for himself, such as being the Mahdi, 'Maseelul Maseeh', Caliph, and a Prophet bearing the seal of Messenger Muhammad, etc. Actually, he who formed a new religion named 'Ahmadiyya' is one among the thirty pseudo-prophets, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. See explanation 7: 35-36; 24: 55; and 48: 29.

Today the Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar who are from the people of Messenger Muhammad have become worthless by forgetting Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge, as explained in verse 25: 18. They, by accepting the names of Prophets and Messengers but leading a life just opposite to their lifeway, have become the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord, as mentioned in verses 8: 22 and 25: 33-34. Thus, they are killing the Messengers and Prophets among the public. Different groups among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151. They are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist—Maseeh Addajjal. By the second coming of Jesus and the killing of the Antichrist by him, all people belonging to Messenger Muhammad's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., will approve Islam, and they will kill these Fujjar as proclaimed by stones and trees: "A disbeliever is hiding behind me; you seize and kill him." Thus, the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61, which have not yet been implemented, will be implemented. See explanation 3: 7-10; 25: 29-30; and 48: 24-25.

7. And who is a more wrongdoer than the one who forges a lie upon Allah while he is invited to Islam? And Allah won't guide wrongdoers.

"Invite to Islam" means to remind the people to lead a life under the light of Adhikr—the Straightpath—and thus make their life submitting exclusively to Allah. But being not ready for that, those who are misinterpreting the verses of the Lord's Book and are repudiating the verses of Allah are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, Mujirims, transgressors, hypocrites, and Kuffar, as told in verses 2: 254; 9: 67-68; 29: 47-49; and 36: 59-62. Through verse 62: 5, these wrongdoers are mentioned as burden-carrying donkeys which don't know what they bear; and through verses 7: 175-176, they are compared to a dog which will never change its attitude whether it is attacked or not. As explained in verse 18: 49, on the Day of Judgment when everyone will make his reckoning by reading the Book of deeds fastened around his or her neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14, these Mujirims will see the sexual organs of the opposite genders as inscribed in it, with whom he or she wished to have sexual intercourse in this world. And they will be abiding in the Hell in which there will not be even space for inserting a needle, as coincided with the sexual organs of different males and females with whom they wished to have sexual intercourse in this world, as explained in verses 6: 28; 10: 17; and 46: 9-10.

8. They intend to extinguish the Light of Lord Allah with their mouths, while Allah

will fulfill His Light, even though the disbelievers hate It.

Verse 9: 32 also has the same Message. The Light is one of the 40 names of Adhikr mentioned in 32 places, such as in verses 2: 257, 4: 174, 7: 157, and 14: 1. It is the wrongdoing hypocritical transgressors and their strayed blind followers who are hastening the destruction of the universe by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Light. But the believers who accept Allah as Impartial will spread out the Light Adhikr throughout the world by overcoming any interruption they face from the disbelievers—the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar. They have read in verses 6: 89-90, which say that if these people are hiding the Reminder Adhikr, which is the Guidance for the entire mankind mentioned in verse 2: 185, It will be entrusted to a people belonging to the Messenger's community who will not hide It. The mode of prayer and lifestyle of odd believers who testify to Adhkr is explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 9: 32; 64: 8; and 66: 8.

9. It is He Who has sent His Messenger with Guidance and the True way of life, for It to be supreme over all other ways of life, even though the Mushriks hate it.

Verse 9: 33 also has the same Message. Guidance is one of the fourteen names of Adhikr. 'The True way of life' is the way of life Allah satisfied for the entire mankind from the first man, Aadam, to the last man, as explained in verse 3: 19. It is the only way of life Adhikr—the Truth—submits. As explained in verses 21: 24-25, all 313 Messengers, including Muhammad, were deputed with Adhikr to call mankind to that way of life. As explained in verse 33: 40, Muhammad is the last Prophet and Messenger. From among the people of earlier Messengers, the Mushriks—those who associate others in the dominion of Allah—were the people who deviated from that way of life the Messengers familiarized them with. But after the codification of the Lord's Book given to Messenger Muhammad, the Mushriks are the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, who without accepting the Lord's Book as a whole and without being included in Allah's single party, are taking some parts of the Lord's Book and thus are differentiated into different organizations and groups and are included in the party of Satan, as explained in the verses 4: 150-151; 30: 31-32; 23: 52-53; and 58: 19, 22.

According to the teaching of the Lord through His Messenger, the believers while praying with the soul: "There is no Deity except Allah, include us among those who live exclusively for Him, even if it is however much hateful to the disbelievers and Mushriks," should pray to the Lord with the soul "to not be included among the hypocrites who deserve the wrath and curse of Allah, and among their followers who are the strayed," as explained in verse 1: 7. See explanation 9: 33; and 48: 6.

10. Oh, you who believed! Shall I inform you about a trade that will save you from the punishment of Hell?

If it is told in verse 42: 20 that mankind who have seven phases of life are deputed to the fourth phase in this world to cultivate in this world—the fourth phase—for

the seventh phase in the Hereafter, in this verse, the life of this world after the age of fifteen until death is compared to a trade. But the believers who live here under the light of Adhikr—the Light—only fulfill the aim of life by involving themselves in cultivation and trade, which is beneficial for both this world and the Hereafter. See explanation 2: 16, 174-175; 35: 29; and 53: 39.

11. That is, you believe in Allah and in His Messenger, and do great Jihad in the way of Allah with your wealth and with your souls; that is best for you if you know.

Forming belief in Allah and His Messenger is possible only with the Permission of Allah to become a believer—Adhikr—mentioned in verses 2: 213, 255; and 10: 100. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world today, there is no Jihad using weapons. But the odd believers of today should do Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr, as explained in verses 9: 73 and 66: 9, and should convey Adhikr to the entire mankind irrespective of nation, caste, sex, color, etc., aiming to form the harmony of mankind to have a tranquil and peaceful life. That is the meaning of what is taught by Lord Allah through His Messenger: "The best among you is the one who learns and teaches the Lord's Book." See explanation 38: 24; and 45: 13.

12. He will forgive your offenses and will admit you into Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing, and will make you abide in the wholesome mansions of perpetual gardens; that is the supreme triumph.

See explanation 9: 71-72; 39: 74-75; and 58: 22.

13. And another you love: help from Allah and the forthcoming victory; and you inform the Glad Tidings to the believers.

The one in a thousand believer who is living here, testifying to Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—only fulfills the aim of life. Such believers involve themselves in deeds in this fourth phase of life, preferring the Hereafter life over this worldly life. Such believers are mentioned as the best creatures in the land through verse 98: 7. But since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—Kuffar—are preferring this worldly life over the Hereafter and thereby are heedless and aimless, they are for Hell as explained in verses 2: 286; 8: 22; 9: 67-68; 14: 3-4; 48: 6; and 98: 6. See explanation 2: 201-202; 39: 17-18; and 60: 13.

14. Oh, you who believed! You become the helpers of Allah, just like Jesus, the son of Maryam, told to the disciples: "Who is there as my helpers to Allah?"; the disciples told: "We are the helpers of Allah;" thus a group from among the children of Israel believed, while a group disbelieved, then We strengthened those who believed against their enemies, thus they became the overcomers.

Since it is taught by Lord Allah through His Messenger as the explanation of verse 4: 118 that in each thousand, only one will become a believer whereas the nine hundred and ninety-nine will become disbelievers, today it is commanded to propagate

Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—to entire mankind aiming to form the harmony of mankind and thereby to form a tranquil and peaceful life all over the world. That means to teach mankind that none has the right and freedom to select his era, nation, caste, tribe, sex, parents, etc., to take birth, and it is Allah who brings everyone to this world however He intends, and to teach that none can make any other a believer, and mankind has no protectors or intercessors besides Allah, and that everyone will have to answer about the fourth phase of this worldly life to Allah alone by reading the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck which will be given to him as an illuminated spread-open book and he will be told: "You read your book, today you are enough for your reckoning," as explained in verses 17: 13-14. It is the inevitable duty of mankind to cooperate in good and virtue, and to give a chance to thousand communities of the Lord's creatures for glorifying and praising the Lord with their soul. Since the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an prefer the bodily and worldly life without considering the soul and Hereafter, they are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as explained in verses 8: 22; 25: 33-34; and 98: 6. It is told in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7 that Allah will help back the believers who help Him. See explanation 3: 52-58; 4: 1-2; and 25: 68-70.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Jumua' (62)

This Surath got the name Al-Jumua (the Congregation) from the ninth verse, which says, "Oh, you who believe! If you are called for prayer on the Day of Congregation, then you hurry to the Remembrance of Allah." The verses from first to eighth were revealed in the seventh year of Hijra during the Medina life of Messenger Muhammad, and the rest, the ninth to eleventh verses, were revealed in the first year of Hijra. The Messenger used to recite this Surath, which starts by glorifying Allah, and the 63rd Surath in most of the congregational prayers on Friday.

Allah, who has the dominion of the heavens and earth, has deputed illiterate Muhammad as Messenger with Adhikr to purify a heedless people. Those who read the Arabic Qur'an without knowing the Message of It are bearing It just like donkeys are bearing a burden; such are the wrongdoers, and Allah won't guide these wrongdoing people who are fearing death. This Surath commands the believers that if you have the aim of life, you have to hurry to the place where Adhikr is explained after stopping your trade and commerce. This Surath, containing eleven verses, concludes by demanding that the believers should give first preference to Adhikr, which is a must for keeping the Remembrance of the Lord, over anything else in this worldly life..

1. Whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth glorifies Allah, the King, the Holy, the Wise.

See explanation 2: 30, 33; and 59: 23-24.

2. He is the One who raised a Messenger in the illiterates from among them, explaining His verses to them, and purifying them, and teaching them the Book and the Wisdom, while before that they were surely in manifest astray.

As explained in verses 25: 33-34, today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—have become deserving to be dragged into Hell prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed. As explained in verses 9: 67-68, they are commanding evil and are forbidding good, and are niggardly in spending in the way of Allah, and have forgotten Allah so that Allah has also forgotten them; indeed, the hypocrites—they are the transgressors. As told in verse 10: 33, the word of the Lord has come true upon the transgressors that they will never become believers. The believers, when reciting verse 1: 4, "We serve You alone, and for that we seek help only from You," have to pray with the soul to Allah to not be included among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites upon whom Allah's wrath and curse are affected, and among their followers who are strayed. See explanation 3: 58, 164; and 7: 157-158,

179, 205-206.

3. And for others from among them who have not yet joined them; and He is the Exalted, the Wise.

It is told in this verse that the Lord's Book and the last Messenger Muhammad are not only for the illiterate Arabs during the period of the Messenger, but are also for all the illiterates in the case of the Arabic language who will take birth after him. In all periods, most of those with the Messenger were illiterates. It is told in verses 83: 34 and 36 that Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are the Kuffar; and in verse 15: 44 it is told that each group among them is destined for any of the seven doors of Hell; and in verses 25: 17-18 it is told that the Fujjar who have forgotten Adhikr have become a worthless people. It is told in verse 6: 26 that by forbidding themselves from Adhikr and not giving It to others for utilizing, they are not ruining except themselves, but they perceive it not; and in verses 6: 89-90 it is told that if these Fujjar people are hiding Dhikra—Adhikr—the Lord will entrust It to other people who won't hide It.

As explained in verses 3: 7-10, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world after 30 years from the departure of Messenger Muhammad, if other people belonging to the Messenger's community believe in Allah as the single Deity and believe in the Day of Judgment, and do good deeds, there shall be no fear upon them, and they won't be grieved, as explained in verse 2: 62. See explanation 2: 284; 7: 146-147; 48: 6; and 98: 6.

Those who are not educated more, especially those who are illiterate in the case of the Arabic language among the people of the Messenger's community such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., if they are reading Adhikr, which is made very easy to understand, by praying with the soul: "Oh, Lord! Increase for me the Knowledge," as commanded in verse 20: 114, they can easily grasp It. See explanation 2: 255; 38: 8; and 54: 17.

4. That is the Bounty of Allah; He gives It to whom He intends, and Allah is the possessor of great Bounty.

The 'Bounty of Allah' is Adhikr. Common people among the Fujjar are reading the Arabic Qur'an without knowing Its Message and content, expecting that they will get virtue by such reading. Not only will they never get any benefit from their reading, but by their reading, they are also being darted from Islam—religion—at the speed of an arrow darted from a bow, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. At the same time, for the hypocritical leaders among the Fujjar who are arrogant that they are scholars, the Lord's Book Adhikr increases filth over filth, as explained in verse 9: 125. It is warned in verse 39: 59 that at the time of their death, both these hypocrites and their followers, the Lord will tell them: "Indeed, you received My verses, but you rejected them, you acted arrogantly, and you were among the disbelievers." See explanation 7: 37; 56: 82; and 61: 8-10.

5. The example of those who were born the Thourath, then they do not bear It ex-

cept as donkeys bearing a burden; what an evil example is the people who rejected the verses of Allah; and Allah won't guide such wrongdoers.

This Surath mentions the Jews who lived in Medina during the period of the Messenger Muhammad. They were bearing the Lord's Book Thourath just like donkeys bear a burden. That means just like a donkey does not know what it bears, the Jews also didn't know the Message in the Torah.

As explained in verses 4: 163-164 and 21: 24, the Book given to all 313 Messengers was/is Adhikr, which is the Guidance, Proof, and Truth. Today, since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified as a Book, whoever holdfasts It, holdfasted Allah and is guided into the Straightpath, as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. Today the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are bearing the Lord's Book just like the Jews at Medina were bearing the Thourath during the period of the Messenger. Among mankind, the Fujjar, who are mentioned as true disbelievers in verses 4: 150-151, are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an. As explained in verses 2: 159-161, the Fujjar who conceal Adhikr, upon them the curse of Allah and of those who are entitled to curse is affected. As explained in verses 33: 72-73, the Trust Adhikr is revealed to punish the hypocrites and their blind-following Mushriks and to forgive the believers; and as explained in verse 48: 6, the believers from all parts of the world will be separated into Hejaz after the coming of Mahdi to punish the hypocrites and their blind followers. The Fujjar, who are not ready to hear Adhikr even though they have the faculties of hearing, and who do not speak about Adhikr even though they are talkative, are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as explained in verse 8: 22.

Those who are serving the disbeliever Satan will accept the Antichrist as a Prophet at first and later even as lord to fulfill their need for food, water, and sexual ambition, so that they will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Christians, etc., and thus the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. At that time only, will these Fujjar realize the fact that "Not Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book," as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 4: 158-159; and 9: 28, 125.

6. You say: "Oh, you who became Jews! If you are claiming that you are the favorites of Allah apart from other mankind, then you should long for death if you are so truthful."

If the Jews at Medina during the period of Messenger Muhammad were claiming that we are the favorites of Allah and Paradise is for us alone, today the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are having the same claim among mankind. Actually, these Fujjar, especially the hypocritical leaders among them, are fearing death more than any other people. That is because they do not utilize Adhikr as the 'Mouelath'—Good Advice. So, through this verse, it is told to them that if you are approving verse 3: 185, which says that "this worldly life is nothing except the enjoyment of illusions," you have to

wish for death. See explanation 2: 94-96; and 48: 24-25.

7. And they will never long for it due to what their hands have sent forth for them; and Allah knows about these wrongdoers.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are the wrongdoers and defiant, have earned Hellfire for the Hereafter, they never wish to die. The Fujjar all over the world are greedier for the life of this world than any other people. See explanation 4: 41-42; 14: 28-30; and 39: 47-48.

8. You say: "Indeed, the death from which you are fleeing away—indeed, it will meet you; then you all will be returned to the Knower of the unseen and seen, then He will notify you of whatever you had been doing."

Those who are living here aimlessly after receiving Adhikr without having the consciousness that the aim of deputing mankind to this fourth phase is to prepare Paradise here for the seventh phase in the Hereafter are the wrongdoers. They are rejecting the good name of Allah, 'Impartial', against the teaching of the verses 5: 44-45, 47; 10: 108; 16: 64; 39: 41, etc., thinking that Paradise and Hell are given by Allah as He wishes and we have no role in earning it. Even though it is told in this verse that on the Day of Judgment, Allah, the Knower of the unseen and seen, will inform you of whatever you had been doing, Allah won't inform everyone about his or her life in this world; instead everyone's reckoning about this worldly life will be done by each reading the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, which will be given to each individual as an illuminated spread-open book, as explained in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-63; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 29-30. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an have no concept of such a Book of Deeds. Their concept about Allah is so evil that they have an evil consequence, and Allah's wrath and curse have happened upon them, and Hellfire is kept prepared for them as an evil returning place, as explained in verse 48: 6. These wrongdoers are trying to flee from death by fleeing from Adhikr, and will die witnessing against their soul that indeed, they were disbelievers, as explained in verses 7: 37; 6: 93-94; and 9: 53-55.

9. Oh, you who believed! If you are called for prayer on the Day of Congregation, then you hurry up to the Remembrance of Allah, and you leave all trades; that is best for you if you have knowledge.

"If you are called for prayer on the Day of Congregation," mentioned in the verse, means if you are called to the prayer on Friday, which is instead of the 'Dhuhr prayer' of other days. Since the verse addresses the believers in plural form, it means that performing congregational prayer is commanded only when there is a group of believers. It is told in verse 24: 55 that if there is a group of believers, they will get ruling power; and in verses 9: 5, 123, it is told that if there is a group of believers, the believers should kill the hypocrites who falsify Islam among mankind by hiding and rejecting Adhikr.

After 30 years from the departure of Messenger Muhammad, there has been no

group of believers anywhere in the world; instead, there have been only so many groups of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their Mushrik followers, as explained in verses 30: 30-32 and 48: 6, who belong to the disbeliever Satan's party mentioned in verse 58: 19. These Fujjar have read verse 83: 29, which says that the Mujirims will ridicule the believers. As explained in verse 7: 40, for these Mujirims, the doors of the heavens won't be opened for recording their deeds in the Ledger 'Illiyyeen' of Paradise mentioned in verse 83: 18.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, through verses 9: 73 and 25: 52, the odd believer is commanded to do great Jihad with Adhikr towards the hypocrites and Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr. Since such disbelievers are earning Hellfire by performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc., as explained in verses 25: 65-66, the believers, who pray with the soul: "Oh, Lord! You make us leaders for the heedful who follow Adhikr," as explained in verse 25: 74, are not allowed to participate in their congregational prayer or perform funeral prayer and seek forgiveness for them, as explained in verses 9: 84-85, 113-114; and 47: 19. See explanation 9: 71-72; 29: 45; and 58: 22.

Without saying "if you are called for prayer on the Day of Congregation, then you hurry up to the congregational prayer," it is said that "if you are called for prayer on the Day of Congregation, then you hurry to the Remembrance of Allah." That is, if there is a group of believers and they are called for congregational prayer on Friday, they should attend the Remembrance of Allah, which means the speech that causes one to have the Remembrance of Allah, by leaving all their trades and other engagements. In other words, the speech done before the prayer should be Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord—considering verses 2: 113, 213; and 4: 105. The speech should also aim to form a single group of believers, as explained in verses 3: 103; 49: 9-10; and 58: 22. Otherwise, Lord Allah will assemble the disbelieving hypocrites and their blind-following disbelievers in Hellfire, as explained in verse 4: 140. It is told in verse 10: 100 that without the Permission of Allah—Adhikr—none can become a believer. Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—is codified as a Book today, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believer who testifies to Adhikr should be as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 35: 28-29; 39: 23; and 51: 55.

10. Thus, when your prayer is over, then you disperse in the earth, and you seek the Bounties from Allah, and you remember Allah more and more, so that you may become prosperous.

The believers, not only in prayer but at all times and everywhere, exist under the Light of Adhikr in the remembrance of Allah. They are not transgressors who have forgotten Allah as told in verse 9: 67-68; and 59: 19. Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers, are performing prayer bodily without participating with the soul and without having the remembrance of Allah, they are earning the fire of the 'Vail' valley, as explained in verses 107: 4-5. "You seek from the Bounties of Allah" means every earning should be made considering the dos and

don'ts of Adhikr. Anything that is earned without having the remembrance of Allah is prohibited. For the believers, Adhikr, which is the Bounty and Mercy, is more rejoicing than gathering anything else, as explained in verses 10: 57-58. See explanation 2: 152; 15: 87; 16: 114; and 38: 8, 24.

11. When they happen to see a trade or an amusement, they rush into it and leave you standing; you say: "Whatever is near Allah is better than the amusement and the trade, and Allah is the Best among all providers of sustenance."

Even the character of most of the people with Messenger Muhammad preferred to earn the gains of this worldly life over the Lord's Book and the Hereafter. As explained in verses 3: 7-10, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, by neglecting Adhikr, are learning and teaching only the Arabic text of the Lord's Book or Its meaning. None of them are learning or teaching the soul of the Book—Adhikr—which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the Jinn Soulmate mentioned in verses 43: 36-39; 50: 27-29; and 59: 16-17. The Messenger asked his followers about such Fujjar when he was at Medina: "Is there any good in them?" The followers asked: "Oh, Messenger, who are they?" The Messenger replied: "They are from among you; they themselves are the fuel of the Fire." The Fujjar do not identify Adhikr, which is the Splendid Book in which no falsehood will enter either before or after Its codification; It is revealed from the Wise and Self-Praiseworthy. The Three-Time Knower Lord mentioned in verse 25: 58 has codified Adhikr through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59. But these Fujjar neither identify It nor utilize It as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, as well as the Ticket to Paradise. It is told in verses 9: 28 and 95 that the Fujjar are filth, and in verse 9: 125 it is told that for them Adhikr won't increase anything except filth over filth. See explanation 9: 5, 101, 123; and 46: 35.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Munafiqoon (63)

This Surath got the name Al-Munafiqoon (the Hypocrites) from the first verse, which says, "If the hypocrites come to you." This was revealed at Medina in the sixth year of Hijra. Since the hearts of the hypocrites—who are boasting vaingloriously that they are approving of the Lord's Book and Messenger—have been sealed, they do not understand the aim of life. These liars are doing only evil. This Surath teaches the Messenger and believers that these hypocrites, whom Allah has killed, are only considering the body and are not considering the soul, and so they are the enemies of Allah and believers; and the believers should beware of them. This Surath warns that for these hypocritical transgressors, not only Messenger Muhammad but everyone in the world also, if they seek forgiveness, Allah will never forgive them. These aimless hypocrites do not understand the fact that the treasury of the heavens and earth is with the Lord, and dignity and pride belong to Allah, His Messengers, as well as to believers. Calling the believers, this Surath warns that if wealth or children cause one to forget Adhikr, such are the losers of life. This Surath, containing 11 verses, ends by informing that before the time of death comes, which Allah has fixed for him or her, whoever prepares Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit It in the seventh phase by testifying to Adhikr and utilizing all favors Allah has provided to him or her, such will be included among the virtuous.

1. If the hypocrites come to you, they will say: "Indeed, you are the Messenger of Allah," while Allah knows indeed, you are His Messenger, and Allah bears witness that indeed, the hypocrites are the liars.

The same approach that the hypocrites showed in front of Messenger Muhammad is being shown today by the hypocrites toward the believer who explains Adhikr in one's heart's language. The hypocrites of today do not approve of the Truth that the Three-Time Knower Allah is ruling the universe, and It is He who brings Adhikr through His servants from time to time as He wishes. They do not also approve of the fact that Adhikr is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33, or that Adhikr is the Splendid Book from the Three-Time Knower in which no falsehood will enter either before or after codification as told in verses 41: 41-42, or that Adhikr is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59. If they say on one side about the believer of every period who explains Adhikr as, "He has learned the Qur'an very well, there is no one anywhere who has learned the Qur'an just like him," on the other side they say, "Even if it is true, whatever he is telling is against our organizational spirits and against our own people; so we should be beware of him." Without being ready to check if It is from Allah or if there is any contradiction in It, these true disbelievers who have made their food rejecting Adhikr,

as told in verse 56: 82, arouse the same allegation which the people of Messenger Swalih and Messenger Muhammad aroused to the concerned Messengers as told in verse 54: 25: "He is an odd liar."

These Fujjar have read verse 83: 7, which says that the Ledger of Fujjar, including the Fajir and Kafir, is in Sijjeen of Hell, and verses 83: 34 and 36, which say that Fujjar are the Kuffar; and verse 83: 29, that the Fujjar who are Mujirims will ridicule the believer. These worst creatures who have forgotten Allah are serving Satan and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169. They do not inform mankind that the Book given to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr—the Truth and Proof—and It is revealed to teach mankind that they have no Deity besides Allah—King and the Lord of the universe—to serve and obey. So they are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord who do not utilize intelligence, as told in verse 8: 22. These transgressors do not approve and inform the people that "Qur'an" means for repeated reading, and Adhikr is the Book for repeated reading, and It is the Clear and Manifest Reading. The soulless hypocrites among the Fujjar are acting as mute witnesses to the mischievous deeds happening all over the world without informing mankind of the messages of the verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-64; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 29, which say that each bears his Book of deeds around his neck and it will be given to him or her on the Day of Judgment as an illuminated spread-open book and he or she will be told: "You read your book, enough are you today to make your reckoning." That is because they are bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys bearing a burden, as told in verse 62: 5. See explanation 9: 53-55, 67-68, 71-73, and 107.

2. They selected their swearing as a shield, and they obstruct the way of Allah; indeed, evil is whatever they are doing.

Since the hypocrites who are telling only lies, without fearing Allah, are swearing by Him for installing their words so that by believing their words, their strayed followers are obstructed from the Straightpath mentioned in verses such as 1: 4; 6: 153; and 4: 175. As explained in verse 43: 36-37, whoever does not transform his or her Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr—Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—cannot be included in the single party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22. See explanation 11: 18-19; 50: 27-30; and 58: 14-16.

3. That is because they believed, then disbelieved; then upon their hearts are seals, then they won't understand the aim of life.

Since the hypocrites believed first and later they hid their belief, Allah put a seal upon their hearts. See explanation 4: 137; 6: 24-25; and 7: 179.

4. And if you see them, their bodies will astonish you; if they speak, you will listen to their words; they are just like the logs leaned against the wall; they think that every sound is against them; they are the enemies, so you beware of them; Allah has killed them; how they have been deluded!

The hypocrites who will be entered into Hell even without Trial and who have been killed by Allah act as human Satans to gather mankind into Hell with them. Due to their attractive body shape and dressing style, which causes them to get the attraction of mankind, they can show the ability of Satan to entrap people by their soft words and smiling faces. Without approving what is told in verse 54: 17, that Adhikr is made easy to understand with the heart, and by speaking against the teaching of the Lord of the universe through His Messenger that by reading the Arabic Qur'an, one will dart from Islam just like an arrow is darted away from its bow, they do not approve the Truth that Adhikr is the Three-Time Knowledge and the preservation of It is undertaken by the Lord of the universe. They say to the Fajir followers who are the majority of Fujjar in a pleasing way that during the period of our forefathers, there were only those who read the Arabic Qur'an without knowing the meaning of It; now at least we have started to learn and teach Its meaning; is it possible for everyone to understand the contents of the Lord's Book, etc.? It is warned through this verse that even the Messenger would be attracted to their words. But the one in a thousand believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise won't be entrapped by their golden words. The believer has understood from verses 17: 13-14 that whatever he does, hears, sees, says, thinks, and witnesses is being recorded in the Book of Deeds fastened around his neck, and on the Day of Judgment, the reckoning of everyone will be done by reading that book individually. So he will only think, say, hear, see, and do anything in a manner that it would argue in favor of him on the Day of Judgment. See explanation 3: 159; 4: 140; 41: 19-29.

Since the hypocrites do not utilize Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—themselves and do not give It to others for utilizing, they are in a sleeping mood without having the soul, as explained in verse 6: 60; and 39: 42. That is why it is told in this verse that Allah has killed them and they are just like logs without having a root. Allah warns the Messenger and believers to beware of these hypocrites who are trying to kindle the fire of destruction. These real enemies of Allah, who are inviting mankind to the fire, standing at the gate of fire, and their followers who are answering positively to their invitation, are the fuel of the fire. As explained in verses 74: 49-51, when the believer explains Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—just like the lion's roar, they will flee away from there, just like wild donkeys are fleeing away hearing the lion's roar, thinking that everything told there is against them. See explanation 2: 94-96; and 9: 123, 127.

5. And when they are told, "You come! The Messenger will seek forgiveness for you," they will shake their heads, and you will see them turning back arrogantly.

To call to Allah and His Messenger means today to call to the Splendid Book Adhikr, which introduces Allah and His Messenger as explained in verse 2: 146. When it is told to these hypocrites that you involve yourself in Allah's party by holding fast to the Rope of Allah—Adhikr, these transgressors will shake their heads in an agreeing manner. Then they will turn back from there, asking if there is no need for Muslim groups and organizations, and they will involve themselves in plotting against the

propagation of Adhikr. See explanation 4: 60-63; 48: 6; and 60: 1-4.

6. It is the same whether you seek forgiveness for them or do not seek forgiveness for them—never will Allah forgive them; indeed, Allah doesn't guide the transgressing people.

This verse warns that for these hypocritical transgressors, not only Messenger Muhammad, but everyone in the world also, if they seek forgiveness, Allah will never forgive them. Without utilizing Adhikr themselves and not giving It to others—which is the only weapon to form the harmony of mankind and to identify the aim of life, and which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—they are looking at the ruining of the universe helplessly and are trying to form the unity of their own people without trying to form the harmony of whole mankind.

As explained in verses 2: 6-7, 18 and 170-171, these Mujirims who are deaf, dumb, and blind toward Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—will die witnessing to their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as explained in verse 7: 37. These Kuffar—Fujjar—have read verses 9: 84-85 which say that if any of them die, the Messenger and believers are not allowed to seek forgiveness for them or to stand near their graves. These worthless people, whose souls have been taken away by the Lord, do not utilize their intelligence, so that they are commanding people with virtue while forgetting it in their own case as told in verse 2: 44. Without having the consciousness that thousands of communities of the Lord's creatures are glorifying and praising their Lord with their souls, as explained in verse 6: 38, they are hurrying for the destruction of the universe by welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus, after the Antichrist is killed by Jesus, the other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc. who will approve Islam will kill these Fujjar, implementing the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 which has not yet been implemented. If verses 9: 24, 80; 24: 55; and 61:5 end as "Allah doesn't guide a transgressing people," this is the only verse ending as "indeed, Allah doesn't guide the transgressing people." See explanation 2: 165-167; and 3: 21-22, 112.

7. They are those who say: "You shouldn't spend upon those who are with the Messenger until they disperse from him;" while to Allah and to His Messenger and to the believers are the treasures in the heavens and earth, but the hypocrites do not understand the aim of life.

As explained in verses 43: 32-35, temporary worldly sustenance is given more to the hypocrites who do not approve of Allah as Impartial. But they decided not to give any financial assistance to the poor believers with Messenger Muhammad until they became ready to disconnect all their relations with the Messenger. The believers who have understood the truth that today the great Jihad in the way of Allah is to utilize all favors for the propagation of Adhikr to the entire mankind are trying their best for it. At the same time, the hypocrites, whose souls have been taken back by Allah and who have lost the aim of life without giving any help for that, are asking in

a criticizing mode: "Where do they get money for that?" Even if they had been giving any small help to such poor believers who were dependent on these hypocrites and were deserving of help, if they come to the way of Adhikr—the Straightpath, they will stop their help due to this reason. See explanation 9: 53-55; 53: 34-35; and 57: 23-24.

8. They are saying: "When we return to Medina, the dignified will exile the disgraced from there;" while to Allah, His Messenger, and to the believers belong the dignity, but the hypocrites do not know.

The cooperative and reconciling life between the Muhajirs—the migrants—and the Ansars—who helped the migrants—at Medina was intolerable to the hypocrites. The hypocrites, who were the majority in Medina, were very enthusiastic about spreading even any simple mistake that happened among the believers, who were the minority at Medina. When the believers were returning to Medina after the battle of 'Banumusthalikha', there arose a dispute between two believers about taking water. By taking this chance as a golden opportunity to separate the Muhajir and Ansar, the hypocrites said: "When we, the superiors, return to Medina, we will deliver out the Muhajir—the inferiors who came to Medina without any address—from there." This verse was revealed criticizing their attitude. See explanation 59: 8-9.

The hypocrites of today have a worse approach toward the believers who are propagating Adhikr than the hypocrites at Medina had toward the Messenger and believers. As explained in verses 41: 21-68, these soulless and transgressing hypocrites say to their blind followers: "You shouldn't hear this repeated reading—Adhikr—which is the soul of the Lord's Book." The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, are considering other people of the Messenger's community—such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—as Kafirs and the inmates of Hellfire, while claiming themselves as Muslims and inmates of Paradise. But since they do not utilize Adhikr as the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings as told in verse 16: 89, they are not the Muslims who submitted all to the Lord. Actually, they are the true disbelievers (true Kafirs) for whom heinous punishment is kept prepared, as explained in verses 4: 150-151. As explained in verses 54: 25 and 83: 29, these Mujirims, who are the Kuffar, will ridicule the believer in this world, saying that he is an odd liar. They are reading verses 8: 22 and 25: 33-34, which say that those who do not utilize intelligence and are deaf and dumb toward Adhikr are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, and such are in the worst place and are the most strayed. These Fujjar, by showing their organizational strength and influence, try to frighten the one in a thousand believers and divert the believers from the Straightpath. While there is no influence for Satan upon the believers who utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard, the plotting of these hypocrites will turn against themselves, as explained in verse 35: 10. See explanation 14: 46; 31: 22; and 58: 21-22.

9. Oh, you who believed! Let neither your wealth nor your children obstruct you from the Remembrance of Allah; and whoever does so, then such are the losers.

What is told in the verse, "Let neither your wealth nor your children obstruct you from the Remembrance of Allah," means let nothing obstruct you from Adhikr, which makes the Remembrance of Allah. That is because whether one is at home or in a condition of treating children or any other person, or in a condition of anyone's death, or in business, or in any condition, no one can obstruct anyone from the Remembrance of Allah. So the verse commands the believers not to let anything obstruct them from attending the class where Adhikr—which is essential to keep the Remembrance of Allah—is explained. If anything happens to obstruct anyone from Adhikr, such are the losers of life.

Among the whole of mankind, these Fujjar are only reading in verses 9: 55 and 85 that with the wealth and children of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have become worthless by forgetting Adhikr, Allah intends to punish them in this world, and they have died as being disbelievers. The Impartial Lord Allah doesn't push anyone to Hell, but by not testifying to the verses that the Fujjar have read, heard, and touched, the verses will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. Since it is told in verse 83: 7 that the Ledger of Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell, the one in a thousand believer, by transforming his Jinn Soulmate—mentioned in verses 43: 36-37—into a believer, will convert his Ledger into Illiyyeen of Paradise as mentioned in verse 83: 18 by utilizing Adhikr. See explanation 2: 121; 18: 100-101; and 29: 45.

10. And you spend from whatever We have provided to you before death comes to any of you; then he will say: "If You grant delay for me until a short while, I will become testifying, and I will be among the righteous."

This verse portrays the pathetic condition of the Fujjar who hide and reject Adhikr—the Truth—wailing at the time of his or her death that, "If I get a delay for some time, I would testify to Adhikr and may become the righteous." But the believers have understood the aim of life from Adhikr that mankind is deputed to the earth to prepare Paradise here in this fourth phase to inherit It in the seventh phase, as explained in verse 2: 286. For this, they will utilise all favors Allah has given them under the Light of Adhikr, which have not been brought while they were born on this earth, and which will not be taken back while going from this earth. Such believers will only die pleased by Allah and pleasing Allah, and such will only inherit the Paradise which they have prepared here. See explanation 2: 254; 23: 99-100; and 43: 68-72.

11. And Allah never grants delay for any soul when its term comes, while Allah is acquainted with whatever they are doing.

The Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has inscribed earlier in Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—everything that will happen in the universe. The forerunner—the Sabiq who will enter Paradise even without Trial—who utilizes Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, who by living here as the vicegerent of the Impartial Lord tries to keep the universe in its equilibrium, and who judges with Adhikr—Justice—in his individual, family, and social life, can decide for himself when and where his death should

happen. See explanation 2: 62; 3: 79, 145; 45: 13; and 57: 22.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

At'thagabun (64)

This Surath got the name At-Thagabun (the Gain and Loss) from the ninth verse, which says that 'It is the Day the gain and loss will be revealed'. This Surath, containing 18 verses, was revealed during the first period of the Messenger's Medina life. It is told in this Surath that the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah, who has created and is controlling the heavens, the earth, and everything in between them, has created mankind, who is the vicegerent of the Lord, in the best shape. He is the One who knows even the status of their chests. He has deputed Messengers from among mankind for their Guidance, and He has also fixed a Day of Judgment for gathering everyone and for evaluating everyone's deeds. After receiving the Lord's Book, those who live here under the Light of Adhikr will be led to Paradise, whereas those who hide and reject It after receiving It will be led to Hellfire. By calling the believers, this Surath teaches that among your wives and children, there are enemies to you, so you should beware of them; and also that your wealth and children are only a means of Trial. This Surath ends reminding that by understanding the aim of life, everyone should spend from the best for himself or herself, and that if a good loan is given to Allah, then He, who is the Appraiser of gratitude and who is the Exalted and Wise, will pay it back to you in manifold, and He will forgive your sins; and whoever is free from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prosperous.

1. Whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth glorifies Allah; He has the kingship, and to Him belongs the praising, and He is capable of everything.

See explanation 17: 1; 57: 2-3; and 62: 1.

2. He is the One who created you, so among you there is the disbeliever, and among you there is the believer; and Allah is ever watching whatever you are doing.

"You" mentioned in "so among you there is the disbeliever, among you there is the believer" includes only those who received the Lord's Book. Nine hundred and ninety-nine people out of a thousand from among the people of the Messenger who received the Lord's Book, but do not utilize It are the Kuffar—disbelievers, and the remaining one who utilizes It is the believer. It is told in verse 83: 7 that the Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell. As told in verse 10: 100, none can become a believer except with Adhikr—the Permission. Different groups among the Fujjar who are not included in the party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22 belong to Satan's party mentioned in verse 58: 19, and they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151. By forgetting Adhikr, they have forgotten Allah and themselves, and thereby they have become transgressors as explained in verses 9: 67-68 and 59: 19. See explanation 2: 38-39, 254; 7: 37; 39: 32, 59; and 57: 19.

The believer is the one who sees Allah from the Insight Adhikr and is living here in the awareness that Allah is observing everything, and nothing is hidden from Him anywhere, and all thoughts and deeds are being recorded in the Book of deeds fastened around his or her neck, and the reckoning of every individual will be done by reading that book himself or herself. He always exists here to return to Paradise—the house of Allah—by utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise. As explained in verse 2: 62, anyone, irrespective of nation, religion, caste, tribe, sex, color, etc., can become a believer and become a vicegerent of Allah by utilizing Adhikr. See explanation 42: 13-15; and 45: 28-32.

3. He has created humans with Truth, and He shaped you and made your shape the best; and into Him is your returning.

It is told in verse 45: 22 that Allah has created the heavens and earth with the Truth, and for each soul to be rewarded with whatever she has earned; and they won't be shown unjust. Even though Allah has created mankind in the best shape, only the one in a thousand believer—who will return to Paradise by understanding the aim of life from Adhikr (the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book), preparing Paradise here, and inheriting that Paradise in the Hereafter—will have the best shape, which is the shape of the Impartial Allah, without having sexual organs and internal organs. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not do so will return to any of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verses 4: 118 and 15: 44. They are mentioned as the worst creatures among thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22; and in verse 25: 34 it is told that they are to be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, and such are in the worst places and are the most strayed. As explained in verse 59: 24, "Khalikh" means the Creator of the soul, and "Baari'a" means the Maker of the body, and "Muswavir" means the synchronizer of the body and the soul. See explanation 8: 24; 40: 67; and 95: 4-6.

4. He knows whatever is in the heavens and earth, and He knows whatever you conceal and whatever you hide; and Allah knows the status of the chest.

As explained in verse 62: 5, the Fujjar who bear the Lord's Book, just like donkeys bearing a burden, are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an. Since they do not try to understand the soul of the Book—Adhikr, they do not approve of Allah as the Three-Time Knower. The verses in the Lord's Book which they have seen, heard, read, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 2: 255; 39: 6-8; and 63: 6, 11.

5. Has not the news of those who disbelieved before come to you? Thus, they tasted the consequences of their deeds, and they suffered the painful punishment.

As explained in verses 4: 163-164, the Book given to all 313 Messengers from the first Messenger, Noah, to the last Messenger and Prophet Muhammad is Adhikr. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who made their food rejecting Adhikr are earning Hellfire for the Hereafter, even though they are not earning it purposefully as

explained in verse 2: 286. Today, the Fujjar who are reading these verses are welcoming Doomsday by not utilizing Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—themselves, and by not giving It to be utilized by others. As explained in verses 2: 143 and 22: 78, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world to witness the life of Messenger Muhammad among mankind, if other people belonging to the Messenger's community believe in Lord Allah as the single Deity and believe in the Day of Judgment, and are doing righteous deeds, there shall be no fear upon them, and they won't be grieved, as explained in verse 2: 62. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors just like the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are now by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, Doomsday will happen as explained in verses 6: 47 and 46: 35. See explanation 30: 41; and 57: 16.

6. That is because indeed, their Messengers had come to them with clear Evidence; then they asked: "Is a human guiding us?" Thus, they denied and turned back, while Allah acted as Self-Sufficient; and Allah is Self-Sufficient and Self-Praiseworthy.

Evidence is one of the forty names of Adhikr. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar of today, who consider Adhikr as filth and who do not identify the soul, will say of the believer who tells them none can become a believer except with Adhikr: "He, by pretending to be God, is making others hypocrites and disbelievers." actually their way of life not only doesn't produce any benefit in increasing good impressions and greatness among other people of the Messenger's community about Allah and His Book, but it also causes the mockery of Allah and His Book among other people. As explained in verses 9: 67-68; 15: 44; 20: 99-101; 48: 6; and 98: 6, these Mujirims should go to Hell bearing the evil burden of destroying the universe. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 6: 89; 31: 12; and 35: 15-16.

7. Those who disbelieved argue that they will never be resurrected; you say: "Nay, by my Lord! Surely you will be resurrected, then you will be surely informed of whatever you did; and that is very easy for Allah."

The Fujjar who have become worthless by forgetting Adhikr, as told in verses 25: 17-18 and 48: 12, even though they are reading these verses, are following a lifestyle just opposite to the dos and don'ts of these verses. So what is to be advised to other people belonging to the Messenger's community is that you have to utilize Adhikr as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium to give a chance to thousand communities of the Lord's creatures for praising and glorifying the Lord of the universe with their souls. See explanation 34: 3; 60: 13; and 62: 8.

8. Then you believe with Allah and His Messenger and the Light which We have sent down; and Allah is acquainted with whatever you are doing.

Only with Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower—which

contains 6,236 verses, can one form belief in Lord Allah and His Messenger. 'The Light which We have sent down' mentioned in the verse is Adhikr as explained in verses 7: 157-158. See explanation 4: 174; 5: 15-16; 24: 35; and 57: 19.

9. The Day He will gather you altogether for the Day of Gathering—that is the Day of gains and losses; and whoever believed with Allah and does righteous deeds, He will remove his evils from him, and He will admit him into Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing; he will abide in it forever eternally; that is the supreme triumph.

'The Day of gains and losses' is the Day of Judgment, in which everyone will be assembled to undergo the reckoning about life in this world. It is told in this verse that for whoever believes in Allah and does righteous deeds, Allah will remove all his evils from him and will admit him into Paradise. But after the codification of Adhikr, everyone should remove his or her evils that happened before by himself or herself by identifying the evils from Adhikr, by seeking repentance from the Lord, and by doing an apt ransom for them, as explained in verses 25: 68-70. Then only does he or she become one who approves of Allah as Impartial, and Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard, as well as the Ticket to Paradise. Since he has understood the truth that on the Day of Judgment, the reckoning of everyone will be done utilizing Adhikr as the Balance of Justice, he will judge in his individual, family, and social life with Adhikr as explained in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47. Whoever holdfasts Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—holdfasted Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101-102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. See explanation 39: 74-75; and 98: 7-8.

10. And those who hid and rejected Our verses—such are the inmates of the fire; they will abide in it forever; what an evil returning place!

Those who hid the verses are the hypocrites who will enter Hell even without Trial, as explained in verse 4: 145; and those who rejected the verses are the Fajir who are blindly following these hypocrites, and will enter Hell after Trial, as explained in verse 39: 71. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar include both these hypocrites and Fajir, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verses 3: 7-10 and 83: 7. Since everyone came from Paradise, the returning of the Fujjar into Hell is mentioned as "what an evil returning place!" See explanation 5: 10, 86; 39: 32; and 48: 6.

11. No disaster from disasters affects except with the Permission of Allah; and whoever believes with Allah, He guides his heart; and Allah is the Knower of everything.

The Permission of Allah is Adhikr, which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, as explained in verse 10: 100. If anyone lives here with the Remembrance of Allah by transforming his Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr, as explained in verses 43: 36-37, no disaster will affect him from anywhere at any time. Since the Impartial Lord has taught mankind Adhikr, it is the

duty of each individual to transform his or her Jinn Soulmate into a believer. That is implied by what is told in the verse: "whoever believes in Allah, He guides his heart." See explanation 3: 101, 185; 22: 78; and 39: 41.

12. And you obey Allah, and you obey the Messenger; then if you turn away, then the duty of Our Messenger is to convey manifestly.

Today, those who follow Adhikr are only obeying Allah and His Messenger. Only they are involved in the deed of propagating Adhikr, which is the Message of the Lord for all mankind. All Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar who do not do so are disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors, and so Allah will never guide them. See explanation 5: 67; 9: 65-66; and 63: 4-6.

13. Allah—there is no Deity except Him; and upon Allah, then, the believers may entrust.

See explanation 1: 4; 9: 51; 21: 24-25; and 39: 62-63.

14. Oh, you who believed! Among your wives and children, there are enemies to you, so you beware of them; then if you pardon and overlook and forgive, then indeed, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

If it is told in verse 63: 4 that the hypocrites are enemies to the believers, so beware of them, it is told in this verse that among the wives and children of the believers, there are enemies to the believers, and so believers should beware of them. If parents are believers, they will get their children in Paradise with them, even by taking them back before they attain the fifteenth age, as explained in verses 18: 80-81. So the believers, by teaching and reminding their family members of Adhikr, should always be vigilant to form and increase their belief and make them lead life under the Light of Adhikr, as explained in verse 66: 6. By understanding that small mistakes happening from family members are due to my own defects, the believer should pardon, overlook, and forgive them, and should pray to Allah for bracing them up in Guidance, and should involve themselves in the deeds of propagating Adhikr to entire mankind, being a part of helping the Lord so that Allah will help them back, as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. By involving themselves in the deed of propagating Adhikr to mankind, the believer aims for the Guidance of his own family also. The believers who consider Allah as Impartial pray with their souls as told in verse 25: 74: "Our Lord! You grant us from among our wives and offspring comfort to our eyes, and You make us leaders for those who are heedful." See explanation 43: 86; 47: 7; and 50: 35.

Even after being taught Adhikr, if the wife or husband still doesn't change character and becomes a hypocrite, then by accepting Asiya—the wife of Pharaoh—as a role model, they should separate from each other from the wedlock relation. None can become a believer except with Adhikr, as explained in verse 10: 100. If anyone obeys a wife, husband, children, parents, or anyone else, he or she undergoes the influence of Thagooth—the Satanic forces—which deliver mankind from the Light Adhikr (Al-

lah's Path) to darkness (Satan's paths), as explained in verses 2: 256-257. See explanation 39: 15-16, 41; 46: 15; and 58: 22.

15. Indeed, your wealth and your children are only a means of Trial; while Allah, with Him, is the great reward.

As explained in verses 5: 48 and 6: 165, mankind is deputed to the earth to undergo Trial with whatever everyone is provided with. As told in verse 21: 35, not only the wealth and children of everyone, but all bad and good that one receives are also a means of Trial. The believer who understood the aim of life from Adhikr—the Balance and Insight—performs all his deeds after evaluating them with Adhikr, whether it is good or bad. They utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard from all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and also encourage others to do so. Since they have seen the Day of Judgment from Adhikr, they are vigilant to make all their contacts and dealings under the Light of Adhikr, and live here seeing Allah from Adhikr. See explanation 9: 84-85; and 63: 9-10.

16. Then you heed Allah as much as you can, and you hear, and you spend for your own soul; and whoever abstains from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prosperous.

This verse commands the believers to listen carefully to Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord—and to be ready to obey the dos and don'ts of Adhikr as much as possible by mind, word, and deed, and to try to propagate Adhikr to the entire mankind, and to utilize all favors such as wealth, influence, Knowledge, etc., for it. Whoever is living here in the consciousness that "I am none, I have nothing, everything belongs to Allah, who is the Dictator, the Almighty, and Tyrant," such are only freed from the covetousness of the soul, and such only are prosperous in the Hereafter. For them, there will not be Satanic evils such as pride, vainglory, miserliness, nationalism, communalism, selfishness, etc. See explanation 2: 27-28; 59: 9; and 61: 10-14.

17. If you lend a good loan to Allah, He will multiply it for you, and He will forgive you; and Allah is the Appraiser of gratitude, the Forbearing.

By understanding the Truth that to propagate Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—Allah won't come down to earth nor will He depute any Messenger after Muhammad, to engage in the mission of propagating Adhikr and to spend all favors such as time, wealth, Knowledge, and influence, aiming to extend the pole shifting of the earth, is the only way to lend a good loan to Allah and to help Him. While doing so, he should remember all mistakes and offenses that happened from him before, and should seek forgiveness from Allah for them by his soul. As explained in verse 6: 158, by the appearance of the Antichrist—Maseeh Addajjjal—which is one of the ten crucial signs of Doomsday, no soul will get any benefit by accepting its belief thereafter, nor will anyone's deeds or spending wealth or anything be accepted. See explanation 39: 53-55; 53: 32, 39; and 57: 7-11, 18.

18. Knower of the unseen and seen, the Exalted, the Wise.

It is told in verse 85: 9 that Allah, who has the dominion of the heavens and the earth, is a witness to everything; and in verse 89: 14 it is told that indeed, your Lord is ever watching all. See explanation 3: 26-27; 59: 22-24; and 62: 8.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

At'thwalaq (65)

This Surath got the name At-Thwalaq (the Divorce) from the first verse, which says that if you are divorcing your wives, then you divorce them for the 'waiting period'. This Surath was revealed during the early period of Messenger Muhammad's Medina life to clear the doubts regarding the divorce laws revealed in Surath Al-Baqara. This Surath teaches that the divorce should be done only for the waiting period, the duration of which is three months, and in the case of a pregnant woman, it is until she delivers her pregnancy. This Surath also teaches that whether male or female, no one is commanded except with what he or she can, and so the divorced woman should breastfeed her child, and the father of the child should give a ransom to the mother for it as much as he can. This Surath also teaches that for the one who heeds Allah, He will get a remedy for any of his problems. This Surath also gives Glad Tidings that the Lord has deputed Messenger Muhammad with Adhikr—the Evidence and Reminder—to deliver the believers from darkness to the Light, and they will get Paradises beneath which rivers will be flowing, and they will abide in it forever, enjoying the sustenance they will be provided from it. This Surath, containing 12 verses, ends by saying that the Command of Allah, who has created seven heavens and seven earths like that, is happening in all of them, and that these are explained to know that Lord Allah is acquainted with everything.

1. Oh, you Prophet! If you are divorcing your women, then you divorce them for the 'waiting period', and you count the waiting period accurately, and you heed Allah, your Lord; you don't expel them from their houses, and they shouldn't go out, except that they are involved in a manifest shameful deed, and that is the boundary of Allah; and whoever transgresses the boundary of Allah, then surely he did wrong to his soul; you don't know, perhaps Allah may inform of any new matter after that.

Even though this verse is addressing the Prophet individually in singular form, it is told in plural form, 'if you are divorcing your women'. That means the Command of this verse applies not only to Messenger Muhammad but to all believers until the Last Day. Only one in a thousand believer to Paradise will obey the dos and don'ts of Adhikr in all areas of life, including in married life. This verse commands that if the divorce is for the first or second time, in which taking back the divorced wife is allowable, then it should be divorced for the waiting period without expelling the wife from the house where she is living, and she without going out from there. Since it is told in the verse, 'except that they are involved in a manifest shameful deed', if any woman is involved in any shameful deed, triple Thwalaq—divorce for three times at a time—should be done, and she should be expelled from the house. See explanation

2: 228-232; and 4: 34-35.

The dos and don'ts of the 6,236 verses in the Lord's Book are the boundaries of Allah. As explained in verse 39: 32, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr after receiving It, which is the Confirming Truth mentioned in verse 56: 95 and the Balance mentioned in verse 57: 25, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who don't confirm by evaluating with Adhikr that "I am a believer", are included among those who wronged their souls as explained in verse 35: 32. It is told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47 respectively that whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in his individual, family, and social life—such are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors. See explanation 2: 254; and 39: 47-48.

2. Then if they complete their waiting period, then you fairly hold them, or you fairly separate them, and you make witness with two justice persons from among you, and you keep up witness for Allah; that is to be advised to whoever believes in Allah and the Day of Judgment; whoever heeds Allah, He will show him a way out.

After the codification of Adhikr, which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, "fair manner" implies doing according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr. Only with the contents of 6,236 verses can one form a belief in Allah and the Day of Judgment. "Whoever heeds Allah, He will show him a way out" means whoever keeps Allah in his heart, then he will get a Criterion to distinguish all matters. That means a unique way apart from the lifestyle of nine hundred and ninety-nine ways of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar in all aspects of life. Through this, he will find a way to get rid of the crisis he is facing. See explanation 3: 101-102; 7: 201-202; and 8: 29.

3. And He will provide for him sustenance beyond his expectation; and whoever entrusts upon Allah, then He is enough for him; indeed, Allah delivers His Command, surely Allah has set a measure for everything.

The Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has already inscribed His way and practice in His Three-Time Knowledge, which is Adhikr. And as explained in verses 17: 13-14, He has also fastened everyone's Book of deeds upon everyone's neck. So whoever, by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance, Criterion, Ticket to Paradise, as well as Shield and Safeguard, ensures that his return will be into Paradise, he will be included among the triumphant. Such will only help and serve Allah by propagating Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—to the entire mankind without expecting any reward or praise from anyone else other than from the Impartial Allah. See explanation 3: 26-27; 45: 13; and 87: 2.

4. And if you are doubtful in the case of your women who are in despair of periodical menstruation, then their waiting period is for three months, and of those who have not yet menstruated as well; the waiting period of pregnant women is the delivery of her pregnancy; whoever heeds Allah, He will get a remedy for any of his problems.

This verse mentions the waiting period mentioned in the first verse, "If you are divorcing your women, then you divorce them for the 'waiting period'". As told in verse

2: 228, generally, the waiting period is for three continuous menstruation periods. But it is fixed to three months of the lunar calendar. Since the waiting period for the pregnant woman is fixed to the delivery of her pregnancy, she should be sent from the house only after the delivery of her pregnancy. As told in verses 92: 5-7, whoever testifies to Adhikr, Allah will make everything easy for Him. See explanation 2: 234; 39: 33-36; and 64: 15-16.

5. That is the Command of Allah, He has sent them into you; whoever heeds Allah, He will remove all his evil deeds, and He will give him a great reward.

The Command of Allah is Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. Since the revelation of the Lord's Book—Adhikr—is completed, the only way to remove evil deeds and evil thoughts is to lead a life according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr and to propagate It to entire mankind, aiming to remove such evils from others also as explained in verses 25: 68-70. See explanation 3: 193; 39: 53-59; 42: 52; and 55: 7-9.

6. You make them live as you can wherever you live, and you don't hurt them to make their stay intolerable to them; and if they are bearing pregnancy, then you spend for them until they deliver their pregnancy; then if they are breastfeeding for you, then you give them their remuneration for it, and you settle the matter in mutual consultation with fairness; and if both of you find it difficult, then let another woman breastfeed for him.

This verse teaches that women who are divorced for the waiting period should be provided with the convenience to live in the same house where the husband is living; and if she is pregnant, the husband should spend for her until she delivers her pregnancy. Since by the delivery, the waiting period is completed, and the duty of breastfeeding rests not only with the mother, the father should give remuneration, particularly to the mother for breastfeeding the child. Then, if the mother finds it difficult to breastfeed the child due to any mental problem or due to divorce, the father can make arrangements to breastfeed the child with any other woman. By saying to the father and mother, "you settle the matter in mutual consultation with fairness," it implies that whether male or female, they should live anywhere and anytime in the consciousness that, as explained in verses 17: 13-15; 18: 49; 23: 62-64; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 29, a Book of deeds is fastened around the nape of every individual, and on the Day of Judgment, the reckoning of everyone will be made by reading that book. See explanation 2: 233-234; and 46: 15.

7. Let the rich give according to his ability, and the one for whom his sustenance is limited—he may spend from whatever Allah has provided to him; and Allah doesn't Command any soul to spend except with whatever Allah has given to it, and Allah will make it easy after the difficulty.

See explanation 2: 286; and 4: 6, 130.

8. And how many counties disobeyed their Lord's Command and His Messengers? Then We conducted their Trial with severe accounting, and We punished them with a horrible punishment.

As explained in verses 6: 47 and 46: 35, the earlier generations were destroyed when they became wrongdoers and transgressors by deliberately rejecting Adhikr and the Messengers who explained It to them. When no forerunner remains anywhere in the world who conveys Adhikr—which is essential for forming the harmony of human unity and thereby a peaceful and tranquil life—to entire mankind, irrespective of nation, caste, religion, sex, color, etc., the emergence of the Antichrist, who is the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, will happen. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar will accept him as a prophet at first for food and water, and later even as lord for getting cloned copies of handsome men and beautiful women for fulfilling their sexual thirst. By the second coming of Jesus, the Antichrist will be killed by the hands of Jesus as explained in verses 4: 158-159, and the Fujjar will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., who will approve Islam. Thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. Then a tranquil and peaceful life will happen in this world. Later, when other people also become wrongdoers and transgressors like these Fujjar, Doomsday will happen. See explanation 50: 36-37.

9. Thus, they tasted the evil outcome of their own deeds; the evil outcome of their deeds was total loss.

Any country is affected by punishment as a consequence of its inhabitants of that country. As explained in verses 103: 1-3, all mankind in every period are in loss except those who become believers with Adhikr and do righteous deeds, and advise with the Truth—Adhikr—and advise with patience—the Hereafter. See explanation 16: 61; 30: 41; and 64: 5-6.

10. Allah has kept prepared for them severe punishment; then you heed Allah, Oh, you believers endowed with intelligence! Surely Allah has sent down into you a Reminder.

The Fujjar, including the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject It, are the worst creatures in the land and are the inmates of the fire as told in verse 98: 6; and those who hear Adhikr carefully and follow It in the best manner are the guided and are those who utilize intelligence as told in verses 39: 17-18. See explanation 2: 121; 36: 69-70; and 63: 9.

11. Messenger, explaining clear verses of Allah for delivering those who believed and did righteous deeds from darkness into the Light; and whoever believes in Allah and does righteous deeds, He will admit him into Paradises beneath which rivers will be flowing; such will abide therein forever eternally, Allah will provide for him the best sustenance.

Verse 10 ends saying, "Allah has sent down into you a Reminder", and verse 11 be-

gins saying, "Messenger, explaining clear verses of Allah". The same style is seen in verses 98: 1-2 also. The Reminder mentioned in this verse, and the Explanation mentioned in verse 98: 1 imply the Messenger who conveyed Adhikr clearly. That is the meaning of what is told that the character of the Messenger was Adhikr—the Lord's Book. Just like what is told in verse 14: 1, in this verse, it is also told that the Light Adhikr is revealed for delivering mankind from darkness into the Light by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance and Criterion. But only the one in a thousand believer who will enter Paradise follows the Messenger by utilizing Adhikr as Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul. Today, since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33, and the Splendid Book in which no falsehood enters either before or after Its codification as told in verses 41: 41-42—is codified by the Three-Time Knower Lord mentioned in verse 25: 58 through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, the Arabic Qur'an reading Fujjar who hide and reject It are the inmates of the fire. The Fujjar have read in the Arabic Qur'an the verses 2: 168-169; 7: 40; and 36: 59-62, which warn that they– the Mujirims–by not utilizing their intelligence, are serving Satan, and are following his footsteps. See explanation 48: 6; 14: 1; and 64: 8-11.

12. Allah is the One who created seven heavens and likewise of the earth; He sends down the Commands in between them to know that indeed, Allah is capable of everything, and indeed, He is acquainted with all Knowledge.

It is mentioned about the seven heavens in verses 2: 29; 23: 86; 41: 12; and 67: 3, but in this verse, only the seven earths are mentioned by saying 'likewise of the earth'. The Three-Time Knower Allah, who has already decided whatever and whenever anything should happen in the seven heavens, the earth, and in between them, is also acquainted with all of them. All these are created and explained to fulfill the aim of life by identifying Allah utilizing the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr, which explains everything. See explanation 20: 5-6; 25: 59-60; and 35: 15-17.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

At'thahreem (66)

This Surath got the name At-Thahreem (the Prohibition) from the first verse, which says, "Oh Prophet! Why do you make prohibited what Allah has permitted to you?" This Surath was revealed in the eighth year of the Messenger's Medina period. This Surath strictly commands the wives of the Messenger and the believers to codify their life according to the Lord's Book Adhikr, which is the dos and don'ts of the Three-Time Knower Lord. This Surath gives the Glad Tidings that those who utilize the Light Adhikr in this world will have the Light in the Hereafter through their front side and through their right side. This Surath commands the Messenger and believers to do great Jihad toward the hypocrites and Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr after It is received. This Surath, containing 12 verses, ends by quoting the woman of Prophet Noah and the woman of Prophet Looth as role models for the disbelieving men and disbelieving women, and Asiya—the woman of Pharaoh—and Maryam—the daughter of Imran—as role models for the believing men and believing women.

1. Oh Prophet! Why do you make prohibited what Allah has permitted to you, seeking the satisfaction of your wives? And Allah is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

Once, the Messenger happened to drink honey from Zainab—one of the wives of the Messenger—and by knowing about this, the other two wives, Ayisha and Hafsa, expressed their resentment, saying that the Messenger had a bad smell of a particular flower with a stench. Then the Messenger took an oath that he would never drink honey thereafter. Addressing the Messenger, this verse reminds him that there is no need to prohibit the honey by oath, which Allah has allowed to drink. See explanation 12: 12, 108; and 33: 28-29.

2. Surely Allah has imposed for you the way for freeing from your oath, and Allah is your Master, and He is All-Knowing, the Wise.

While Allah is the Three-Time Knower and your Master, no oath should be made to anyone, forgetting Allah. The believer, who approves of Allah as the owner as explained in verses 7: 172-173, shouldn't obey anyone against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord. The ransom for violating an oath and pledge is explained in verse 5: 89. See explanation 2: 224-225, 286; 9: 51; and 22: 78.

3. And when the Prophet told a news to some of his wives secretly, then she told it to another, and Allah disclosed it to him, he disclosed some of it neglecting some; thus, when he informed her about it, she asked: "Who informed you this?" He said: "The All-Knowing Three-Time Knower informed me."

When the Messenger informed Ayisha about drinking the honey secretly, she in-

formed Hafsa. Allah informed the Messenger, and the Messenger reminded Ayisha about the seriousness of her words, neglecting some parts of the matters Ayisha told. Then Ayisha is asking the Messenger: "Who told you this news?" Then the Messenger is replying that the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah informed him of all these. See explanation 25: 58-59; 34: 2-3; and 53: 14.

4. Since both of your hearts are deviated, if you seek forgiveness from Allah, it is better for you; and if you are cooperating against him, then indeed, Allah—He is his Master; Jibreel, the righteous believers, and besides them the Angels are also helpers of him.

Ayisha—the daughter of Abu Bakr—and Hafsa—the daughter of Umar—are the two whose hearts are deviated. This verse warns them that if both of you are turning against the Messenger by cooperating, then Allah, Jibreel, righteous believers, as well as Angels, are ready to help him. If Allah is Oft-Forgiving to the believing men and believing women who hold fast to Allah by holding to Adhikr—the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41—Lord Allah has kept prepared painful punishment for the transgressing hypocrites and Kuffar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr. If the hypocrites and Kuffar are hastening for the destruction of the universe by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, the believers are hastening for the propagation of Adhikr to the entire mankind, aiming to postpone the lifespan of the universe. See explanation 6: 64; 33: 30-31; and 63: 8.

5. If he divorces you all, his Lord may substitute for him wives better than you, who are submissive, believing, devoted, repenting, serving, fasting, widows and virgins.

Generally, since widows are more obedient, devoted, and submissive than virgins, it is mentioned in this verse about widows before mentioning virgins. Khadeeja, the first wife of the Messenger Muhammad, was the mother of two children when Muhammad married her. Islam doesn't prefer bodily beauty or alluring deeds; instead, it prefers unity, love, affection, and endeavors based on the soul. See explanation 9: 112; 10: 108; and 33: 35.

6. Oh, you who believed! You shield yourselves and your family members from the fire, the fuel of which is mankind and stones; upon it are fierce and mighty Angels; they do not disobey Allah in whatever He commands them, and they are doing whatever they are commanded to do.

Since the verse addresses the believers, in the absence of the father, who is the head of the family, the duty to save herself as well as her family members from the fire rests with the mother. It is only possible by learning and teaching Adhikr, and by utilizing It as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, diseases, disasters, and Hellfire as well as the Ticket to Paradise. See explanation 7: 37-39; 39: 15-16; and 63: 9.

7. Oh, you who disbelieved! You have no excuse today; indeed, you will be rewarded for whatever you were doing.

Those who hide and reject Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, are the disbelievers. They have to bear the evil burden of the destruction of the universe. Among them, the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and are involved in evil plotting against the propagation of Adhikr will go to Hell even without Trial as explained in verse 4: 145, whereas their blind followers who reject Adhikr will be led to Hellfire after Trial as explained in verse 39: 71. The scene of quarreling, disputing, and blaming the hypocritical leaders and their followers in the Hereafter is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 2: 24; 58: 15-19; 59: 16-17; and 64: 10.

8. Oh, you who believed! You repent to Allah a good repentance; your Lord may erase your evils from you and may admit you into Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing; the Day Allah won't humiliate the Prophet and those who believed with him, their Light will be moving in front of them and on the right side of them; they are praying: "Our Lord! You complete for us our Light, and You forgive us; indeed, You are capable of everything."

The believer always prays with the soul to complete Adhikr, which is the Light and instrument to increase belief. He also involves himself in the mission of propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind, aiming to remove the evils that happened to him before getting Adhikr, the Real Knowledge. Since he gives first preference to the Light Adhikr, he will get Light in the Hereafter on his right side and in front of him. See explanation 24: 31; 25: 68-70; and 57: 12-13, 19.

9. Oh, you Prophet! Do Jihad against the Kuffar and the hypocrites, and be harsh upon them; and their abode is Hell, and what an evil returning place!

Since it is commanded by calling the Prophet, it is the duty of believers who are one in a thousand to do great Jihad with Adhikr against the Fujjar, who are the fuel of fire and are mentioned as the worthless people in verses 25: 17-18 and 48: 12. It is warned in verse 25: 30 that on the Day of Judgment, Messenger Muhammad, by coming with the Lord's Book, will say against the Fujjar that it is because his people neglected this Reading that they got this bad condition. It is told in verses 14: 28-30 that by converting the favor of Allah into disbelief, the hypocrites have made the house of the worthless permitted to their followers. See explanation 8: 22; 9: 73; and 48: 6, 29.

10. Allah quotes an example for those who disbelieved: the woman of Noah and the woman of Looth; they both were under two righteous servants among Our servants, then they both cheated both of them, then they both did not get any benefit from Allah with both of them; and it was said: "You both enter the fire with those who will be entering."

This verse teaches the fact that whoever it may be, even the wives or children of

Messengers—if anyone is doing or existing in a condition of forgetting Adhikr (Three-Time Knowledge)—he or she won't get any benefit with that Messenger. The wives of Noah and Looth cheated the Messengers means only their bodies were with the Messengers, while their minds and souls were with their disbelieving people. See explanation 2: 9-10, 119; 11: 46; and 39: 19, 41.

11. And Allah quotes an example to those who believed: the woman of Pharaoh, when she said: "My Lord! You build a house for me near You in Paradise, and You save me from Pharaoh and his deed, and You save me from the wrongdoing people."

Pharaoh, who belonged to the 'Khibthi Tribe', was ruling Egypt, declaring proudly and arrogantly: "I am the Lord of the highest." Allah quotes as a role model his wife Asiya for believing in men and women. Asiya, who was attracted by the call of Moses, believed in Moses and the Lord Allah whom Moses introduced to the people. Due to her belief, Pharaoh, who was her husband, took revenge upon her by inserting a hot iron rod into her vagina. At that time, Asiya prayed to Lord Allah as told in the verse. From this event, the believers get a moral lesson that if this physical and temporary worldly life is an obstruction to living as a believer, the believers should select Paradise in the eternal Hereafter, even by undergoing martyrdom, just like Asiya. Since Adhikr—the Safeguard mentioned in verse 5: 48—is formed as a Book today, whether male or female, whoever holdfasts to It, holdfasts to Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; and 4: 174-175. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and the lifestyle the odd believer should follow is as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 40: 14-16, 25, 28; 57: 27; and 64: 15-16.

12. And Maryam, the daughter of Imran, who guarded her vagina in the best manner, then We blew into it from Our spirit; and she testified to the words of her Lord and His Books, and she was among the devotees.

Maryam, who was a virgin and chaste woman, is quoted as another role model for believing men and women. As told in verse 4: 171, the body of Jesus is among the words of the Lord. That the Lord will raise Jesus, and the raising up of him and the bringing back of him to the earth for the second time are also among the words of the Lord.

It is told in verses 16: 43-44 and 21: 24 that the Book revealed to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr, which is the Proof and Truth. So the Messengers and believers are leading a life here, testifying to all Messengers and the Book revealed to them all. It is told in verses 4: 150-151 that those who accept some from the Book, neglecting others, are the true disbelievers, and Allah has kept prepared for them heinous punishment. But as explained in verse 2: 2, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar (Kuffar), by hiding the 40 names of Adhikr, are not following the Books of the Lord, Messengers, and Prophets; instead, these Mujirims are following the footsteps of Satan and are serving him as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. Even though they are reading verses

2: 136 and 285, which say that we do not make any differentiation between anyone among the Messengers, they do not approve it with their heart and soul. Not only that, by accepting the names of Messengers and Prophets but hiding and rejecting Adhikr and leading a life just opposite to their way of life, they are killing all Messengers and Prophets among the public, as explained in verses 3: 21-22. See explanation 2: 62; 19: 19-29; 43: 57-61; and 60: 4-6.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Mulk (67)

This Surath got the name 'Al-Mulk' (the Kingship) from the first verse, which says that with His hand the kingship rests. This was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. The Messenger used to recite this Surath every night. Prophet Jesus, being ahead of a prolonged two-rak'ath prayer for making the dead alive with the Permission of the Lord, used to recite this Surath in the first rak'ath. The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that in whose heart there is Surath Mulk, the grave won't squeeze him, and that this Surath will argue in favor of him. It is told in this Surath that the Lord who has created the universe without any defect and who has the kingship of them has also made death and life to test who among you are living here seeing Him. This Surath warns that the disbelievers who do not try to understand the aim of life after receiving Adhikr, when they are thrown into the Hellfire, will reply to the question of the guards of Hell—Angels—as: "Oh, if we had heard or had utilized our intelligence, we wouldn't have become the inmates of the blazing fire." Allah, who knows the status of the chest, is the Three-Time Knower acquainted with His creatures. It is commanded to declare for the Messenger: "I and whoever is with me have believed in the Impartial Allah and have entrusted upon Him," and to ask the disbelievers whether Allah may destroy us or may shower His Mercy upon us, who is there to save the disbelievers from the painful punishment. This Surath, containing 30 verses, ends by commanding the believers to ask the disbelievers that if your drinking water is sunk deep, who is there to bring it back for you.

1. With whose hand the kingship rests; He is capable of everything.

Allah, who has created the universe from nothingness, has shown great Mercy to mankind by teaching Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. Thus, they can enter Paradise even without Trial by utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise and Safeguard against Hellfire. See explanation 3: 26-27; 25: 1, 61; 45: 31; and 55: 1-4.

2. The One who has created death and birth to test who among you performs in the best manner; and He is the Exalted, the Oft-Forgiving.

Without saying 'who among you perform more deeds', it is told in this verse: 'who among you perform in the best manner'. That means death and birth are created to test who is living here under the Light of Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33. Such are called Muhsineen.

But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as explained in verses 25: 17-18, have become so bad that they are doing

deeds with the body without participating in the soul, just opposite to the Command of this verse. They are reading verses such as 7: 8-9; 18: 103-105; and 47: 8-9, which say that on the Day of Judgment, there will be no weight in the Balance for deeds which are not based on Adhikr—the Proof and Evidence mentioned in verses 4: 174-175. Moreover, all their deeds without participating the soul will be displayed in front of them and will be dispersed as dust flying in the wind, as explained in verse 25: 23. They will die witnessing against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as told in verse 7: 37; and on the Day of Judgment they will witness so, as told in verse 6: 130. As told in verse 39: 59, at the time of everyone's death, Lord Allah will say to them: "You received My verses, but you rejected them, you acted arrogantly, and you were among the disbelievers." The scene of wailing and asking by these disbelievers at the edge of the fire is warned of in verse 40: 11 as: "Oh our Lord! You made us die twice, and You made us live twice, and we recognized our offenses; then is there any way out?" In short, against the Fujjar who are bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys carrying a burden, the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness, and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 2: 28; 11: 7; 18: 7; and 76: 2-3.

3. The One who created seven heavens one above the other; you won't see any fault in the creation of the Impartial; then you return your sight; do you see any rift?

Mankind, who is created in Paradise and is deputed to the earth, is commanded to go to Paradise and observe the universe from there. But it is only possible to reach there by utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket. If one observes the universe from near the Throne of Allah in Paradise, one can't see any defect anywhere in the creation of the universe. Since Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge, which explains everything, and which is the Insight, is codified as a Book today, the believer who represents Allah by utilizing Adhikr can observe the universe from anywhere. The sky, which is seen as perfect today without having any defect, will become rose-colored ointment, as told in verse 55: 37; and the sky will get split asunder and will become soft as melted metal, as told in verse 69: 16; and on the Last Day the sky will be like melted metal, as told in verse 70: 8. See explanation 23: 17; 50: 6; and 65: 12.

4. Then you return your sight for the second time; your sight will be turning to you frustrated, and it will be exhausted.

That means without seeing any defect in the creation of the universe, your sight will be compelled to return to you failingly and disappointed. Without saying "the eye", it is said "the sight". That is because the looking is by participating in the soul. Through verse 32: 12, the Mujirims—the Fujjar—who are living here rejecting Adhikr—the Insight—will wail in the Hereafter: "Oh our Lord! We have seen the scene of Hell, and we have heard the sound of it, so You return us; we may do righteous deeds; indeed, we have become the confirmed believers." See explanation 2: 27-28; 6: 104; 7: 179; and 9: 67-68.

5. And We have decorated the sky of this world with lamps, and We have made them for pelting Satan, and We have kept prepared the punishment of blaze for them.

Blaze is one of the seven doors of the fire, as explained in verse 15: 44. It is told in verse 55: 33 that without the Proof Adhikr, no Jinn or human can pass the boundary of the skies and earth. As explained in verses 43: 36-37, those who transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr will only get the doors of the heavens opened to record their deeds in the Ledger Illiyyeen of Paradise, as told in verse 83: 18. The Fujjar who are the Mujirims have read verse 7: 40, which says that for the Mujirims who are rejecting the Lord's verses and are arrogant toward them, the doors of the heavens won't be opened, and they will not enter Paradise until a camel can pass through a tailor's needle. See explanation 15: 16-17; and 37: 6-10.

6. And those who disbelieved in their Lord have the punishment of Hell; what an evil returning place!

The disbelievers from Jinn are mentioned as Satan in the above verse. It is told in verses 2: 34 and 38: 74 that Satan belongs to the disbelievers. The Fujjar who do not recognize the Lord and Satan from Adhikr and are leading a life here aimlessly and heedlessly by hiding and rejecting Adhikr without conveying It to others are the disbelievers among mankind. Everyone is deputed to the earth from Paradise, and so only the one in a thousand believer who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to return to Paradise will return to Paradise. The nine hundred and ninety-nine Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It, and their Jinn Soulmate, will go to Hellfire as explained in verses 2: 38-39 and 4: 118. While reading and hearing this verse, the believer should pray with the soul: "Oh Allah! You make us away from Hell with Adhikr—the Safeguard; Oh the Safeguard, Oh the One who sent down the Safeguard, Oh the Virtuous, the Merciful! You please make our return to Paradise with Adhikr—the Splendid Book." See explanation 18: 100-101; and 50: 27-30.

7. When they are thrown into it, they will hear its sobbing, and it will be boiling over.

As told in verses 89: 23-24, on the Day when Hellfire will be brought, the human who does not utilize Adhikr here will remember that if he had utilized Dhikra, he would wail: "I wasted my age as aimless." See explanation 11: 106; 25: 27-30; and 87: 10-12.

8. It will almost burst out due to rage; every time a group is thrown into it, its guards will ask them, "Didn't a warner come to you?"

See explanation 39: 71-72; 40: 47-50; and 43: 74-78.

9. They will answer: "Yes, surely the warner had come to us, then we rejected, and we said: 'Allah hasn't sent down anything; you are in nothing except manifest astray.'"

While Adhikr, which explains everything, is codified as a Book today through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, the Kuffar who hide and reject It are

to be dragged prone on their faces into Hell; such are in the worst places and are the most strayed as explained in verses 8: 22 and 25: 33-34. So at the second coming of Jesus, he will kill the Antichrist. Then the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are welcoming the Antichrist will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam, and thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. Then only will these Fujjar get confirmation that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 9: 31-33; 36: 15; 51: 52-55; and 54: 25-26.

10. And they will say: "If we had heard or we had utilized our intelligence, we wouldn't have become the inmates of the blaze."

The scene of wailing of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—the true disbelievers as told in verses 4: 150-151—who are leading a life here aimlessly and heedlessly as explained in verses 7: 179 and 46: 20, and who will witness against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers at the time of their death as explained in verse 7: 37, from the edge of Hellfire is explained here. "If we had heard" told in the verse doesn't mean "if we had heard the speech of hypocritical transgressors on the Friday ceremony or any religious speech of theirs", but it means: "if we had heard Adhikr." "If we had utilized our intelligence" means if we had utilized our intelligence to understand: "What is the aim of the life of mankind? What is death? What will happen after death? etc."

The Fujjar have read verse 8: 22 which says that those who do not utilize intelligence and are not ready to hear Adhikr and to speak about It to others are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 4: 140; 36: 59-62; and 40: 85.

11. Thus, they will realize their evil; then perdition is to the inmates of the blaze.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar don't approve of Lord Allah as Impartial, they do not convert their destiny from Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7 into Illiyyeen of Paradise as told in verse 83: 18 by utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of Allah to become a believer as told in verse 10: 100. See explanation 2: 174, 254; and 3: 91, 187.

12. Indeed, those who are fearful of their Lord unseeingly—for them is forgiveness and a great reward.

Those who lead life here under the Light of Adhikr are living here as seeing the Lord. Such are called Muhsineen. From such believers, no great sins will happen. See explanation 25: 68-70; 36: 10-11; and 39: 33-34.

13. And you keep your words secret or make them loud; indeed, He knows the status of the chests.

It is the same to the Lord, who is the Three-Time Knower, the Oft-Observing, and the Knower of the status of chests, whether you make your words loud or secret. See explanation 36: 76; 53: 32; and 35: 31.

14. Doesn't the One who created know? While He is the Knower of the innermost feeling of the soul, the Well-Acquainted.

The Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr is revealed to familiarize the Three-Time Knower Allah, who is the Knower of innermost feelings. As explained in verses 33: 72-73 and 48: 6, the Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, who do not consider the Lord as He should be considered. See explanation 2: 255; 17: 17; and 25: 58-59.

15. He is the One who made the earth subservient to you, then you walk along the tracts of it and eat from His sustenance; and into Him you all will be resurrected.

It is the single Deity Allah who made the earth convenient for dwelling to all His creatures, including mankind, and it is He who makes His creatures walk through its paths for collecting from the sustenance He has provided in it. And it is also reminded in this verse that on the Day of Judgment, everyone will be resurrected and summoned to Him for undergoing reckoning as explained in verses 17: 13-14. See explanation 36: 35, 73; and 50: 43-44.

16. Do you feel secure that the One who is in heaven won't cause the earth to split with you when it quakes violently?

As explained in verse 21: 30, Allah, who has formed the heavens and earth in the condition seen now by splitting them asunder from one mass, and who has established on the Throne at 'Firdouse Paradise', is controlling the universe. That is why it is told in this verse about Allah as 'the One who is in the heaven'. See explanation 7: 96-99; 16: 45-47; and 28: 81.

17. Or do you feel secure about the One who is in heaven, showering stones upon you? Then you will know how My warning was!

It is told in verse 24: 43 that there are mountains of clouds in the sky. So this verse asks the disbelievers of every period: "Do you feel secure from a shower of huge ice pieces from the mountains of clouds or any other types of stones upon you?" See explanation 29: 40; 48: 24-25; and 54: 34.

18. And surely those before them had also rejected; then how was My revenge!

It is told in verse 32: 22: "Who is more wrongful than the one who is reminded with the verses of his Lord, then turns away; indeed, We will take revenge upon the Mujirims." Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—the Mujirims, are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, they are to be dragged prone on their faces into Hell; such are in the worst places and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34. See explanation 7: 84; 18: 57; 40: 70-76; and 54: 30.

19. Don't they observe the birds above them spreading their wings and flapping their wings? None is holding them except the Impartial; indeed, He is observing everything.

As explained in verse 16: 89, Muslims are those who utilize Adhikr, which explains everything, as Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are undeservedly claiming that they are Muslims. Actually, since they have made their food rejecting Adhikr as explained in verse 56: 82, they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151. Since they do not hear Adhikr or do not tell It to others, they are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures for not utilizing intelligence, as told in verse 8: 22. See explanation 7: 185; 16: 79; and 41: 40.

20. And are these the ones who are the armies for helping you besides the Impartial? The disbelievers are in nothing except in deception.

The Lord's Book Adhikr teaches that there is no Deity to be served except Allah, who has taught Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. This verse tells that the disbelievers—Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—are trapped in the cheating of the disbeliever Satan by hiding the content of these verses and by invoking His creatures to seek help and by ascribing intermediaries and intercessors between them and the Creator Lord. See explanation 35: 5-6; 36: 74-75; and 39: 2-3, 71-72.

21. Are these the ones to feed you if He withholds His sustenance? Nay, they persist in pride and aversion.

The Impartial Lord Allah has imposed the obligation of cultivating food items upon mankind, who are deputed as the Lord's vicegerents and who are endowed with intelligence. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are giving preference to industries, buildings, and other constructions, neglecting agriculture, farming, and planting trees. Through their deeds, they are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist—Maseeh Addajjal. These Fujjar are encouraging other people also to follow their evil ways by rejecting the Command of the Lord's Book.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, today the odd believer is commanded to read Adhikr in the morning and evening and to do a single prostration of recitation by reading the verses of prostration mentioned in 15 places in the Lord's Book, and to help the Lord of the universe by propagating Adhikr among mankind irrespective of nation, religion, caste, tribe, sex, etc., and to involve, help, and induce others in organic farming and planting trees beneficial to 1,000 communities of the Lord's creatures. He is also commanded to do Jihad—strenuous strive—toward the hypocrites and Kuffar who obstruct the propagation of Adhikr, which is the Speech of the Three-Time Knower Lord for entire mankind, as explained in verses 9: 73, 25: 52, and 66: 9. The way of praising and glorifying the Lord in the prostration is explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 25: 21-23; 45: 13; 48: 6; and 98: 6.

22. Then is the one who grovels upon his face more guided, or the one who walks upon the Straightpath?

The Straightpath mentioned in 35 places, such as in 1: 5; 2: 213; 6: 126, 153; 10: 25;

16: 76; and 36: 61, is one of the forty names of Adhikr. It is asked through this verse whether the one who lives here by holding fast to Adhikr—which is the unbreakable Rope extended from Paradise to the earth—is more guided, or the one who lives here bowing his head in front of everyone, without having any hold to hold fast. The believers are commanded through verses 3: 79-80 to become Rabbaniyyeen—proud representatives of the Lord—as taught by the Lord's Book Adhikr, and to teach others. As explained in verse 5: 48, whoever holds fast to Adhikr—the Safeguard, he holdfasted the Lord and is guided into the Straightpath, as told in verses 2: 256; 3: 101-103; and 4: 174-175. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr and have become disbelievers, are promised disgrace in this world and heinous punishment in the Hereafter as explained in verses 2: 85 and 5: 33. See explanation 25: 33-34; 31: 22; 47: 24-25; and 57: 19.

23. You say: "He is the One who brought you up, and He made for you hearing, sights, and intelligence; yet a few of you are grateful."

If the Fujjar, by reading the Arabic Qur'an, are darted away from Islam as an arrow is darted from a bow, the believer—who is one in a thousand for Paradise—always prays with the soul to the Lord: "You make me grateful to You and remember You." He also utilizes Adhikr as the Light in all areas of his life. See explanation 16: 78; 32: 7-9; and 39: 82-83.

24. You say: "He is the One who dispersed you all over the earth, and into Him you all will be resurrected and summoned."

It is Allah, who has no beginning or end, who has no similarity and no comparison, who is the Supreme Ruler, the Tyrant, and the Dictator, who is scattering mankind in all parts of the earth; and He is feeding everyone, causing everyone to die, and will be resurrecting and summoning everyone on the Day of Judgment. But after reading the verses in the Lord's Book which remind them of all these things, the Fujjar—who are the Mujirims and disbelievers—are leading a life here aimlessly and heedlessly, so that they will be summoned into Hell dragged on their faces as blind, deaf, and dumb, as explained in verses 17: 97-98. See explanation 20: 124-127; 25: 33-34; and 98: 6.

25. And they are asking: "When will this promise happen, if you are so truthful?"

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are leading a life here heedlessly and aimlessly, neglecting Adhikr, do not believe in the Hereafter, as one-third of the verses of the Lord's Book submit. They do not ask these questions directly with their mouth. But by preferring a bodily and worldly life without considering the soul and the Hereafter, they are leading a lifestyle here, just like asking: "When will this promise happen, if you are so truthful?" It is told in verse 70: 6 that the disbelievers see the Last Hour very far; and in verse 70: 7 it is told that the believers see the Last Hour very near. So the believer, who is one in a thousand, prepares Paradise in this fourth phase of his life to inherit it in the seventh phase, as explained in verse 7: 43. See explanation 32:

28; 34: 28-29; and 42: 18.

26. You say: "The Knowledge about It is with Allah, while indeed, I am only a manifest warner."

While Adhikr—which is the Three-Time Knowledge and is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verses 7: 52; 16: 89; and 25: 33—is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, not only the Messenger and believer, but anyone who doesn't know regarding anything should ask the one who knows Adhikr, as explained in verses 16: 43 and 21: 7. See explanation 7: 187; 41: 47; and 51: 50-51.

27. Thus, when they see it coming near them, the faces of those who disbelieved will become gloomy, and they will be told: "This is what you have been hurrying for."

See explanation 3: 106; 10: 27; and 39: 59-60.

28. You ask: "Have you ever thought that if Allah destroys me and whoever is with me, or He showers Mercy on us, then who is there to save the disbelievers from the painful punishment?"

Today, this question is to be asked by the believer—who utilizes Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire—to the Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr and are repudiating the verses of Allah. While revealing this verse, 'whoever is with the Messenger' were those who followed the Messenger by mind, words, and deeds. But after the codification of Adhikr, it is those who utilize Adhikr as the Insight, Guidance, and Mercy from among the people of the Messenger, as told in verses 6: 104 and 7: 203, as well as other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., as explained in verses 2: 62 and 48: 29.

As explained in verses 9: 67-68; 33: 73; 48: 6; and 98: 6, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, are commanding evil and are forbidding good, and have forgotten Allah and are forgotten by Allah. These Mujirims, who are involved in the party of the disbeliever Satan, are the enemies of Allah, the Messengers, and the believers, as explained in verses 41: 28; and 63: 4; and it is told in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125 that they are filth and Adhikr will not increase for them anything except filth over filth. The scene of Messenger Muhammad coming with Adhikr—the Book for repeated reading—and complaining about these Fujjar on the Day of Judgment is warned of in verse 25: 30 as: "Oh my Lord! These people of mine migrated from this Reading." See explanation 2: 39; 5: 10, 86; and 8: 22.

29. You say: "He is the Impartial; we believed in Him, and we entrusted upon Him; then you will know who is in manifest astray."

Since Adhikr—which is the only instrument to identify the only way to Paradise and the different ways to the fire—is taught to everyone from Paradise itself, those who

hide and reject the Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in verse 41: 41 after It is received, such are the disbelievers in manifest astray. These Fujjar, who are mentioned as the worst creatures in the land in verse 98: 6, are the fuel of fire from mankind. The one in a thousand believer who testifies to Adhikr—while reading or hearing verse 1: 4, "We serve only You, and we seek help only from You"—should pray with the soul to the Lord: "to not be included among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites upon whom the wrath of Allah is affected, and among their blind followers who are strayed by following them," as mentioned in verse 1: 7, and to "be included among the single party of Allah," mentioned in verse 58: 22. See explanation 4: 140; 17: 97-98; and 25: 74.

30. You ask: "Have you ever thought: if your water is sunk, then who is there to bring clear flowing water to you?"

The believer, while reading or hearing this verse, should pray to Lord Allah with the soul: "There is no ability or power for anyone except for the Almighty Lord Allah; Oh Lord! Upon You we are entrusting everything, and into You is our returning; You retain our drinking water for us." See explanation 13: 14, 22; 18: 41; 23: 18; and 56: 68-70.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Qalam (68)

This Surath got the name Al-Qalam (the Pen) from the first verse that says, "By the pen and what they are writing." This was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It consoles the Messenger and the believers of every period that by the Mercy of your Lord, you are not a Jinn-affected man; instead, you are one having a great character. The Messenger and the believers are commanded not to obey any defiant adulterer who is spreading the illusion among mankind that Adhikr is a fable story of ancestors, and It can't be followed nowadays. By quoting an event of a Trial Allah made on a people who tried to reap their cultivation by themselves not to give any wage to the indigent laborers, and not to give the welfare tax which is the rights of poor and indigents fixed by Allah, this Surath warns that punishment will be inflicted both in this world and in the Hereafter upon those who are involved in such injustices.

This Surath warns that the Fujjar, when they are called to do a single prostration on the Day of Judgment, cannot do it since they were not ready to do it from this world when they were safe here. This Surath commands the Messenger and believers that Adhikr, which is the Book of Lord Allah, is the Wisdom, and so they should be patient until Its revelation is completed. This Surath, containing 52 verses, ends by reminding the believer that when he teaches Adhikr, which is the Reminder to the entire mankind in their heart's language, the disbelievers of all periods stare at the teacher as if the disbeliever's stare will melt him, and commanding the believer to go on with his teaching patiently.

1. "Noon", by the pen and what they are writing!

It is told in verse 21: 87 about Prophet Yoonus, the man of the fish, when he went off angrily. So the Arabic alphabet "Noon" refers to the man of the fish mentioned there. And it is told in the 48th verse of this Surath that you should not be like the companion of the fish. So "Noon" refers to Prophet Yoonus, who was swallowed by a huge fish—a whale. See explanation 16: 89; 25: 33; and 52: 2.

2. By the Mercy of your Lord, you are not affected with Jinn.

The Mercy of the Lord is Adhikr. The real Mujirims—Jinn-affected—are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul as explained in verse 7: 26. Thus Satan is settled in their hearts and they have become serving Satan and following his footsteps by not utilizing their intelligence as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. See explanation 7: 40; 15: 6; 50: 27-30; and 59: 16-17.

3. And indeed, you have uninterrupted reward.

During the period of Messenger Muhammad, Adhikr was not codified. So the Messenger had to suffer and face plenty of struggles and sufferings to convey the Message of Adhikr to mankind. As a reward for this, he will be getting an uninterrupted reward in the Hereafter. See explanation 25: 57; 48: 2; 84: 25; and 95: 6.

4. And indeed, you are upon a great character.

Since the thoughts, words, and deeds of Messenger Muhammad were Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge and the Speech of the Lord, it is said that Messenger Muhammad is upon a great character. Verse 41: 41 ends as "Adhikr is the Splendid Book". The one who converts his character to the character of the Lord, which is Adhikr, such a believer can only enter the Lord's house, which is Paradise. That is the meaning of what is told in verse 10: 100 that without the Permission of the Lord—Adhikr, none can become a believer. It is told about Adhikr in verse 15: 87 that It is a Great Reading. See explanation 2: 255; 30: 30; and 38: 67.

5. Then you will see, and they will also be seeing.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, are reading verse 41: 53, which says that Allah will show them His verses in the horizons as well as in themselves until it is clear to them that indeed, It is the Truth. But they have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr, as explained in verses 25: 17-18, and are following twenty-nine pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist. These rotten people will approve of the Antichrist as a Prophet at first and later even as Lord. By the second coming of Jesus, the Antichrist will be killed by Jesus, and the other people belonging to the Messenger's community will kill these Fujjar, and thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. Then only will these Fujjar approve the fact that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book as explained in verse 38: 8.

The character of those who were given the Lord's Book is explained in verses 17: 107-109 as: "Indeed, those who were given Knowledge before It, when It is explained to them, they fall upon their faces in prostration. And they will say: 'Glory is to our Lord! Indeed, the Promise of our Lord will be fulfilled.' And they fall upon their faces weeping, and It increases them in humble submission." Even though the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82, are reading verses 17: 107-109, they do not perform the prostration of recitation mentioned in 15 places in the Lord's Book as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 32: 12; 37: 175; and 54: 25.

6. Which of you will be tested with sedition?

The believers have the aim of life that mankind is deputed in this fourth phase to prepare Paradise from here for inheriting It in the seventh phase in the Hereafter.

At the same time, the Fujjar are aimless and consider that the real life is only the life of this world, and that they won't be resurrected for the Hereafter. This verse commands both the believers and Fujjar to wait and see which of them will undergo sedition. If the believers will get a wholesome life in this world and Paradise in the Hereafter, as told in verse 16: 97, the disbelievers will get disgrace in this world and severe punishment in the Hereafter, as told in verse 2: 85. See explanation 32: 18; 64: 14-16; and 72: 24.

7. Indeed, your Lord, He knows best about the one who is strayed from His Path, and He knows best about the guided.

This verse consoles the Messenger and believers that the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah, whom neither sleep nor slumber affects, and who is the Oft-Observer of everything, does know best who from among the first man, Aadam, to the last man are guided in the Straightpath and are strayed from the Straightpath. Since Adhikr, which is the Permission of Allah to become a believer, is codified as a Book, the believer, by utilizing Adhikr, will transform his destiny from the Sijjeen of Hell mentioned in verse 83: 7 into the Illiyyeen of Paradise mentioned in verse 83: 18. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, since they do not approve of Allah as Impartial and Adhikr as the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, are destined for any of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verses 15: 43-44. See explanation 10: 108; 16: 125; 17: 30; and 53: 32-33.

8. Then you don't obey the rejecters.

This verse commands the Messenger and believers not to obey anyone from the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Guidance. It is repeated ten times in the 77th Surath that those who reject Adhikr will have the 'Vail valley' of fire. See explanation 2: 52; 33: ₁, 48; 61: 8-9; and 64: 10-11.

9. They wish that if you were softening, then they might also become softening.

Through this verse, the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah reveals the status of the chests of disbelievers—that if the Messenger accepts a soft-corner approach toward the disbelievers, they may also accept a soft-corner approach toward the Messenger and believers. The believer who follows the way of the Messenger explains Adhikr so strongly that, by hearing It the Fujjar will flee from there just like wild donkeys flee hearing the lion's roar as explained in verses 74: 49-51. Then the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers—who are filth as told in verses 9: 28 and 95, and for whom Adhikr won't increase anything except filth over filth as told in verse 9: 125—blame the believer by quoting verse 3: 159: that the Messenger's behavior was very soft, so why are you making others donkeys and dogs; and that since there is no compulsion in religion, why are you explaining the Lord's Book so harshly? Actually, these Fujjar have read verses 7: 175-176, which compare them to a dog, and verse 62: 5, which compares them to a donkey. Moreover, it is told in verses 15: 12 and 26: 100 that Allah is penetrating Adhikr as a hot iron rod into the inner hearts of Mujirims

who do not utilize intelligence. See explanation 4: 63; 9: 73; and 10: 15-16.

10. And you don't obey any despicable, vain oath-taker.

This verse commands the Messenger and believers not to obey anyone from the hypocrites who deserve heinous punishment for swearing what is not in their hearts and not doing what they are telling others, as explained in verses 2: 44 and 61: 2. See explanation 31: 5-6; 58: 17-19; and 63: 1-2.

11. Backbiter, walking with defaming tales.

See explanation 49: 11-12; and 104: 1-9.

12. Preventer of good, aggressive sinner.

Good is Adhikr. Since the hypocrites are hiding Adhikr, whatever they do and say are sins. The scene of arguing, cursing, and blaming between the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 9: 53-55, 67-68; and 57: 13-15.

13. Oppressive, after that a bastard.

It has become a 'market song' that these Fujjar—who are reading verse 4: 23, which explains with whom marriage is prohibited—are today involved in having illegal sex with their own daughters, sisters, wives of sons, mothers of wives, sisters of wives, daughters of sons, mothers, etc. These worthless people mentioned in verses 25: 17-18, who will approve of the Antichrist as a Prophet at first and later even as Lord, will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve of Islam after the second coming of Jesus, and thus the Command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 8: 22; 48: 6, 24-25; and 62: 5-6.

14. That is because he possesses wealth and children.

These Fujjar, who have become aimless, entrapped by Satan, are leading a luxurious life here due to the reason that the Impartial Allah has bestowed them with plenty of wealth and children. Through verse 3: 196, the Messenger and believers are commanded not to be deceived by seeing the strutting of the disbelievers in the country. See explanation 3: 7-10; 14: 28-30; and 46: 20.

15. If Our verses are explained to him, he says, "The tales of ancestors."

See explanation 6: 25; 16: 24-25; 39: 47-48; and 46: 17-18.

16. We shall brand-mark him upon his snout.

This Surath warns that for the hypocritical Mujirims—who are leading a life here aimlessly in a mood that no one sees them and they have no responsibility to answer before anyone—there will be punishment at the bottom of Hellfire as explained in verse 4: 145. If this verse mentions the disbeliever 'Valeedubnu Mugeera', who lived

in the time of Messenger Muhammad, nowadays the earth is filled with Fujjar having the character of 'Mugeera'. See explanation 7: 175-176; 11: 55-56; and 19: 69-70.

17. Indeed, We will test them just like We tested the owners of a garden/farm, when they swore that they would complete its harvesting in the early morning.

The owners of the garden/farm are swearing that they will complete the harvesting of the crops in their garden in the early morning by themselves, so they can avoid having the poor laborers present in the garden and having to pay them wages and welfare tax. See explanation 2: 266; 6: 141; and 18: 32-44.

18. And they made no excuse.

See explanation 18: 23-24.

19. Thus, a visitor from your Lord visited it while they were sleeping.

A visitor from your Lord visited your garden means that Allah sent His Angels to that garden and completely destroyed its cultivation. See explanation 67: 16-18.

20. Thus, the next morning, it became just like harvested.

21. Thus, the next morning, they started to call each other.

22. "You gush into your garden in the morning if you want to harvest."

23. Thus, they went whispering, "Keep silent,"

24. "For not to enter the garden any indigent."

25. They started in the early morning as if they were able to harvest.

26. Thus, when they saw it, they said, "Indeed, we are strayed."

That means they realized that all their plotting, by forgetting Allah, had become futile. See explanation 15: 56; and 23: 105-106.

27. "Nay; we have been obstructed."

That means, because of making a plot by forgetting Allah, Allah has made the crops—which are the Mercy from Him—prohibited to us. See explanation 59: 19-20; and 67: 21.

28. A moderate one among them asked: "Didn't I say, 'Why don't you glorify Allah?'"

By understanding the fact that Allah has given wealth and crops to test them, giving from it to the poor, needy, and indigents, intending the pleasure of the Lord only, is the practical way of glorifying the Lord. See explanation 2: 145; 25: 57; and 37: 143-144.

29. They said: "Glory be to the Lord! Indeed, we were wrongdoers."

When disaster affected them, these wrongdoers were compulsively glorifying the Lord. See explanation 21: 14; and 29: 40.

30. Then some of them turned upon others accusingly.

The believer who approves of Allah—the Lord of the universe—as Impartial always glorifies the Holy Lord from whom no sin or evil happens. Without blaming and accusing others for the crisis and disaster affecting him, he will confess to Allah: "I have done wrong to my own soul." It is told about Prophet Yoonus in verses 21: 87-88 that when he went off from his people in anger and thought that Allah had no power over him, he called out within the darknesses: "There is no Deity except You; glory be to You, indeed, I have been among the wrongdoers. So, We responded to him and saved him from the distress, and just like that We save the believers." And in verses 37:143-144, it is told about him that "then if he had not been among those who glorify the Lord, surely he would have remained in the belly of the large fish until the Resurrection Day." But today, since Adhikr is formed as a Book, the believer who uses Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, as explained in verse 5:48, will not be affected by such disasters and distress. See explanation 2: 152; 4: 78-79; and 10: 98.

31. They said: "Woe to us! Indeed, we were influenced by Satanic forces."

That means they were wailing that by forgetting Allah they were entrapped by Satan and were following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169. Today the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are deaf to hearing Adhikr and are dumb to saying about Adhikr to others, so that they will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, and are in the worst place and are the most strayed as explained in verses 8: 22; 17: 97-98; and 25: 33-34. See explanation 38: 55-64; and 39: 17-18.

32. "Our Lord may give us better than that in place of it; indeed, we are hoping in our Lord."

See explanation 17: 83; and 21: 90.

33. Just like that is the punishment, while the punishment of the Hereafter is the greatest, if they were to know.

The Fujjar who are hiding Allah in His Book by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, and who are following the footsteps of Satan, are promised disgrace in this world and severe punishment in the Hereafter through verses 2: 85 and 5: 33. See explanation 10: 124-127; 34: 19-20; and 39: 25-26.

34. Indeed, for the heedful are Paradises of Bliss near Allah.

See explanation 39: 33-35; and 54: 54-55.

35. Thus do We make the Muslims just like the Mujirims?

Muslims mean those who submit everything to the Lord. They utilize Adhikr as the

Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings as told in verse 16: 89. Mujirims are the Fujjar who hide and reject Adhikr as explained in verse 7: 40. Through this verse, Allah asks: Does He make the Muslims—the Muhsineen who live here- see the Lord from Adhikr, just like the Mujirims—the Fujjar who do not utilize their intelligence to fulfill the aim of life? The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, even though they are claiming and arguing that they are Muslims and are the inheritors of Paradise, are the true disbelievers for whom heinous punishment is promised as explained in verses 4: 150-151. See explanation 32: 18; 38: 28; and 45: 28-32.

36. What happened to you? How are you making a judgment?

If the common people among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world are just like the Bedouin Arabs during the period of the Messenger in whose hearts belief had not entered as told in verse 49: 14, the hypocritical leaders among the Fujjar are just like the Jews during the period of the Messenger at Medina who were falsely priding themselves: "We are the favorite servants of Allah and the inheritors of Paradise." These two groups are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord, as told in verse 8: 22; and these two groups, who do not judge in their individual, family, and social life, are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors respectively, as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47. See explanation 45: 21; 56: 82; and 62: 5-8.

37. Or do you have any Book with which you have been teaching?

As explained in verse 21: 24, the Book revealed from the Lord to all 313 Messengers is Adhikr—the Truth and Proof. As explained in verse 3: 72, Jews at Medina during the Messenger Muhammad's period used to come to the Messenger as if they wanted to learn and understand Islam from him. Actually, they intended to create confusion among the common people among the companions of the Messenger with the support of the hypocrites: that the learned people would understand that there is no truth in what Messenger Muhammad says. As explained in verses 3: 7-10, the Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the Kaffirs and Fajir, is in Sijjeen of Hell. The hypocrites who are mentioned here as Kaffirs—disbelievers—are doing more evil plots than that of the Jews and hypocrites at Medina to deviate their Fajir followers from the Straightpath by writing and teaching books of deeds which prefer a bodily and worldly life, ignoring the soul and the Hereafter. As taught by the Lord through His Messenger, after 30 years from the Messenger's departure, those who read the Lord's Book became three groups. That is: Fajir, Kaffir, and believer. Among these three groups, only believers, who are one in a thousand, will benefit from the Lord's Book. The other two, who are nine hundred and ninety-nine, will get Hellfire by reading the Arabic Qur'an. The Fujjar who are the Mujirims will ridicule the one in a thousand believer in this world who follows Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord to become a believer—as told in verse 83: 29. And it is told in verses 6: 25-26 that they are obstructing themselves as well as others from Adhikr.

As explained in verse 2: 62, the other people belonging to the Messenger's com-

munity—such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—if they are believing in the Lord as the single Deity, and are believing in the Hereafter, and are doing right deeds, there shall be no fear upon them, and they will not be grieved. The believer who holdfasts to the Lord by holdfasting to Adhikr—the unbreakable Rope—as told in verses 2: 256; 3: 101-102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48, obeying the Command of verses 9: 73 and 66: 9, should do great Jihad toward the hypocrites and Kuffar with Adhikr, and should behave toward them harshly and should tell them: "Your returning place is into Hell."

The Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 to kill the Fujjar will be implemented by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam—such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—after the second coming of Jesus and his killing the Antichrist. See explanation 3: 78; 43: 21; 56: 79-80; and 58: 14-19.

38. Indeed, in it, you have what you are choosing?

This verse asks the Fujjar—who are bearing the Lord's Book as donkeys bearing a burden, as told in verse 62: 5—is the way of life you are following, the way of life Allah is satisfied with for His entire creatures? Is the way of life you, who are the wrongdoers and Mujirims, are following to be followed by other people also? If they also had followed your way of life, the end of the world would have happened in a manner that no living being remains on the earth, as explained in verse 35: 45. See explanation 9: 67-68; 4: 35; 53: 23-24; and 63: 6.

39. Or do you have any solemn promise binding on Us lasting for the Day of Judgment that indeed, you have what you are judging?

"Solemn promise" means any promise given by Adhikr—the Confirmed Truth mentioned in verse 69: 51. This verse asks the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites who by hiding Adhikr are making judgment depending upon books written by creatures, and their blind followers who are following the way of life of their forefathers by rejecting Adhikr: Is there any Evidence with you to prove that you will become triumphant in the Hereafter even if you follow any lifeway? See explanation 2: 111; 60: 4-6; and 63: 9-11.

40. You ask them, who among you is a guarantee for that?

Today, it is asked of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who read this verse: Is there anyone among you to guarantee that the life you have selected is the true way of life that Allah pleases for His creatures? But it is a fact that none among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have become worthless by forgetting Adhikr—as explained in verses 25: 18 and 48: 12— is ready to make a brave self-declaration that "I am the one in a thousand believer for Paradise included in the single party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22," and to tell other people belonging to the Messenger's community: "You follow the way of life which I am following." See explanation 4: 82, 140; 48: 6; and 61: 2-3.

41. Or have they any patrons? Then they may bring their patrons if they are so truthful.

See explanation 10: 18; 16: 86; and 46: 4-5.

42. On a terrible Day when they will be called for prostration, they won't be able to do it.

The believer is conscious that every moment of this worldly life after the age of fifteen is being recorded in the Book of deeds fastened around his neck, and on the Day of Judgment the reckoning of everyone will be done by reading it, which will be given to everyone as an illuminated spread-open book as explained in verses 17: 13-14. The Kuffar—the Fujjar—will be regretting while reading that book, as told in verse 18: 49, and that Day will be very terrible for them. See explanation 39: 15-16; 41: 19-24; and 70: 4.

43. Their eyes will be downcast, disgrace will cover them, and surely they were called into prostration while they were safe.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar don't follow the lifestyle of the believer. The deeds—such as prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc.—of these Fujjar who don't purify their souls with Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—won't be accepted, and there won't be any weight for their deeds in the Hereafter when judgment will be done utilizing Adhikr as the Balance. For them, who have made their worldly life play and amusement, Hellfire is kept prepared, and they will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34 and 65-66. Since they don't consider Allah as Impartial, they don't perform the prostration of recitation mentioned in 15 places in the Lord's Book which all Messengers, Prophets, and guided believers had done, as explained in verses 19: 58 and 7: 205-206. So they will be unable to do the single prostration on that terrible Day when they will be called to do it. See explanation 9: 53-55; 74: 41-47; and 84: 21-22.

44. So you leave Me and the one who rejects this Speech; We will seize them step by step in a manner they do not know.

The Speech mentioned in the verse is Adhikr. All deeds of those who hide and reject It are futile. The one who gives first preference to Adhikr will only become serving Allah. It is told repeatedly ten times in Surath 77 that the 'Vail' valley is for those who reject Adhikr. See explanation 10: 60-61; 52: 46; and 64: 10.

45. I am granting respite for them; indeed, My scheme is strong.

See explanation 7: 183; and 55: 31-33.

46. Or do you ask them for any reward, thus they are overburdened by debt?

As explained in verses 7: 156-158, Messenger Muhammad is deputed to entire man-

kind with Adhikr—the Light—to enable them to unload all life burdens and to free them from all types of shackles which had been tied upon them and to eradicate the injustice that existed there, and to unload all liabilities covering them, and thus to go to Paradise peacefully which is prepared from this world. See explanation 25: 57; 36: 7-9; and 52: 40.

47. Or do they have the unseen, thus they are writing It?

Today, it is asked through this verse of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are leading a life against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—that do you have any Evidence to prove that the customs and practices you are following are based on any unseen Knowledge inscribed in the Book? See explanation 2: 3; 52: 41; and 67: 37-38.

48. So you be patient for your Lord's Command, and you shouldn't be just like the man of the large fish, when he called out in agony.

The Command of the Lord is Adhikr. Even though the Arabic word 'Hooth' is given the meaning "large fish", it actually refers to a "whale". The "man of fish" refers to Prophet Yoonus. Through this verse Messenger Muhammad is commanded: "You shouldn't be impatient just like Prophet Yoonus, and you should wait patiently until the revelation of the Lord's Book is completed." The Lord teaches it through His Messenger that in the last period the one who lies down will be better than the one who sits, and the one who sits will be better than the one who stands, and the one who stands will be better than the one who walks, and the one who walks will be better than the one who runs. But against this teaching, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world are more hurriedly running for worldly earnings than any other people belonging to the Messenger's community. See explanation 10: 87; 68: 1; and 76: 24-27.

49. If the Mercy of his Lord had not reached him, he would have remained on the seashore as accused.

In verses 37:143-144, it is said about Prophet Yoonus: "Then if he had not been among those who glorify the Lord, surely he would have remained in the belly of the large fish until the Resurrection Day." See explanation 37: 139-142.

50. Then His Lord selected him, thus He made him among the righteous.

See explanation 21: 87-88.

51. And when you make those who disbelieved hear Adhikr, they will surely stare at you with their sights as if they can melt you; and will say, "He is a Jinn-affected man."

Without saying 'when you make hear Qur'an' it is told 'when you make hear Adhikr'. That means when the Messenger or believer makes the Kuffar hear Adhikr, they make allegations about the Messenger and believer who explains Adhikr that he is

a Jinn-affected man, odd liar, sorcerer, strayed one, etc., and will try to interrupt the propagation of Adhikr. But as explained in verses 9: 32 and 61: 8, the Lord of the universe will spread His Light—Adhikr—even if the disbelievers hate it ever so much. See explanation 22: 72; 41: 26-29; and 68: 2.

52. And that is nothing except a Reminder for the entire worlds.

The Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in verse 41: 41 is the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower Lord, the instrument to remind mankind about the aim of life, the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, the Ticket to Paradise, as well as Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul. So it is the inevitable duty of those who received It to convey It to mankind. Those who hide and reject It are the disbelievers and fuel of Hellfire. See explanation 6: 89-90; 38: 87-88; and 81: 27.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Haaqa (69)

This Surath got the name Al-Haaqa (the True Event) from the first verse. This was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It notes that the early people who rejected the True Event, which is Doomsday, were also wiped out. This Surath gives Glad Tidings to the believer who lives here under the Light of Adhikr in the consciousness that everyone should answer on the Day of Judgment for every moment of this worldly life, that he will get his Book of deeds in his right hand. It also warns the disbelievers who reject the Day of Judgment by hiding and rejecting Adhikr that they will get their Book of deeds in the left hand, and they will be tied up in Hellfire with a chain having seventy cubits in length in the shape of a dog.

This Surath, containing 52 verses, ends by saying that this Reading is not the words of any poet or astrologist. Still, it is revealed from the Lord of the worlds to a noble Messenger through Angel Jibreel. By warning that for the disbelievers who reject It, It is a cause of sorrow, and by informing that It is a Ticket for the heedful, and by commanding to glorify the Great Lord.

1. The True Event!

2. What is the True Event?

3. What do you know about the True Event?

This Surath depicts the events on Doomsday. See explanation 56: 1-3; and 101: 1-3.

4. Thamood and Aad had rejected that horrible Event.

Since one-third of the verses of Adhikr mention the Day of Judgment and the events that will happen connected with it, those who reject Adhikr are actually rejecting the Day of Judgment also. Today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who do not utilize Adhikr as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, neither utilize It themselves nor give It to others for utilizing. Thus they have become aimless and are serving Satan as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become wrongdoers and transgressors like these wrongdoing Fujjar, as explained in verses 6: 47; and 46: 35, that True, Terrible, and Inevitable Event will occur. See explanation 11: 17-19; 55: 8-9; and 64: 9-10.

5. Then Thamood was wiped out by a violent blast.

Thamood were the people to whom Prophet Swalih was deputed. They were destroyed by an earthquake. See explanation 7: 73-78; and 54: 25.

6. And then Aad; thus, they were wiped out by a strong wind blowing continuously.

Aad is the people to whom Prophet Hood was deputed. See explanation 6: 65-72; and 46: 21-25.

7. It blew upon them for seven nights and eight days continuously; then you can see that people fell in it just like date palms fallen uprooted.

The wind that began at dawn ended at dusk on the eighth day. See explanation 11: 50-60; and 41: 15-17.

8. Then do you see any of them left alive?

This means that wind destroyed all of them, leaving none remaining.

9. And Pharaoh, before him, and the countries turned upside down due to their own sins had come.

That means Pharaoh, those before him, and the people of Looth who were turned upside down because of doing unnatural activity—sodomy—were also destroyed. Everyone was destroyed due to their own sins. See explanation 30: 41; 34: 19-20; and 68: 35.

10. They disobeyed the Messenger of their Lord; thus, We seized them with a severe grasp.

See explanation 29: 40; 53: 50-55; and 89: 6-14.

11. Indeed, when the water overflowed beyond its limit, We carried you in an ark.

This verse recalls the event of saving Messenger Noah and the believers with him, and of drowning the disbelievers completely in the flood. As explained in verse 36: 41, since mankind in the world are the descendants of the believers saved in the ark with Messenger Noah, it is told in this verse: "We carried you in an ark". See explanation 17: 3; and 54: 9-17.

12. To make it a Reminder and a good lesson for those who have ears of careful hearing.

The event of saving the earlier Messengers and punishing the disbelievers is explained in the Lord's Book Adhikr so that mankind may get a lesson from it. It is warned in verses 7: 179; 18: 100-101; 20: 124-127; and 89: 23 that Hellfire will be brought near to those who had a lid on their eyes for seeing Adhikr, and who were also not ready to hear Adhikr. And it is told in verses 39: 17-18 that whoever listens to the words—Adhikr—and follows It in the best manner, such are those whom Allah has guided, and they are endowed with intelligence. In verse 51: 55 it is told that the Reminder Adhikr will benefit only the believers. See explanation 14: 28-30; 16: 89; and 50: 36-37.

13. Thus, when the trumpet is blown with a single blast.

See explanation 36: 51; and 39: 68.

14. And the earth and the mountains will be lifted, then they both will be crushed with a single crack.

See explanation 70: 9; and 89: 21-22.

15. Then on that Day, the Inevitable Event will happen.

The names of Surath 56 'Inevitable Event', Surath 69 'The True Event', and Surath 101 'The Horrible Event' refer to Doomsday and the events that will happen succeeding it. See explanation 1: 3.

16. And the sky will split asunder, then on that Day It will become flimsy.

On the Day of the happening of that horrible event, the sky will split asunder, and it will become transparent and delicate like film. See explanation 55: 37; and 70: 8.

17. And the Angels will stand upon its sides; on that Day, eight Angels will bear the Throne of your Lord above them.

Even though the pride, dignity, and ability of the Lord are beyond our physical vision, it is explained here by comparing it to the throne of worldly kings, the servants around them, and their judgment so that mankind may easily understand Lord Allah, His positions, and power. It is told in verse 2: 255 that the Throne of Allah is widely present anywhere in the heavens and earth. See explanation 25: 25; 39: 63, 75, and 77.

18. On that Day, you all will be brought; no hidden thing will be hidden from you.

See explanation 4: 42; 14: 38; 45: 28-32; and 86: 9.

19. Then whoever is given his book in his right hand, then he will say: "Hai! Here it is; you all read it!"

Those who have lived in this world in the way of Adhikr—the Straightpath—will be given their Book of Deeds in the right hand. For them, the Lord's Book Adhikr will witness and argue in favor. They, by showing their books to their family members, will say: "Since whatever I said and did in worldly life was considered the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, all are recorded in my book as readable to all; so you all read this." See explanation 17: 13-14; 56: 27-37; and 84: 7-9.

20. "Indeed, I was always thinking that indeed, I would have to face my reckoning."

The believer has the awareness that the aim of appointing mankind to the earth is to prepare Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit It in the seventh phase. So he always lives here under the Light of Adhikr. See explanation 39: 74; 59: 18; and 67: 12-14.

21. So he will be in a satisfied life of bliss.

22. In a high Paradise.

23. Its clusters of fruits will be hung down for easy reach.

See explanation 76: 19.

24. "You eat and drink as you wish, for you passed days with a lack of food."

The believers, who are aware of the Day of Judgment, use, eat, and drink only wholesome and permitted things in this world. Since the believers fear losing the Hereafter, by using Adhikr as the Balance and Criterion, they will ensure that their food, drinks, and other items are wholesome and permitted before using them. To them, who had exercised control over their food and other conveniences, it will be told: "You eat and drink as you wish, for you passed days with a lack of food." See explanation 7: 32; 14: 28-30; 16: 114; 46: 20; and 52: 26.

25. And whoever is given his book in his left hand—then he will say: "Woe to me! If I hadn't been given my book!"

The Book of Deeds will be given in the left hand to the Fujjar who are rejecting Adhikr and are blindly following the hypocrites who will enter the fire even without Trial. Since the Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82, each group among them is destined for any of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 18: 49; 56: 41-47; 84: 10-15; and 90: 19-20.

26. "And if I had not known what is my reckoning!"

See explanation 62: 5-8; and 78: 27-28.

27. "Oh! If I had known that my death had ended all!"

While this scene is happening on the Day of Judgment to the Mujirims who do not utilize their intelligence, the scene of these Mujirims pleading with the guards of Hell—the Angel Malik—from the Hellfire is warned of through verses 43: 74-78 as: "Oh Malik! Let your Lord put an end to us." See explanation 40: 47-50.

28. "My wealth didn't benefit me!"

It is told in verse 19: 80: "We will inherit him and what he says, and We will bring him to Us single." The aim of life is to prepare Paradise from this fourth phase for the seventh phase by utilizing all favors—which one didn't bring while taking birth in this world and won't take back while going from this world—under the Light of Adhikr. The scene of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar wailing in the Hereafter, who do not lead a life here in this awareness by neglecting Adhikr, is warned of in the above verses. See explanation 6: 94; 9: 67-68; and 63: 9-10.

29. "My power perished me!"

The companions of the left hand who will wail in the Hereafter, "My power perished me," are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who used their power, leadership, influ-

ence, authority, etc., in this world against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr. Adhikr is the Ticket, Authority, and Proof for entry into Paradise. The scene of cursing, arguing, and blaming among the hypocritical disbelievers and their blind followers in the Hereafter is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 45: 13; 55: 33; and 68: 9.

30. "You seize him, then you tie him in a chain."

Allah is giving this Command to the guards of the Hellfire. It is told in verse 76: 4 that Allah has kept prepared chains, yokes, and blazing fire for the disbelievers. Since shackles are tied to dogs around their necks, the disbelievers who reject Adhikr will be tied in the blazing fire in the shape of a dog. See explanation 7: 175-176; 34: 31-33; and 40: 69-75.

31. "Then you roast him in Hades."

32. "Then you tie him in a chain of seventy cubits."

The Fujjar have read verse 82: 14, which says that indeed, the Fujjar are in Hades. That is because they are following falsehood, rejecting Adhikr—the Truth. See explanation 2: 119; 37: 64-74; and 44: 34-50.

33. Indeed, he did not believe with Allah, the Great.

Without saying "Indeed, he did not believe in Allah—the Great", it is told: "Indeed, he did not believe with Allah—the Great." That means he didn't believe with Allah, who is the Great, as 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book Adhikr teach. The Fujjar have read verses 2: 256; 3: 101-102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48, which say that whoever lives here by holding fast to Adhikr, he holdfasted Allah and is guided into the Straightpath. See explanation 37: 35; and 8: 4.

34. He didn't encourage others to feed the indigents.

The believers' duty is not only to feed the indigents and needy, but is also to encourage others to do so. Aiming to fulfill his responsibility of encouraging others to feed the indigents and needy, he will propagate Adhikr to the entire mankind, which explains all these things as explained in verse 9: 60. Today, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 2: 177; 89: 18; and 107: 3.

35. So for him, there is no intimate friend here this Day.

It is warned through verse 43: 67 that all relationships will be in enmity on the Day of Judgment except for those under the Light of Adhikr. See explanation 41: 34-35; 70: 10-14; and 80: 34-37.

36. And he will have no food except pus from wounds.

See explanation 38: 55-58; 44: 43-49; and 88: 6-7.

37. None will eat it except the sinners.

38. Then I swear by whatever you are observing.

39. And by whatever you are not observing.

"By whatever you are observing" means by the things mankind is seeing directly with eyes, and "by whatever you are not observing" means the things which are not visible or have not happened, but you will observe or will happen in the future as explained in verses 41: 52-53. See explanation 32: 27; and 17: 102.

40. Indeed, It is surely the word of a noble Messenger.

Since the Messenger was illiterate, the disbelievers were doubting and were making the allegation that what Muhammad was telling them as a divine Message—Adhikr—was because of the Jinn affecting him. So through this verse, it is told to them that Adhikr is the word of a noble Messenger. That means Muhammad, who was known as Al-Ameen—the honest—is a noble Messenger from the Lord who does not tell any lies, and you need not wonder or doubt about his honesty.

Since Messenger Muhammad reflected Adhikr, which is mentioned in verses 56: 77-79 as a noble reading from a well-guarded Book, and none can conceive It except the purified, Muhammad is mentioned as a noble Messenger in this verse. Since Angel Jibreel brings the noble Reading Adhikr, he is mentioned as a noble Messenger in verse 81: 19. See explanation 26: 192-194; 44: 17; and 53: 1-4.41. And It is not a word of a poet; yet a few of you believe.

41. And It is not a word of a poet; yet a few of you believe.

This verse is a reply to the Meccan pagans who made the allegation that Adhikr is a poem and Muhammad is Its poet. But today the Fujjar, who do not identify the Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in verses 41: 41-43 from the Three-Time Knower, are reading the verses of the Arabic Qur'an in tune and rhythm just like reading a poem without knowing Its content. Thus, they are darting away from Islam as an arrow is darted away from its bow. The verses they have seen, heard, read, and touched will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 6: 36; and 36: 69-70.

42. And It is not the word of an astrologist; yet a few of you are remembering.

The Fujjar of nowadays are hearing and obeying the words of astrologists who are predicting the future, entrapped by Satan. So these Fujjar also do not utilize Adhikr, which is made easy to understand with the heart as told in verse 54: 17. Moreover, they have made their food rejecting Adhikr as explained in verse 56: 82. See explanation 4: 118; 25: 4-8.

43. It is revealed from the Lord of the worlds.

See explanation 2: 1-2; 32: 1-2; and 68: 51-52.

44. And if he had invented some words against Us!

That means if the Messenger had inserted anything as his opinion in the Lord's Message. See explanation 10: 15-16; 17: 82; and 42: 52.

45. Surely We would have seized him by the right hand.

See explanation 5: 64; and 39: 67.

46. Then We would surely cut his life-vein.

The Messengers and the believers are commanded to live here keeping the Covenant made from Paradise, as explained in verses 2: 27-28 and 7: 172-173, approving of the fact that "I am none, I have nothing, and everything belongs to Allah—the Lord of the universe." So it is told in this verse that if the Messenger tries to add or avoid anything in the Lord's Message, Allah will seize him and will cut his life-vein. Since it is told in verse 15: 9: "Indeed, We have sent down Adhikr, and indeed, We will safeguard It," the copyright of It is not reserved for anyone, and none can publish It by making any alteration in It as explained in verse 41: 41. See explanation 3: 58; 16: 44, 89; and 25: 33-34.

47. Then none among you can prevent Him from him.

That means if the Creator Lord intends to seize anyone, no creature can prevent the Lord from doing it. See explanation 5: 17; and 17: 86-88.

48. It is a Ticket for the heedful.

It is told in both verses 73: 19 and 76: 29 that It is a Ticket for the one who seeks a way to his Lord. Only the heedful, who testify to Adhikr after receiving It, will utilize It as the Ticket to Paradise. The Fujjar—Kuffar—have read in the Arabic Qur'an verse 80: 17, which says that anyone who hides Adhikr—the Ticket—has been killed. See explanation 38: 82-83; 39: 33-34; and 57: 19.

49. And indeed, We know that from among you, there are rejecters.

Nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand from among those who received the Lord's Book are rejecting Adhikr, and so they are affected with the wrath of Allah, and they are strayed. The one in a thousand believer, while reading verse 1: 7, should pray with the soul to the Lord not to be included among the hypocrites, who will enter Hell even without Trial, and their blind followers, who will be led to Hellfire after Trial. These two groups are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar as explained in verses 3: 7-10. See explanation 32: 13-14; 48: 6; and 56: 82.

50. And indeed, It is a cause of sorrow for the disbelievers.

The Impartial Lord neither guides anyone to Paradise nor to Hell. But the verses of the Lord's Book that the Fujjar have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. It is

warned in verse 78: 40 that such disbelievers, while seeing from the Hereafter what their hands have prepared in this world, will wish: "If only I had become mere dust." See explanation 4: 150-151; 62: 5-8; 64: 2; and 67: 6-11.

51. And It is a confirming Truth.

Adhikr is the Balance and Criterion to get confirmation from this world itself for everyone: whether he is a believer or a disbeliever, whether his return is to Paradise or to Hell, whether he will see Allah gladly at the time of his death or will see Satan gloomily, whether he serves the Believer Allah or serves the disbeliever Satan. It is the Balance to weigh deeds in the Hereafter as explained in verses 39: 69, 75 and 40: 78. The Fujjar, who do not utilize Adhikr as the Balance and Criterion in this world, will see the Hades in the Hereafter until they get confirmation to their eyes as told in verses 102: 6-7. See explanation 45: 20-21; 51: 55-58; 56: 95; and 82: 14.

52. Then you glorify the name of your great Lord.

See explanation 7: 205-206; 52: 48-49; and 56: 96.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Ma'arij (70)

This Surath got the name Al-Ma'arij (the Ascending Staircases) from the third verse saying, 'the owner of the staircases'. This Surath, containing 44 verses, was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life.

This Surath warns the disbelievers—who do not utilize Adhikr, the staircases to ascend to Allah, as the Ticket to Paradise—that the Day of Judgment, the duration of which is fifty thousand years, is going to happen shortly. On that Day, the disbelievers will be ready to give as ransom even their children, spouses, brothers, and even whatever they have, but it will not be accepted from them. It is mentioned in this Surath about the character of prosperous believers who perform prayer. This Surath ends by warning the disbelievers, who are considering their life as ridiculing and amusement, that on the Day which is promised to them, they all will be rushing forward from their graves as if they are racing toward a goalpost.

1. A questioner asks you about the punishment bound to happen.

Those who have no confirmed belief about the happening of what is told in Adhikr—which is the Confirming Truth—are asking about the punishment that is going to affect them. Since the believers have understood in this world itself from Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge about everything that will happen in the Hereafter—they have confirmed belief about the Hereafter as explained in verses 2: 2-5. See explanation 42: 18; and 52: 7.

2. For the disbelievers, there is none to resist it.

The disbelievers who do not approve of Allah as Impartial have no belief that Paradise or Hell is prepared in this fourth phase of this world. So it is compulsory in the case of these Fujjar to get Hellfire in the seventh phase from the Hereafter, which they are earning in this fourth phase by leading an aimless and heedless life, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 3: 182; 39: 24; and 48: 6.

3. From Allah, the owner of the ascending staircases.

The 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book are the ascending staircases or the Ticket to ascend to Allah, Who is in Paradise. As explained in verse 2: 256, Adhikr is the unbreakable Rope extended from Paradise to the earth. Whoever holdfasted It, holdfasted Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. For the disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr after receiving, they will get irresistible punishment in the Hereafter as explained in verse 41: 41. That is because they do not utilize Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard from all calamities,

disasters, diseases, and Hellfire in this world. See explanation 17: 1; 55: 1-4; and 69: 48-51.

4. The Angel and the Rooh will ascend to Him on a Day, the duration of which will be as long as fifty thousand years.

"The Day, the duration of which is as long as fifty thousand years," refers to the Day from the beginning of the Hereafter until the end of the Judgment. On that Day, Angels as well as the Rooh will ascend to Allah. As told in verse 78: 38, if it is told as "Rooh and Angels", it means "Angel Jibreel and other Angels". But here, as in verse 97: 4, it is told "Angels and Rooh", that means "Angels and the Rooh—Spirit—of the forerunners to Paradise." Since the forerunners have done their reckoning in this world itself by utilizing Adhikr, they can enter Paradise even without attending for reckoning on the horrible Day, the duration of which will be fifty thousand years. See explanation 3: 79; and 38: 49-50.

On that Day, all mankind and Jinn from Aadam until the Last Day, as well as all other creatures, will be gathered at Mecca, which is the center of the world. The assembly of 'Arafa Day' in the Hajj pilgrimage is resemblance to that gathering on the Day of Judgment. On the Day of Judgment, people will be sunk in sweat according to the seriousness of their sins and offenses. It is the Day in which even the superiors of the Prophets will wail by saying, "My affairs! My affairs!" and "My community! My community!" People will be hurrying here and there to get separated either to Paradise or to fire. To the disbelievers who reject that Day in which "children will become old men" as explained in verse 73: 17, it will be intolerable to them. But the believers who will enter Paradise after the Trial by utilizing Adhikr as the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul in this world, need not suffer any difficulty. On that Day, the content of Surath Al-Baqara and Surath Ali-Imran will give them shade just like the wings of birds. See explanation 25: 24, 26-30; and 36: 55-58.

People will approach requesting the first man and first father, Aadam, to make a recommendation for conducting the reckoning. But he will get away saying that, since he was expelled from Paradise for tasting the prohibited tree, he has no right to make a recommendation to his Lord. Then they will approach the first Messenger, Noah. He will also get away saying that he also has no right to make a recommendation to Allah since he couldn't make his wife and son believers. Then they will approach Messenger Ibrahim, who is known as the father of Messengers and is mentioned as the friend of Allah through verse 4: 125. Then he too will get away saying that he has no right to it since he couldn't make his father a believer. See explanation 60: 4. Then they will approach Messenger Moses, saying that you are mentioned as the Speech of Allah, so you may make a recommendation to Allah for us. He will reply that he has killed a person mistakenly, so you approach Jesus. They will approach Messenger Jesus, saying that you are mentioned as "Rooh—Spirit", as told in verse 2: 253. So you may make a recommendation to Allah for us for conducting the reckoning. He will reply: "Since I have not completed belief by leading a married life and having a

family, I can't make a recommendation to Allah, so you may approach Muhammad." Thus, at last, they will approach the last Messenger and Prophet, Muhammad. He who deserves 'Makham Mahmood—Station of Praising and Glory'—as told in verse 17: 79, who has been taken from Masjidul Haram to Masjidul Aqsa and from there to Paradise, and brought back to land bodily within a single night in this worldly life as told in verse 17: 1, and who is sent as a Mercy for the entire worlds as told in verse 21: 107, cannot get away from the request. He will say that he deserves it and will fall in prolonged prostration at the Ka'ba. In the prostration, he will be given some words for glorifying and praising the Lord which none had ever been given before, and he will glorify and praise the Lord with them. Then the Angels will bring the Throne of Allah and will put it upon the Ka'ba, and Allah will establish on the Throne. He will command the Messenger to rise from the prostration and will ask for his demand. Then the Messenger will request Allah to conduct the reckoning of His servants and send them either to Paradise or to fire. Then the reckoning of everyone will be done by reading the Book of deeds individually which is fastened on everyone's neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. See explanation 1: 3; 32: 5; and 39: 75.

5. Then you be patient with a beautiful patience.

This verse commands that by understanding the evil consequence that will affect the disbelievers, the believers should exist here separately from the disbelievers patiently, without being attracted by their strutting. See explanation 14: 28-30; 58: 22; and 68: 48.

6. Indeed, they are seeing It very far.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—Kuffar—are not utilizing Adhikr after receiving It, they are seeing the Day of Judgment and reckoning in the Hereafter very far. Since their life is against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, their life is without belief in the Hereafter and reckoning. See explanation 42: 17-18; 45: 31-32; and 60: 13.

7. While We are seeing It very near.

As explained in verse 6: 104, the believers who are involved in the party of Allah, as told in verse 58: 22 by utilizing Adhikr as the Insight, are having confirmed belief about the Hereafter and reckoning, and on that Day of Judgment, they will get their Book of deeds in their right hands. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that the believers see death and the Day of Judgment as near as the head and turban, or as near as the footwear and foot. See explanation 6: 158-159; 43: 66-68; and 53: 31-35.

8. On that Day, the sky will become just like molten brass.

As explained in verses 67: 3 and 50: 6, today if the sky exists without any gap or hole, on Doomsday it will become like molten metal. On that Day, it will become just like rose-colored ointment as told in verse 55: 37. See explanation 69: 16; and 78: 19.

9. And the mountains will become just like tufts of wool.

As told in verse 35: 27, since there are mountains in many colors, it is told that on Doomsday, the mountains will become just like tufts of wool. See explanation 69: 14; 78: 20; and 101: 5.

10. And no intimate friend will inquire about another intimate friend.

On the Day of Judgment, in which no bearer of a burden can bear any other's burden, as explained in verse 35: 18, an intimate friend will not inquire about his intimate friend. That is because everyone will have to think about his or her own affairs. See explanation 17: 15; 31: 33-34; and 66: 6-7.

11. They will see each other; the Mujirim will desire if he could give ransom with his son to escape from the punishment of the Day.

12. And with his spouse and his brother.

13. And the relatives who gave refuge to him.

14. And whoever is on the earth altogether, if it then may save him.

The Mujirim mentioned in 52 verses in the Lord's Book are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It. They have an evil concept about Allah and are serving Satan and following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169, 36: 59-62, and 48: 6. They are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures without utilizing their intelligence as explained in verse 8: 22. See explanation 7: 40; 39: 47-48; and 80: 34-37.

15. Nay; indeed, it is a Raging Flame.

Here, the seriousness of the punishment for Fire is described. See explanation 17: 97-98; 25: 34; and 67: 7-8.

16. Melting the skins.

It is told in verse 4: 56 that whenever the skins of the inmates of fire are roasted, they will be substituted by new skins to taste the punishment more and more. See explanation 23: 104-108; 40: 47-50; and 43: 74-78.

17. It will call those who turn their back and turn away.

The fire will call into it those who turn back and turn away from Adhikr, which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. See explanation 18: 28-29; 31: 5-6; and 57: 27-30.

18. And those who gather wealth and hide it.

The aimless disbelievers are gathering wealth through any illegal way and are hiding it without spending it as explained in verse 9: 60. See explanation 9: 34-35, 67-68; 89:

17-20; 76: 8-10; and 104: 1-9.

19. Indeed, mankind is created in the nature of impatience.

That means whether it is a believer or a disbeliever, there is no time for him to take rest in this world. The believer who has the aim of life that the life of the fourth phase is to prepare Paradise for the seventh phase won't waste his time in any idle way. They always involve themselves in the deed of helping the Lord by propagating Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—among the entire mankind, irrespective of nation, religion, caste, color, sex, etc., aiming to postpone the lifespan of the universe. He will also involve himself in the deed of organic farming and planting trees for getting food, shelter, and a pure atmosphere for the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, including mankind, and also encourage and help others to do so. At the same time, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—the disbelievers—including the aimless hypocrites whom Allah has killed, and their heedless followers, are hurrying to enjoy a heavenly life in this temporary world itself, neglecting the eternal Hereafter. See explanation 3: 196-197; 4: 28-29; and 14: 28-30.

20. If any evil affects him, he becomes distressed.

This verse depicts the behavior of the disbelievers. See explanation 41: 49-51; and 89: 15-16.

21. If any good affects him, he becomes preventing it.

If any good is received by the disbeliever who rejects Adhikr, he will behave just like Qarun behaved, as told in verse 28: 78: saying that whatever he got was due to his own knowledge and ability. And he won't deal with it or give from it to others by remembering the warning of verse 102: 8: that on the Day of Judgment, everyone will be questioned about all favors Allah has bestowed on him. While Adhikr is the best favor from Allah, the hypocrites neither utilize It themselves nor give It to others for utilization. They are pretending to be great scholars without knowing the real Knowledge Adhikr, and are quoting some verses from the Lord's Book to prove their knowledge and popularity, which is against the aim of the revelation of the verses. See explanation 9: 67-68; 47: 38; and 68: 10-13.

22. Except those who perform the prayer.

That means those who perform prayer just like the prayer of Prophet Shuhaib mentioned in verse 11: 87, and the prayer mentioned in verse 29: 45 which prevents shameful and forbidden things. The believers are performing the prayer to establish Dhikree—Adhikr—as explained in verse 20: 14. And they do not perform prayer bodily without participating with the soul, which causes them to get the 'Vail valley' in the fire as explained in verses 107: 4-7. It is warned in verse 75: 31 that at the death time of any Fujjar who does not testify to Adhikr—the Truth, Allah will tell him or her: "You didn't testify to Adhikr, so you didn't perform prayer;" and as told in verse 39: 59, the Lord will tell him or her: "You received My verses, but you rejected them, and you

acted arrogantly; you were among the disbelievers." Since the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—Adhikr—is codified today, the mode of prayer and lifestyle the odd believer should follow is as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 9: 53-55; 23: 1-2; and 25: 65-66.

23. Those who are constant in their prayer.

See explanation 4: 103; and 23: 9.

24. And those in whose wealth there is a known due share.

See explanation 17: 26-29; and 23: 4.

25. For the askers and those who are prevented livelihood.

See explanation 2: 2-5, 273; 9: 60; and 76: 8-10.

26. And they are testifying to the Day of Judgment.

That means believers are leading a life here, seeing the Day of Judgment, which 6236 verses of the Lord's Book submit. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world today, the odd believer does great Jihad toward the Kuffar—Fujjar—who are following Satanic footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which reminds of the aim of life. He also tries to propagate Adhikr to the entire mankind for familiarizing Lord Allah and to form harmony among them. As explained in verses 2: 152 and 3: 190-191, believers who are endowed with intelligence always remember Allah. That means in their standings, sittings, and layings, they will remember Allah. See explanation 9: 73; 61: 10-14; 45: 28-33; and 70: 4.

27. And those who are apprehensive of their Lord's punishment.

See explanation 23: 57-61.

28. Indeed, the punishment of their Lord is insecure.

The hypocrites who are reading these verses are not believing in the Hereafter as one-third of the verses of Adhikr submit, and are satisfied with this temporary worldly life as explained in verses 10: 7-9 and 11: 18-19. To those who are seeking dignity in the majority of their own people, through verses 4: 138-139 it is informed with Glad Tidings of painful punishment. See explanation 6: 6-7; and 89: 25-26.

29. And they are those who guard their sexual organs.

30. Except with their spouses, or those whom their right hands possess; then indeed, they won't be blamed.

Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war or right hands possessed by women. As explained in verse 7: 189, a married life dwelling with the spouse only is allowed in Islam. The believers have the awareness that while mating with their own spouse, even to think about other males and females is

being recorded in the Book of deeds fastened around the neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; and 58: 6. A marriage life with the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar will cause them to enter the Hades as couples as explained in verses 37: 22-23. These Fujjar who are the Mujirims are serving Satan without utilizing their intelligence as explained in verses 36: 59-62. See explanation 9: 71-72; 23: 6; 33: 35; and 49: 10.

31. Then whoever seeks beyond that—such are the aggressors.

See explanation 2: 221; 23: 7; and 48: 6.

32. And they are those who fulfill their trusts and Covenant.

33. And they are standing firm in their witnesses.

Since the believers—the vicegerents of the Three-Time Knower Allah—are living here, seeing Allah from Adhikr and are witnessing Him everywhere, they never bear witness to perjury. The Ledger of Fujjar, who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7; and they are transgressors since they do not keep the Covenant made with the Lord, as told in verses 2: 26-27 and 7: 102. To them who are giving preference to a bodily and worldly life by ignoring the soul and Hereafter, Hellfire is promised through verses 9: 67-68. See explanation 2: 282; 3: 18; and 4: 135.

34. And those who carefully maintain their prayers.

See explanation 23: 9.

35. Such will be in Paradises as honored.

36. Then what happened to those who disbelieved? They are rushing toward you.

37. They are scattering to the right and left.

When a believer explains Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—the disbelievers will hurry toward him as if they want to attack him. But on hearing Adhikr explained just like the lion's roar, they will scatter to the right side and left side, unable to do anything. Today this verse applies to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are involved in different parties of Satan mentioned in verse 58: 19, without trying to involve themselves in Allah's single party mentioned in verse 58: 22. As explained in verse 14: 43, on the Day of Judgment, they will be rushing to the destination point, lowering their heads without looking anywhere. See explanation 22: 72; 47: 16; and 68: 51-52.

38. Does everyone among them wish to be entered into the Paradise of Bliss?

This verse asks the Fujjar who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as explained in verse 56: 82. That means: do they desire that by performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, Qur'an recitation, etc., bodily, without participating with the soul, they can enter the Paradise of Bliss? They are mentioned as true disbelievers in verses 4: 150-

151; and these Mujirims who do not utilize their intelligence are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord in verse 8: 22; and these fuels of fire among mankind are mentioned as the worst creatures in the land in verse 98: 6. For them the doors of heaven won't be opened for entering Paradise as told in verse 7: 40. See explanation 53: 23-26, 39; and 69: 50.

39. Nay, indeed, We have created them from what they know.

'Nay' means the desire of the disbelievers to enter Paradise won't be fulfilled. It is told in verses 13: 14 and 40: 50 that the prayer of disbelievers won't increase anything except astray. Mankind knows that his body is created by mingling the sperm of a male and the ovum of a female. But they do not identify the soul and do not recognize the Creator Lord by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul. Thus, they will be pushed into the Hellfire, which they are earning by leading an aimless and heedless life in this world. See explanation 3: 60-61; 56: 57-59; and 69: 25-32.

40. Then nay; I do swear by the Lord of the sunrises and sunsets, indeed, We are capable.

The Lord who has fixed different rising and setting places is capable of everything. See explanation 25: 54; 37: 5; and 86: 5-8.

41. To replace them with others better than them; We won't be outrun.

This verse warns the Fujjar—who have become disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—that the Three-Time Knower Allah is capable of bringing the believers who will lead a life here testifying to Adhikr in the place of disbelievers, and He is also capable of bringing even other creatures than mankind, and that none can overcome Him or none can escape from His capture, who has the dominion and dictatorship over everything. See explanation 4: 131-133; 6: 89-90; 43: 60-61; and 56: 60-62.

42. So you leave them in ridicule and playing until they meet their Day, which they have been promised.

"The Day they have been promised" is death in the case of individuals, whereas in the case of the whole mankind, it is the Day of Judgment. This verse commands the believers to leave the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have become worthless, worse, and aimless people by ignoring Adhikr to enjoy this temporary worldly life. See explanation 29: 64; 30: 6-8; and 39: 55-60.

43. The Day they will come forth from the graves in haste; they will be hurrying as if to a goalpost.

"The Day" mentioned here is the Day of Judgment, in which they will be hurrying to the "reckoning place" from their graves without looking anywhere when the trumpet will be blown for the second time. See explanation 54: 7-8; 70: 4; and 101: 1-11.

44. Their eyes will be downcast, disgrace will cover them; that is the Day they have been promised.

See explanation 68: 42-44; and 70: 11-14.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Noah (71)

This Surath got the name Noah (Nooh) from the first verse, which says, "Indeed, We had sent Noah to his people." This Surath, which was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life, strictly warns the people until the Last Day of the last Messenger and Prophet Muhammad by pointing out the method of Messenger Noah warning his people and how their response toward him was. This Surath reminds us that if Adhikr—the Message of Allah—is followed, there will be an increase in wealth and children, and one will get a prosperous life in this world itself. At last, when the people of Noah ignored the warnings and followed their hypocritical leaders, and became hateful even to see Noah, Lord Allah made Noah pray: "You shouldn't leave any of the disbelievers' houses without destroying." Thus, due to their own sins, they were all drowned by a flood. This Surath, containing 28 verses, ends by commanding the believers that they should only seek forgiveness for believing men as well as believing women, and should not pray for the wrongdoers, even though they are close relatives, and should pray as, "You shouldn't increase anything except perdition for the wrongdoers."

1. Indeed, We had sent Noah to his people, saying that you should warn your people before the painful punishment comes to them.

Noah, who is known as 'Manu' in Hindu mythology and 'Noah' in the Bible, is the first Messenger deputed with the Lord's Book. See explanation 4: 163-164; 7: 59-64; 11: 25-49; and 29: 14-15.

2. He said: "Oh my people! Indeed, I am a manifest warner to you."

Just like all Messengers after Noah, Noah had also told his people that "I am a manifest warner to you from the Lord." See explanation 2: 119; 39: 19; and 51: 50-51.

3. "You serve Allah alone, and you heed Him, and you obey me."

Messenger Noah told his people that they should serve their Lord Allah alone, and should keep the Lord in their heart with His Message Adhikr, and you should follow Adhikr—the Straightpath—which is the only way to Him. See explanation 11: 3-4; 16: 36; and 51: 55-58.

4. "He will forgive your sins, and He will grant respite to you for the fixed term; indeed, the term of Allah, when it comes, It can't be extended, if you have knowledge."

The Three-Time Knower Lord Allah has determined and inscribed everyone's term in this worldly life in His Book when mankind was created in Paradise. But the forerun-

ner—who will enter Paradise even without Trial by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind—will change his destiny from the Ledger Sijjeen of Hell mentioned in verse 83: 7 into the Ledger Illiyyeen of Paradise as told in verse 83: 18. Such a forerunner who approves of the Lord as Impartial by utilizing Adhikr can also determine his life term by himself as explained in verse 31: 34. See explanation 2: 186; 10: 98; and 63: 11.

5. He said: "My Lord! I invited my people night and day."

6. "Then my invitation didn't increase for them anything except fleeing away."

In every period when Messengers and believers invited their people to Adhikr and thereby to Allah, most of them were fleeing from It. Even today, when the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are involved in different parties of Satan are reminded to become one in a thousand believers by following Adhikr, they can be seen fleeing away from It. By fleeing away from Adhikr, they are actually fleeing away from Allah. See explanation 34: 31-33; 51: 52-54; and 74: 49-51.

7. "And indeed, each time when I invited them for You to forgive them, they inserted their fingers into their ears, and tried to cover themselves in their garments, and became arrogant in their false pride."

As explained in verse 59: 13, today the hypocrites fear being present in front of the believer who says that without testifying to Adhikr, none can become a believer or enter Paradise. When the believer passes near them, they will wink at each other, saying, "Here is that odd man going." See explanation 39: 53-56; 54: 25; 63: 5-6; and 83: 29-34.

8. "Then indeed, I invited them loudly."

9. "Then indeed, I have informed them openly, and I have informed them secretly."

All Messengers had tried to inform their people of the Lord's Message individually and collectively, and in secret and in public. But nine hundred and ninety-nine people of all Messengers—which include the hypocrites and their blind followers—were rejecting the Lord's Message without accepting It. Today, the worthless people mentioned in verses 25: 17-18 who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are fleeing away from It even without being ready to hear It. See explanation 22: 72; 41: 26-29; and 68: 51-52.

10. "Then I told them: 'You seek forgiveness from your Lord; indeed, He is Oft-Forgiving.'"

11. "'He may shower upon you rain abundantly.'"

12. "'He may nourish you with wealth and children, and He may make for you gardens, and He may make for you rivers.'"

Mankind has to lead a life here according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, and has to identify the sins and offenses that happened before by utilizing Adhikr, and has to seek forgiveness from Allah for them and do an appropriate ransom for the serious sins and offenses that happened before. Thus, if the inhabitants of the earth become heedful, they will get rainfall in due measure, an increase in agriculture, cattle, wealth, and children, and will have a prosperous life in this world itself. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are showing more aversion toward Adhikr than any other people. So they are mentioned in verse 98: 6 as the worst creatures in the land, and in verse 8: 22 as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 5: 65-66; 7: 96; and 44: 25-27.

13. "What happened to you? You do not give any importance to Allah."

The people of all periods who were going to be destroyed were following their will and whims by forgetting Allah, and were following their hypocritical, transgressing leaders. When they are reminded of Allah, their arrogance becomes deeper. As explained in verses 14: 28-30, today the condition of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world, whose final refuge is Hellfire—the house of the worthless—is worse and more pathetic than this. See explanation 9: 67-68; 39: 59-60, 65-67; and 59: 19.

14. "And surely He has created you stage by stage."

Mankind, who was created in Paradise, has seven phases. While the first man, Adam, was created in Paradise, the soul of entire mankind until the Last Day were also created. As explained in verse 7: 172, then Lord Allah held a Covenant from each one by asking: "Am I not your Lord?", and everyone made the Covenant agreeing: "Yes, we do witness." This is the first phase of mankind. Then everyone is sent down to earth by being deposited in the nape of Adam. Then through the napes of the progenies of Adam, everyone reaches his or her father's nape. The soul situated in the nape of the father is transferred through an Angel to the developing embryo in the womb of the mother in the fourth month. Up to this is the second phase. The child in the womb, which already has life, on getting the soul also becomes having a Rooh (Life + Soul). The period from this until the age of fifteen is the third phase. Any child dying before attaining fifteen years will return to Paradise as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. Life in this world from the age of fifteen until death is the fourth phase. The fourth phase of life aims to identify the Lord by utilizing Adhikr—the Lord's Book—identify himself, try to keep the universe in its equilibrium, prepare Paradise here, and inherit Paradise after death. As explained in verse 23: 100, the period between death and Resurrection is the 'Burzaq', which is the fifth phase. As explained in verse 70: 4, the Day of Judgment—the period of which is fifty thousand years—is the sixth phase. Those who have received the Lord's Book and have prepared Paradise from the fourth phase will get Paradise in the Hereafter, while those who do not prepare Paradise after getting the Lord's Book will get Hellfire. Life in Paradise and Hell is the seventh phase. As explained in verse 2: 62, those who have not received the Lord's Book will be sent to another world than Paradise and Hell. It is particularly notable

that after the creation of the soul, it passes through different stages, and it never perishes.

See explanation 4: 1; and 76: 1.

15. "Didn't you see how Allah has created seven heavens one above another?"

Just like the seven phases of mankind, the heavens and earth are also created as seven, one above another. See explanation 10: 5; 23: 17; 65: 12; and 67: 3.

16. "And He has made in them the moon as light, and He made the sun as a lamp."

See explanation 25: 61-62; and 67: 5.

17. "And Allah has caused you to grow like a planting from the earth."

See explanation 3: 37; 32: 7-9; and 53: 32.

18. "Then He will return you to it, and He will deliver you out a delivery."

See explanation 2: 28; 20: 55; and 40: 11-12.

19. "And Allah has spread the earth as a carpet for you."

20. "So that you may travel through the mountain paths and through other wide paths."

It is the Creator Lord who made the earth wide and taught mankind the creation of roads, railway tracks, bridges, mountain paths, skyways, etc. This verse commands mankind to remember Allah while traveling through them. See explanation 16: 14-18; 43: 13-14; and 88: 20.

21. Noah said: "My Lord! Indeed, they have disobeyed me, and they have followed the one whose wealth and children increase for him nothing except loss."

In every period, the people about to be destroyed were following the hypocritical human Satan. Today, also the Fajir among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are following their hypocritical transgressors who will enter the bottom of Hell even without Trial. In verse 8: 22, these two groups—Fujjar—who don't utilize their intelligence are mentioned as the worst creatures near Allah for being deaf and dumb toward Adhikr. See explanation 1: 7; 7: 175-176; and 48: 6.

22. "They have plotted a great plot."

See explanation 3: 54; 14: 46; 27: 48-51; and 35: 10-11.

23. "They also told: 'You don't shun your deities, and you don't shun Vad, Suva'a, Yagoosa, Yahooqa, and Nasr.'"

Those people were worshipping the Prophets who lived in different generations that passed between Adam and Noah by making their idols, considering them as deities. The names of some idols that people were worshipping are mentioned in this verse.

See explanation 21: 36-37, 41-43; and 53: 19-20.

24. "And surely they have misled many; and You shouldn't increase for the wrongdoers anything except astray."

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are involved in mischievous activities by neglecting Adhikr—which is the only instrument to identify oneself and the aim of life—are also misleading the other people of the Messenger's community. By seeing their worst way of life, other people do not like to hear even the word Qur'an. These Fujjar—who are so greedy for this worldly life and are hurrying for the emergence of the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist—will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community after Jesus kills the Antichrist at his second coming. Thus the Command of the verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 17: 82; 33: 72-73; and 39: 47-48.

25. Due to their own offenses, they were drowned; thus, they were entered into the fire; then, for them, they didn't find any helpers besides Allah.

See explanation 11: 25-44; 29: 40-43; and 54: 9-15.

26. And Noah prayed: "My Lord! You shouldn't leave any from the houses of disbelievers."

See explanation 39: 32; and 41: 41-43.

27. "Indeed, if You leave them, they will stray Your servants; they will never give birth except to the Fajir Kuffar."

Since all the people of Noah became transgressing disbelievers, Messenger Noah was praying to the Lord: "They and whoever will be born from them will also be the Fajir Kuffar, so You shouldn't leave anyone from the disbelievers without destroying." As explained in verses 14: 28-30, the house of disbelievers, who, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the best favor from Allah, are converting It into disbelief in the Hereafter, is Jahannam (Hellfire). See explanation 7: 101-102.

As explained in verses 3: 7-10, after 30 years from the Messenger's departure, those who read the Lord's Book are in three groups. Among them, the Ledger of Kaffir and Fajir, who are the Fujjar, is in Sijjeen of Hell as explained in verse 83: 7. They are the Kuffar as explained in verses 83: 34 and 36. As explained in verse 83: 29, the Mujirim Fujjar who are serving Satan will ridicule the believers who follow Adhikr. It is told in verse 32: 18 that Fujjar are the transgressors, and in verses 9: 67-68 it is told that the hypocrites—who are niggardly and are commanding evil and are forbidding good and who have forgotten Allah—are the transgressors, and for them and the Kuffar, Hellfire is promised.

These worst creatures, who are following the footsteps of Satan by rejecting Adhikr—the Book for purifying the soul—are destined for any of the seven doors of Hellfire as explained in verse 15: 44. Even though they are trying to extinguish the

Light of Allah—Adhikr—Allah will spread It all over the world through the believers as told in verses 9: 32-33. It is told in verses 9: 54-55 and 84-85 that Lord Allah intends to punish the hypocrites with their wealth and children, and that they have perished while they are disbelievers. The scene of quarreling, arguing, and blaming among the hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in Hell is explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 25: 33-34; and 58: 14-19.

28. "My Lord! You forgive me, for my parents, and for those who entered my house as believing men and believing women; and You shouldn't increase anything except perdition for the wrongdoers."

Since one of the sons and the wife of Noah were disbelievers, it is told in this verse particularly: "those who entered my house as believing men and believing women." The Messenger and the one in a thousand believer are allowed to seek forgiveness and perform funeral prayers only for believing men and believing women, as explained in verses 9: 84, 113; and 47: 19. The Fujjar people do not approve of the fact that none can become a believer except with Adhikr—the Permission of Allah. They also do not utilize Adhikr as the Criterion to distinguish good and evil, as Insight, and as a Balance to weigh deeds to see whether they are acceptable or not in the Hereafter. So they can neither become believers nor distinguish others as to whether they are believers or disbelievers. As explained in verse 4: 140, Allah will gather in Hellfire the hypocrites who make the speech and the disbelievers who listen to their speech. See explanation 11: 45-47; 57: 19; and 58: 22.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Jinn (72)

This Surath got the name Al-Jinn (the Sprites) from the first verse, which says that a group from the Jinn happened to hear this Reading. This Surath was revealed in Mecca, pointing to the event that happened at the time of the Messenger's returning from Thwaef to Mecca in the tenth year of the Messenger Muhammad's Prophethood after a group of Jinn heard the Lord's Book from him, as told in verse 46: 29.

By quoting the condition of the Jinn before hearing Adhikr and how they became believers after hearing Adhikr, this Surath commands mankind—who have been taught Adhikr from Paradise and thereby became honored above all other creatures—to have a sense of superiority. This Surath warns that mankind and their Jinn Soulmate who neglect Adhikr after receiving It will be filled in Hellfire. Whoever, including Messengers, is doing anything against the dos and don'ts of the Lord's Message Adhikr, won't get any refuge from Allah. It is warned that the disbelievers will recognize at the time of their death and on the Day of Judgment the fact that the party of believers, which is the single party of Allah, is the greatest and biggest. This Surath, containing 28 verses, ends by commanding that by utilizing Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge—everyone should ensure that the return of him and his Jinn Soulmate is into Paradise.

1. You say: "Indeed, it has been inspired into me that indeed, a group from Sprites happened to listen to me; thus they said that indeed, we have heard a wonderful Reading."

The Messenger hadn't known the event mentioned in verse 46: 29: that a group of Sprites heard verses of the Lord's Book from him, and they went to their people as warners. Through this verse, the Messenger is commanded to say: "I had not known that news, but I came to know It when I was inspired with that news from the Lord." See explanation 50: 1-4; 54: 17; and 55: 13.

2. "It guides into the Straight way, so we believed with It, and we will never associate anyone with our Lord."

Adhikr is the Criterion to distinguish good and bad in all parts of life. The believing Jinn—Sprites—are saying that Allah is the only Deity, and that there are no associates to Him. Since the Sprites, who are the Soulmate of mankind, can understand Adhikr very easily, they became believers on hearing Adhikr for the first time. It is the duty of mankind to propagate Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the Balance in its equilibrium—aiming to postpone the deadline of the universe. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have made their food rejecting Adhikr as explained in

verse 7: 26, are hurrying to involve themselves in mischievous activities causing the destruction of the universe. They are saying, "Allah, Allah" with their tongues, but in practice, they are leading a heedless and aimless life without having the Remembrance of Allah. See explanation 2: 256; 7: 146-147, 179; 21: 24-25; and 63: 9-11.

3. "And indeed, He—the Majesty of our Lord is Superior; He has neither selected any mate nor has any child."

The Creator Lord Allah—who has neither spouse nor children, who is not anyone's child, who has no comparison or similarity, and who doesn't depend on anyone while everyone depends on Him—is the Highest, Majesty, and Superior. See explanation 18: 4-5; 36: 83; 42: 11-12; 52: 48; and 112: 1-4.

4. "Indeed, the fools among us were saying of Allah unjust words."

Only on hearing Adhikr from Messenger Muhammad did the Sprites understand the fact that whatever some fools among them were telling about Allah was unjust and an offense. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an not only do not become proud by understanding Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, but they also fear Spirits and Satan. Moreover, they are also approaching different types of witchcraft and Satanic forces to avoid Satanic possessions from Sprites and Satan, as explained in verses 4: 51-52 and 16: 36. See explanation 34: 40-41; and 62: 5-6.

5. "And indeed, we thought that mankind and Sprites would never tell a lie about Allah."

On hearing Adhikr only, the Sprites could become believers and identify the fact that what the nine hundred and ninety-nine in a thousand among humans and Sprites are saying about Allah is a lie. Just like that, today also, only when one becomes a believer with Adhikr will he get confirmation that the concepts of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar about Allah, the Messenger, and Islam are false, and that they are forging a lie about Allah. Today, since Adhikr is the Book for the entire mankind, the Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr are the disbelievers and the fuel of Hellfire from mankind. The verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them, and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 7: 28-30; 25: 33-34; and 40: 47-50.

6. "And indeed, the men among humans were seeking refuge with men among Sprites; it caused their pride to increase."

From this verse, it is understood that apart from Angels, there are males and females among Sprites. All Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not keep Allah in their hearts, as 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book submit, are serving Satan by the influence of their Jinn Soulmate. Thus, the pride of the Jinn Satan—that they can make mankind astray—is increasing. See explanation 4: 40-42, 118; 6: 128-130; 7: 37; and 50: 27-30.

7. "And indeed, they also thought just like you thought: that Allah will never send anyone."

That means just like the human thought, Jinn also thought that Allah would never depute any Messenger to the earth. People of every period were rejecting the Messengers deputed to them, thinking that Allah is not going to depute any Messenger to us. Now, when there won't be even a believer familiarizing Allah to the entire mankind by propagating Adhikr, the emergence of the Antichrist, which is one of the ten crucial signs of Doomsday as explained in verse 6:158, will happen. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar will accept him first as a Prophet for water and food, and later even as Lord for fulfilling their sexual ambitions. See explanation 8: 48; and 40: 34.

8. "And indeed, we approached the sky, but now we found it assigned with mighty guards and flames."

That means before deputing the Messenger, the Jinn were approaching the sky to know the news of the Supreme Council. But in advance of the deputation of the Messenger, Sprites found mighty guards and meteors there which would not allow them to approach the sky. See explanation 37: 6-10; 38: 67-70; and 67: 5.

9. "And indeed, we used to sit in some of the seats for hearing; now whoever tries to sit for hearing, he will find a sudden attack with a flame."

Before the deputation of Messenger Muhammad, the Sprites were informing the news which they heard from the sky to their friends among mankind mentioned in verse 6. Thus, the astrologists and predictors were misleading the people by using ninety-nine percent of the news they got from the Sprites, adding their own lies with it. As explained in verses 4: 118 and 19: 83, the Disbeliever Satan is given the ability to entrap and make astray nine hundred and ninety-nine out of a thousand of mankind. The Jinn are saying that in advance of the deputation of Messenger Muhammad, the entrance there was closed forever, and they were chased by flames of fire.

10. "And indeed, we don't know whether their Lord intends evil for those in the earth, or whether He intends for them the Straight way."

It is told in this verse that by prohibiting entrance for the Sprites from hearing the news in the highest summit, the Sprites didn't know whether their Lord intends to affect any evil upon mankind and their Sprite Soulmate, or He intends Guidance for them. Thus, they started to inquire about/ throughout the earth. It was then that the Sprites happened to hear the Messenger reading the Lord's Book, and going back to their people as warners. Today, since the Lord's Book Adhikr is formed, whoever holdfasts to It, holdfasts the Lord and is guided into the Straightpath, as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101-102; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. See explanation 2: 185-186; and 72: 1-4.

11. "And indeed, among us there are righteous ones, and indeed, among us there are those not righteous; indeed, we are living in different ways."

Those who do not transform their Jinn Soulmate into believers with Adhikr are the wicked who are destined for the seven doors of Hellfire, as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 32: 12; 58: 19-22; and 64: 2.

12. "And indeed, we had presumed that we can neither defeat Allah on the earth, nor can we escape from Him by flying."

That means the Jinn have understood that humans and their Jinn Soulmate cannot disappear from the earth by dissolving in the earth, or escape from Him by running away anywhere beyond His reach. Since mankind is taught Adhikr, it is his duty to transform his Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr. But since the Fujjar do not perform their duty due to bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys carrying a burden, as explained in verse 62: 5, the punishment for making his Jinn Soulmate enter Hell must also be borne by the Fujjar. See explanation 9: 101-102; 20: 99-100; 42: 31; and 55: 1-4, 33.

13. "And indeed, when we heard the Guidance, we believed in It; thus whoever believes in his Lord, then he doesn't fear any loss or injustice."

The Guidance mentioned in 80 verses in the Lord's Book—such as 2: 38, 185; 16: 89; 45: 11, etc.—is Adhikr. This verse also teaches that anyone who does not utilize Adhikr will not become a believer with Allah. Since Messenger Muhammad's reading of the Lord's Book involved participation of the heart and soul, the Jinns became believers as soon as they heard the Reading from the Messenger. The Jinn are saying that whoever believes in Allah as Adhikr submits, he needn't fear that he will be lost or shown any injustice. Only those who testify to Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and their Jinn Soulmate, can be included in the one in a thousand believer for Paradise. See explanation 4: 174-175; 51: 55; and 54: 17.

14. "And indeed, among us there are those who submitted everything to Allah (Muslims), and among us there are the unjust; then whoever submitted everything to Allah—then such have hastened to the Straight way."

The Muslims mentioned here are those who became believers by hearing Adhikr—the Guidance, as mentioned in the previous verse. Many among them are unjust by not becoming believers and Muslims even after hearing Adhikr. So whoever from among humans or Jinn is serving the Lord by submitting everything to Him, such only are hastening to Guidance. As told in verse 16: 89, Muslims are those who utilize Adhikr as the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr are claiming that they are the Muslims who will go to Paradise. Actually they are the true disbelievers, as told in verses 4: 150-151. Believers always, especially in the prostration of recitation, will pray with the soul: "Allahumma La Thaj'alna minal Qhasithween, Vaj'alna minal Muqhsithween"—"Oh Allah! You shouldn't include us among those who do injustice; You include us among those who do Justice with Adhikr." See explanation 3: 101-104; 4:

135; 22: 24; and 41: 33-35.

15. "And those who do unjust deeds—then they will become the fuel of Hellfire."

The Fujjar have read verse 18: 101, which says that those who have a veil on their eyes for seeing Dhikree—Adhikr—and are not ready to hear Adhikr are the disbelievers in Hellfire. See explanation 20: 124-127; 66: 6-7; and 67: 6-12.

16. "And if they remain steadfastly upon the Path, surely We will make them drink water abundantly."

That means if they were existing as Muslims by submitting everything to Allah, they would have received water and other sustenance abundantly. See explanation 7: 96; 39: 7; and 71: 11-13.

17. "To test them thereby; and whoever is neglecting the Remembrance of his Lord, He will thrust him into severe punishment."

As explained in verses 7: 16-17, Satan entraps humans and their Jinn Soulmate into Hellfire—which is the house of Satan—by preventing them from Adhikr, the Straightpath of Allah. Even though it is given the meaning "whoever is neglecting the Remembrance of his Lord", it means: "whoever is neglecting Adhikr, which makes the Remembrance of Allah." See explanation 7: 201-202; 43: 36-39; and 87: 9-12.

18. "And indeed, Masjids are for Allah, so you don't invoke anyone with Allah."

Masjids are the houses of Allah as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar have become Mushriks by deviating into different groups, as explained in verses 30: 30-31, and they are involved in the party of Satan, as explained in verse 58: 19. They have converted the Masjids, which are to be the houses of Allah, into the house of Satan. It is taught by Lord Allah through His Messenger that in the last period the Masjids will be huge buildings, but there will be no Guidance—Adhikr—and they will be preventing people from the Guidance. Since today the Masjids all over the world are Masjidu Dhirar—harmful Mosques, as explained in verses 9: 107-108—the one in a thousand believer who lives on the Straightpath by holding fast to Adhikr won't even enter the Masjids. In this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the lifestyle and mode of prayer the odd believer should follow is as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 2: 152; 9: 17-18; 10: 87; 25: 52, and 74.

19. "And indeed, whenever the servant of Allah stood up to pray to Him, they crowded to ready themselves to attack him."

This verse mentions the scene where the Meccan pagans crowded to attack the Messenger when he was standing to pray to the Lord. Just like the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar of today, the Meccan pagans during the period of Messenger Muhammad also didn't approve of the fact that Masjids belong to Allah. The mode of prayer of the Fujjar who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr is worse than that of the

prayer of the Meccan pagans during the period of Messenger Muhammad as explained in verse 8: 35. That is why they are mentioned as the deaf who do not hear Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book; the dumb who do not tell others about Adhikr; the worst creatures who do not utilize their intelligence; and in the worst place and the most strayed, as said in verses 8: 22 and 25: 34. See explanation 2: 17-18, 29-30; 48: 25; 54: 25-26; and 68: 51-52.

20. You say: "Indeed, I will invoke only my Lord, and I won't associate anyone with Him."

The one in a thousand believer who selected Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise will only consider Allah as He should be considered, and will invoke and fear Him alone. The Fujjar who are involved in the party of Satan as told in verse 58: 19 are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151. They have become Mushriks by deviating into different groups and associating others in the dominion of Allah, as explained in verses 30: 30-32. Actually, Adhikr is revealed to live here in the awareness that "I am none, I have nothing, and everything belongs to Allah" by approving of Allah as the single Deity and owner. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are leading a life here against this teaching, so that the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will witness and argue against them and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. That means the Impartial Allah doesn't make anyone enter Paradise or Hell. See explanation 10: 108; 12: 108; and 69: 48-52.

21. You say: "Indeed, I don't have any control over you for harm or Straight way."

Whether male or female, whoever converts his or her Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr—the Insight, then he or she and his or her Jinn Soulmate can enter Paradise, as explained in verses 10: 108 and 43: 36-39. See explanation 2: 119; 7: 188; 39: 19; and 51: 50-51.

22. You say: "Indeed, none is there to give refuge to me from Allah, and I never find any refuge besides Him."

This verse commands the Messenger and believers who have entrusted all their affairs to Allah to declare individually that none can save me from the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah, who is well-acquainted with everything, and that I have no protector or any other place of refuge besides Him. Then only will they become Allah's vicegerents who serve Him alone. Since today Adhikr is formed as a Book, whoever lives here by holding fast to It, holdfasted Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as explained in verses 3: 101-102. See explanation 18: 27-28; 36: 61; and 39: 11-14.

23. "Except the conveyance from Allah and His Messages; and whoever disobeys Allah and His Messenger—then indeed, he has the fire of Hades; he will be in it forever eternally."

It is told in this verse that the life of Messenger Muhammad is nothing except Adhikr, which is a conveyance and Messages from Allah. The believers who serve Allah

alone are helping Allah by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind. Then only do they become those who are serving Allah alone. The hypocrites who are serving Satan by hiding Allah and His Messenger in Adhikr have fire from the Hades in which they will abide forever eternally. See explanation 5: 67; 9: 65-67; and 48: 6.

24. "Until they see whatever they are promised, then they will know who has the weakest helper and is less in multitude."

'Whatever they are promised' is death in the case of an individual, whereas in the case of the whole mankind, it is the Day of Judgment. The nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand Fujjar—who are the inmates of Hellfire by being involved in different parties of Satan—are thinking that they are the big party and are capable of helping one another. They consider the one in a thousand believer who lives here, depending only upon Allah, as an odd person with no one to help him. But this verse warns the Fujjar that at the time of their death, they will understand that their thoughts were false. At that time, only these Mujirims, who have taken Satan as protector, will realize the fact that the party of the Believer Allah—which includes Allah, His Messengers, Angels, and believers from mankind and Sprites—is the strongest and the most powerful. See explanation 7: 48-49; 38: 59-62; and 40: 49-50.

25. You say: "I don't know whether what is promised to you will happen shortly, or whether my Lord has made it distant."

That means the Messenger didn't know whether the time of the Day of Judgment is near or far. See explanation 7: 187; and 41: 47.

26. "Knower of the unseen; then He won't reveal His unseen Knowledge to anyone,"

As explained in verses 7: 52; 16: 89; and 25: 33, in Adhikr—which is the Best Interpretation of the Book from the Three-Time Knower Lord—everything is explained. The Messenger and the believers are commanded to ask about the Impartial Lord to the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59. This Three-Time Knower is the author of the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr, as explained in verse 41: 41. See explanation 2: 2-3; 16: 43-44; and 57: 21-22.

27. "Except to the Messenger whom He pleases; then indeed, He will lead him forward by assigning guards in front of him and behind him."

This verse says that Allah will protect Messengers and believers who propagate Adhikr—the Message of Allah, the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—to all entire mankind by giving an escort of Angels. See explanation 3: 79-80; 5: 67; 13: 11; 22: 52-54; and 58: 22.

28. "To know that they have conveyed the Messages of their Lord, and He encompasses whatever is with them, and He has inscribed the number of everything."

That means the Three-Time Knower Allah, who is acquainted with everything, has

already inscribed everything that will happen in the universe in His Book Adhikr, the preservation of which is undertaken by Him. It is according to that Book that He decides who, when, and where Messengers are to be deputed, and who will answer to the invitation of Messengers positively and negatively. "To know that they have conveyed the Messages of their Lord" means to know for the believers who bear the vicegerency of Allah. By understanding this fact, the believer, by utilizing Adhikr—the Confirming Truth—will make sure that his fate is for Paradise, and will propagate Adhikr throughout the world, aiming to extend the lifetime of the universe. See explanation 19: 64; 65: 12; and 69: 51.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Muzammil (73)

This Surath got the name "Al-Muzammil" (the one enwrapped) from the first verse, which salutes the Messenger as "Oh the one who is enwrapped". This Surath, containing 20 verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. This Surath commands the Messenger and believers to codify their life under the Light of the verses of the Lord's Book according to the revelation of the Lord. It is warned that the disbelievers who reject the Day of Judgment, on which even children will become old-aged, will have Hades, chains, and painful punishment. It is also warned that Messenger Muhammad, who has been deputed to you, is just like Messenger Moses, deputed to Pharaoh, and if you reject Messenger Muhammad, you will also be seized just like Pharaoh was seized for rejecting Moses. This Surath ends by informing that you have to establish prayer to establish Adhikr, the life of this fourth phase is for preparing Paradise for the seventh phase, and that without utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise, none will enter Paradise.

1. Oh, the one who is enwrapped.

2. You awake in the night except for a little.

Through this verse, the Messenger is commanded to awake from sleep and perform prayer except for a little time in the night. The Messenger was receiving verses as revelation from the Lord, mostly in prayer. That is why it is told in verse 20: 14 that you establish prayer to establish Dhikree. It is told in verse 29: 45: "You read and convey what has been revealed to you of the Book, and you establish prayer; indeed, prayer prohibits shameful and forbidden things, and the Adhikr—the Remembrance of Lord Allah—is the greatest, and Allah knows whatever you have been producing." As explained in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-64; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 28-29, in the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, nothing is omitted without being recorded, whether small or big, and on the Day of Judgment the reckoning of everyone will be conducted by reading it himself or herself after receiving It as an illuminated spread-open book. When verses 96: 16-19 were revealed in the 45th age of Messenger Muhammad, Meccan pagans, including males and females, were encompassing the Ka'ba nude. At that time, the prayer of Messenger Muhammad was one single prolonged prostration. Surath 96 ends as: "then you perform prostration, you seek the approach of the Lord." The Lord has taught through His Messenger that the servant is closest to the Lord in prostration, and so he should do Jihad in prostration. That means everything that one wants should be asked in prostration.

As explained in verses 7: 205-206, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no congregational prayer today. So the odd believer should read

Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—in the dawns and dusks, and should do prolonged prostration of recitation, and should propagate Adhikr throughout the world, aiming to form the harmony of mankind. He should also involve himself in organic farming and planting trees, aiming for the welfare of thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, and should encourage and help others to do so. Moreover, according to the Command of the verses 9: 73, 25: 52, and 66: 9, he should do Jihad toward the hypocrites and Kuffar who are obstructing the propagation of Adhikr. See explanation 2: 2-5; 5: 48; and 51: 50.

3. Half of it, or you reduce a little from it.

As told in verse 20, to perform prayer in the middle of the night or one-third of the night.

4. Or you increase a little more than it, and you codify this Reading as it should be codified.

"Or you increase a little more than it" means you perform prayer in the night for two-thirds of it, as told in verse 20. "You codify this Reading as it should be codified" means you codify your life according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr. During the period of Messenger Muhammad, there was no codified Book. As told in verse 25: 32, for the allegation of the disbelievers during the period of Messenger Muhammad that "why is this Reading not revealed at once/ at a time", It is replied that It is because We have to brace your heart with It, and We have to arrange your life with It gradually. It is told in verse 83: 7 that the Ledger of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers mentioned in verse 3: 7, is in Sijjeen of Hell. The one in a thousand believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Permission of the Lord will convert his Ledger from Sijjeen of Hell into Illiyyeen of Paradise, mentioned in verse 83: 18. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that the fate won't be changed except with prayer. Two conditions for getting an answer to prayer and accepting deeds are explained in verse 2: 186. It is told in verses 13: 14 and 40: 50 that the prayer of disbelievers, including the hypocrites and their blind followers, won't increase anything except astray. As explained in verse 9: 82, the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell. See explanation 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 36: 12; and 68: 4.

5. Indeed, We will soon send upon you a heavy word.

After the revelation of earlier verses, this verse gives reference to the revelation of verses that would cause the opposition and enmity of disbelievers and hypocrites, and the verses commanding strenuous striving, migration, war, etc. "Weighty word" refers to verses such as the verses warning about the Day of Judgment, in which no bearer of a burden will bear the burden of others, told in verse 35: 18; the Day in which the disbeliever's sight, hearing, skins, hands, and legs will witness against them, told in verses 17: 36 and 41: 19-24; the Day the earth will submit its record, told in verse 99: 4; the Day in which the reckoning of everyone will be done by them-

selves by reading their Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, which will be given to everyone as an open illuminated book, told in verses 17: 13-14; the Day of Judgement the duration of which will be as long as fifty thousand years, told in verse 70: 4; the Day in which Prophets and believers will be brought as witnesses, told in verse 39: 69; and deeds will be evaluated by utilizing Adhikr—the Truth—as the Balance, told in verses 39: 69 and 75; and the verses warning that on that Day the wrongdoers who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It will wail: "Woe to me! So and so obstructed me from Adhikr after I received It; Satan was a manifest traitor to mankind," told in verses 25: 27-29; verses warning about the scene of human Satan hypocrites and their blind followers accusing, arguing, cursing, and blaming each other from Hell, explained in verses 2: 165-167; the verses warning that against the Fujjar people who are invoking others besides Allah and are giving offerings besides to Allah, expecting that they will intercede for them in the Hereafter, the saintly people saying: "Glory to You! You gave sustenance to them and to their forefathers until they forgot Adhikr, and they were a worthless people," told in verses 25: 17-18; and the Messenger complaining to Allah that they migrated from this Reading, told in verse 25: 30. Remember that the Fujjar who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, didn't migrate from the Arabic Qur'an, but they migrated from Adhikr, which is the Splendid Book. By reading the Arabic Qur'an, the Fujjar are darted away from Islam as an arrow is darted from its bow. See explanation 1: 3; 39: 71-72; and 57: 12-15.

6. Indeed, the night is suitable for getting a presence of mind and to form the word straight.

The Three-Time Knower Lord says that since one will get loneliness in the night, there is a chance to get concentration of mind, and since the night will be free from the disturbance of other noises, It will be possible to read Adhikr—the Straight Book—responding with the mind to Its meaning and Message. Through verses 16: 43 and 21: 7 it is commanded to ask about anything one doesn't know to the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, who is the author of the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr. In this last period, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle the odd believer should follow is as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 2: 62, 238; and 17: 79.

7. Indeed, you have a long journey during the daytime.

This refers to the journey the Messenger made into Syria and Yemen for business purposes. Since the Messenger was busy on journeys for business purposes and other affairs, the prayer, which is the interview with the Lord, is to be performed peacefully and tranquilly at night. See explanation 9: 111-112 and 33: 33-35.

8. And you remember the name of your Lord, and you prepare to return to Him.

This verse commands the believer that since Adhikr is codified as a Book, he should live here under the Light of It, remembering the Lord always, and should codify his

life under the Light of Adhikr, and should prepare Paradise in this fourth phase to get It in the seventh phase in the Hereafter, as explained in verse 7: 43. See explanation 50: 31-35; 70: 19; and 76: 25-26.

9. The Lord of the east and west; there is no Deity besides Him, so you select Him as Authority.

See explanation 2: 115; 39: 62; and 64: 12-13.

10. And you be patient about what they are saying, and you leave them with a beautiful leaving.

The Messenger is commanded to ignore the allegations of the disbelievers and to avoid them gently in the consciousness that the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah is acquainted with the deeds of His servants and is observing them always. Through verse 25: 52, today the odd believers are commanded to do strenuous strives with Adhikr toward the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers who are trying to extinguish Adhikr—the Light of Allah—with their mouths, as told in verses 9: 32 and 61: 8. See explanation 22: 78; 25: 30.

11. And you leave Me and the rejecters who are bestowed with favors; give them respite for a while for enjoying.

Allah tells the believers to leave to Allah the handling of those who are bestowed with favors and are spendthrifts. As told in verse 19: 83, Satan is fulfilling the needs of the disbelievers for them. So the Impartial Allah is reminding the believers to leave the disbelievers, who are the friends of Satan, to enjoy this temporary worldly life. See explanation 43: 33-35 and 68: 44-45.

12. Indeed, with Us there are fetters and Hades.

See explanation 34: 31-33, 40: 70-72, and 76: 4.

13. And the choking food and painful punishment.

See explanation 44: 43-48.

14. The Day the earth and the mountains will be violently shaken, the mountains will become moving like sand.

See explanation 70: 8-9.

15. Indeed, We have sent to you a Messenger witnessing upon you just like We had sent a Messenger to Pharaoh.

This verse testifies to the reference in the Bible that a Messenger, just like Moses, will come to you. See explanation 2: 143 and 69: 40.

16. Then Pharaoh disobeyed the Messenger; then We seized him with a firm grip.

See explanation 29: 40 and 40: 4-6.

17. Then how would you become heedful if you are rejecting a Day in which children will become elderly?

Through this verse, it is asked of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar: how will you become heedful by testifying to Adhikr if you are rejecting a Day, due to the terror of which even children will become grey-headed? The Fujjar, who are bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys bearing a burden, as explained in verse 62: 5, and have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr, as explained in verses 25: 17-18, must bear the burden for the destruction of the universe, as explained in verses 20: 99-101. See explanation 20: 124-127, 63: 9, and 70: 4.

18. The sky will split asunder due to It; the Promise of It is to be accomplished.

19. Indeed, this is the Ticket for the one who seeks a Path to his Lord.

This verse is repeated in verse 76: 29. Adhikr is the Ticket to reach Allah, who is in Paradise. That means without utilizing Adhikr—the Ticket—none can enter Paradise. If it is told in verse 69: 48 that the one in a thousand believer for Paradise who is heedful will only utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise, it is told in verse 69: 50 that Adhikr is a cause of sorrow for the disbelievers. It is told in verse 80: 17 that the human who hid Adhikr has been killed, and in verse 63: 4 it is told that Allah has killed the hypocrites. See explanation 9: 67-68, 84-85; and 18: 100-101.

20. Indeed, your Lord knows indeed, you and among those who are with you are standing for prayer two-thirds of the night, or half of it, or one-third of it; and Allah is determining the measure of night and day; He knows that you are unable to count it, then He has turned to you, so you read from the Reading what is easy for you; He knows some of you are patients, and some of you are traveling in the earth seeking the favors of Allah, and some others are fighting in the way of Allah; so you read what is easy from the Reading, and you steadfast the prayer, you give welfare tax, and you give a handsome loan to Allah; whatever you send ahead for your soul from the best, you will find it with Allah, and it will be the best and greatest reward; you seek forgiveness from Allah; indeed, Allah is the Oft-Forgiving, the Merciful.

It is told in this verse that Allah knows the Messenger and some of his companions who are engaged in different works are performing prayer for two-thirds of the night or one-third of the night as commanded to the Messenger through verses 2-4 of this Surath. So in that period, when there was no access to know the time, it was enough to perform prayer by calculating the time as accurately as possible. It is also told that Allah knows there are patients and travelers among you, and so it is enough to perform prayer by reading what is possible from the Book. Since war was commanded in the second year of the Hijra in the Messenger's Medina life, and it is told that some others are fighting in the way of Allah, this verse gives intimation for the prayer at the time of war. This verse is also proof that the Lord's Book doesn't say anything in a particular order.

In the early period, verses containing the laws and suggestions for codifying a way of life under the Light of Adhikr were revealed. As explained in verse 5: 3, the revelation of the verses was completed by the Farewell Pilgrimage of Messenger Muhammad. Since this is the time for the arrival of the Antichrist, one of the ten crucial signs of Doomsday as explained in verse 6: 158, is about to happen, and there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should try to propagate Adhikr, which is the Light to bring mankind from darkness to Light as well as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, aiming to eradicate bloodshed, terrorism, communalism, racism, selfishness, etc. and thereby to form the harmony of mankind and to have a peaceful and tranquil life. See explanation 29: 45; 4: 15-18; and 71: 18.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Mudasir (74)

This Surath got the name Al-Mudasir (the one who is enveloped) from the first verse, which says, "Oh, the one who is enveloped in clothes." This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. Verses 1–7 of this Surath were revealed after the revelation of 96: 1–5, and verses 8–56 were revealed after the Messenger started propagation publicly. This Surath, revealed commanding the public propagation of the Lord's Message, warns that those who lead a life showing reluctance to Adhikr will be roasted in Hell without getting any benefit from their wealth or children. This Surath reminds us that the aim of mentioning the number of Angels who are the guards of Hell is to create confusion in the hearts of the disbelievers and to increase the belief of the believers. This Surath also informs mankind that every soul is a pledge for what she has earned. It is told in this Surath that the Fujjar flee from hearing Adhikr—the Ticket—just like wild donkeys flee hearing the lion's roar. This Surath, containing 56 verses, ends by reminding that to get heedfulness and forgiveness, one should utilize Adhikr as the Reminder.

1. Oh, the one who is enveloped.

Verses 96: 1–5 were revealed first as the revelation from the Lord. Then he became panicked and rushed to his house, saying to his wife Khadeeja, "You envelope me, you envelope me," and thus he lay down due to fever. The Messenger didn't receive revelation for a year after that. During that time, he often thought of ending his life by jumping from the top of the mountain. But every time he was trying for it, Angel Jibreel approached him, consoling him: "You are the Messenger of the Lord." After the revelation of verses 96: 1–5, verses 1–7 of Surath Mudasir were revealed.

2. You stand up, and you warn.

That means the aim of the life of mankind is not to waste time lying down. So you warn mankind with what is revealed to you from the Lord. See explanation 36: 69–70 and 71: 1.

3. And you proclaim your Lord's greatness.

That means by propagating the Book revealed from the Lord to the entire mankind in their heart's language, you familiarize the Lord as the greatest. See explanation 32: 4 and 71: 26–28.

4. And you purify your clothes.

That means, along with purifying the soul with Adhikr, the clothes that cover the body should also be cleaned. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that

cleanliness is part of belief. See explanation 2: 222; 4: 43 and 5: 6.

5. You keep away from filth.

All footsteps of Satan are filth. It is told in verses 9: 28 and 95 that the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers—Mushriks—are filth; and in verse 9: 125, it is told that Adhikr won't increase for them except filth. Believers have to keep away from such worst creatures who will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, and who are in the worst place and are the most strayed as told in verses 25: 33–34; and also should do great Jihad toward them with Adhikr as commanded through verse 66: 9. See explanation 2: 168–171; 5: 90–91 and 9: 67–68.

6. You do not do a favor expecting more in return.

This verse commands that while giving help to those who deserve it, it should be kept in mind that it is my duty and it is from Allah; and that help should not be given expecting to get more from the recipient or to get their praise, nor should one avoid giving help thinking that there is no chance for getting praise. The virtuous, who is living here as the Lord's vicegerent by witnessing Him always, will feed the indigents, needy, and captives even though they need it themselves; and while he gives to them, his attitude will be: "Indeed, I am feeding you from the part of Allah, and I don't intend any gratitude or reciprocity from you," as told in verses 76: 8–9. And it is told in verse 92: 17–21 that the most heedful will be removed from the fire—the one who purified himself by giving his wealth; there will be no favor from him to be given back to him as reciprocity, then he will become satisfied. See explanation 35: 29; 59: 9 and 64: 16.

7. You be patient for your Lord.

That means you should give help in the consciousness that Lord Allah is observing everything, and should live in the consciousness that on the Day of Judgment He will give an apt reward for it. See explanation 57: 18 and 73: 20.

8. Thus, when the trumpet is blown.

See explanation 69: 13.

9. Then that Day will be a Day of difficulty.

See explanation 70: 4.

10. An uneasy Day for the disbelievers.

See explanation 25: 26–30 and 73: 17.

11. You leave Me and the one whom I created alone.

That means: I know very well how I should deal with My creatures. You need only to convey My Message. See explanation 6: 94; 25: 58 and 73: 10–11.

12. We provided them with wealth abundantly.

See explanation 25: 60 and 68: 10–15.

13. And children by his side.

Justice in the ignorant period was that "the one who is mightier becomes the implementer," so that the multitude of sons who were ready for anything made the leaders of the disbelievers prouder and more arrogant. See explanation 9: 85 and 64: 14.

14. We provided them with better comforts.

15. Then he was greedy to get even more.

If this verse refers to 'Valeedubnu Mugeera' during the period of Messenger Muhammad, who was a disbeliever proud of the multitude of wealth and sons, today it refers to all hypocrites who have the same character and behavior. See explanation 71: 21–27.

16. Nay; indeed, he was stubborn toward Our verses.

17. I will surely make deep down the one who can't reach high.

That means everyone who is reluctant toward Adhikr—which is the Ticket to ascend to Paradise—will be sent into the depths of the fire. See explanation 7: 40, 175–176; 43: 36–39 and 51: 50–51.

18. Indeed, he considered and planned.

19. Then he was killed; however, he planned!

20. Again, he was killed; however, he planned.

The condition of today's "Valeed-Ibnu-Mugeeras," who are ascribing allegations and scandals toward the believer who describes Adhikr as Allah intends, is worse than that of the Messenger's period. If they are compared in verses 7: 175–176 to the dog, which will never change its attitude whether attacked or not, they are mentioned in verse 8: 22 as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord for not utilizing their intelligence to understand the aim of life. Anyone who hid the Ticket to Paradise mentioned in verse 80: 11 has been killed, as told in verse 80: 17. See explanation 2: 6–7; 51: 10–11 and 63: 4.

21. Then he looked.

22. Then he furrowed his brow and scowled his face.

The hypocrites—who are living here preferring a bodily and worldly life, ignoring the soul and Hereafter, and who are turning away from Adhikr, which is the Book for the purification of the soul—are staring at the believer who explains Adhikr as if they can dissolve him by their look, and they are frowning their foreheads and expressing

resentment toward the believer. See explanation 9: 53–55; 22: 72 and 68: 51–52.

23. Then he turned back and became arrogant.

See explanation 31: 5–6.

24. Then he said, "It is nothing except harmful sorcery."

25. "It is nothing except the word of a human being."

These verses explain 'Valeedubnu Mugeera'—an arrogant person—who was one of the leaders of the Meccan pagans, bestowed with many children and wealth. He said to his people: "I may try to retreat Muhammad from his mission." Thus, he approached Messenger Muhammad. But he failed in his attempt; yet he had nothing to make an allegation about the Messenger or the Lord's Book. At last, he turned back proudly from the Messenger, accusing: "This is only the words of a human being, and it is a harmful sorcery which can seduce mankind." The human Satan hypocrites of every period who drag mankind to Hellfire also accuse Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—of/ as being a sorcery to deviate mankind from the customs and practices which we have been following through generations. See explanation 54: 17, 25–26; 62: 3–4 and 69: 49.

26. I will surely roast him in the 'Saqar'.

27. Do you know what the ' Saqar ' is?

'Saqar' is one of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44.

28. It won't spare anyone, nor will It leave anyone.

'Saqar' is kept prepared for the human Satan hypocrites who hide, repudiate, and misinterpret Adhikr—the Speech of the Lord. As explained in verse 18: 56, they are trying to convert Adhikr—the Truth—into falsehood. See explanation 9: 31 and 43: 74–78.

29. It will melt the skin of human beings.

It is told in verse 4: 56 that for the Fujjar who are the disbelievers, each time their skins are melted away in the fire, they will be replaced with new skins so that they should taste the punishment in its full seriousness. See explanation 4: 140 and 70: 15–17.

30. Upon It there are nineteen.

31. And We haven't made the guards of fire except Angels, and We haven't made their number except as a Trial for those who disbelieved; to get confirmation for those who have been given the Book, and to increase belief for the believers, and to not have any doubt for those who have been given the Book and for the believers; whereas for those who have disease in their hearts and the disbelievers to

say: "What does Allah intend with this example?" Just like that, Allah makes stray the one whom He intends, and He guides the one whom He intends; none knows about the armies of your Lord except He; It is nothing except a Reminder for human beings.

Actually, "As'habi nnar" mentioned in the verse means the inmates of fire. But since it is about the Angels who don't disobey Allah in anything, as told in verses 16: 49–50 and 66: 6, here it means "the guards of fire." "Those who have been given the Book" mentioned in this verse are the people of 312 Messengers from Noah to Jesus who have been given the Book Adhikr previously as explained in verses 16: 43–44. "The believers" mentioned in the verse include the forerunners who will go to Paradise even without Trial, and the companions of the right hand who will enter Paradise after Trial, as explained in verse 35: 32. The hypocrites who hide Adhikr are mentioned as disbelievers, and their followers are mentioned as "those who have disease in their hearts." About these Fujjar, it is generally mentioned in verses such as 1: 7; 2: 39; 5: 10; 48: 6; 57: 19 and 64: 10 as "inmates of fire."

The believers who utilize Adhikr—the Confirming Truth mentioned in verse 69: 51—as the Balance, Criterion, Proof, Light, Insight, Shield, and Safeguard can only identify who the believers are and who the disbelievers are. Only they have confirmed belief about the fire, the guards of fire, their number, who will be the inmates of it, etc., just like that, only they have confirmed belief about Paradise and who will be the inmates of Paradise. Those who conceive the message of 6236 verses of Adhikr can only form belief in Allah, His Angels, His Messengers, the Day of Judgment, Paradise, fire, etc., as explained in verses 2: 146 and 4: 136. Nine hundred and ninety-nine out of each thousand among those who inherited the Lord's Book as told in verse 35: 32 will become losers of life and the fuel of fire by doing deeds such as prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc., bodily without participating with the soul and without increasing belief by utilizing Dhikra—Adhikr. If it is told in this verse that this is a Dhikra—Reminder—for human beings, in verses 89: 23–24 it is warned that on the Day Hell is brought, the human beings who didn't utilize Adhikr in this world after receiving It will wail: "If only I had utilized Dhikra—Adhikr." See explanation 2: 26–27, 72–73; 22: 53 and 45: 32.

32. Nay, swearing by the moon.

33. By night, when it withdraws.

34. By the dawn, when it breaks.

35. Indeed, It is a great one.

By swearing by the seen phenomena such as the moon, night, dawn, etc., it is warned about the unseen fire that It—the fire—is surely a horrible thing. It is told in verses 87: 9–12 that the most unlucky who abstains from the Reminder—Adhikr—will be roasted in the great fire; then he won't die in It nor live in It.

36. As a warning for human beings.

37. For the one among you whom He intends from the ancestors or the descendants.

It is warned that whether ancestors or descendants, whoever didn't testify to Adhikr after receiving It, their returning place will be the fire. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that you shield the fire even if it is with a bit of a date fruit. About the Fujjar who hide Adhikr and purchase a petty price for It, and thus are filling their bellies with fire, it is told in verse 2: 174–175: what a patience they are showing toward the fire. See explanation 50: 27–30; 62: 3–4 and 63: 9–11.

38. Every soul is a pledge for what she has earned.

It is told in verse 53: 39 that man has nothing except what he intentionally did. The believing head of a family leads his family members here under the Light of Adhikr—the Light. See explanation 2: 286; 16: 111 and 52: 21.

39. Except the companions of the right hand.

The companions of the right hand are the believers who try to keep the universe in its equilibrium by propagating Adhikr among all mankind. They can also become forerunners who will enter Paradise even without Trial by receiving the virtue of their own deeds as well as for doing deeds by understanding the Message of verses 4: 85, 17: 44, and 24: 41 through which they will receive a part of the virtues of the praising and glorification done by 1000 communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 36: 12 and 61: 10–14.

40. In Paradise, they will ask each other.

See explanation 37: 50–60.

41. About the Mujirims.

The hypocrites who are arrogant toward Adhikr and their strayed followers are the Mujirims mentioned in 52 verses in the Lord's Book. These two groups are the Fujjar, who are 999 out of each thousand, and they are the fuel of fire. Without following the Messenger, they are following the 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the 30th pseudo-prophet Antichrist as explained in verses 4: 158–159. Thus they are serving Satan and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168–169 and 36: 59–62. See explanation 8: 22; 32: 22 and 45: 31–32.

42. "What made you enter into the 'Saqar'?"

The believers are asking this of the Mujirims. See explanation 15: 12, 44.

43. They will answer: "We were not among those who were performing prayer."

If it is commanded in verse 20: 14 to the Messenger and believers to steadfast the prayer to establish Dhikree—Adhikr, to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who perform

prayer without testifying to Adhikr, as told in verses 75: 31–32 It will be told: "Then you didn't testify to the Truth—Adhikr, and so you didn't perform prayer, but you rejected and turned back." It is told in verses 39: 58–59 that to any Fujjar who didn't testify to the Best—Adhikr, at the time of his/ her death, the Lord will tell him/ her that you were among the disbelievers. Today, since Adhikr is formed as a Book, without becoming a believer with Adhikr—the Permission—no deed will be accepted from him, nor will he receive an answer to prayer, as explained in verse 2: 186. Moreover, he will receive the punishment of Hellfire as a fine for leading a life here aimlessly and heedlessly, as explained in verses 9: 67–68; 18: 101; 25: 34, and 65–66. See explanation 9: 31–33 and 11: 88.

44. "And we were not feeding the indigents."

These Fujjar have read verses 89: 17–18: that they were not respecting the orphans and were not encouraging others to feed the indigents. See explanation 9: 53–55 and 74: 6.

45. "And we were ridiculing with the ridiculers."

See explanation 9: 80–82; and 70: 42.

46. And indeed, we were rejecting the Day of Judgment.

If it is commanded through verse 60: 13 to the believers that you shouldn't befriend the hypocrites who do not believe in the Hereafter, and are affected with the wrath and curse of Allah, and the Kuffar who are in despair regarding the inhabitants of the graves; in verse 9: 67-68 It is told that the hypocritical men and hypocritical women are of one another, they enjoin what is wrong and forbid what is right, and are misers, they have forgotten Allah so that Allah has forgotten them; to them and to the Kuffar, Hell is promised. See explanation 11: 18-19; 46: 20 and 48: 6.

47. Until we got confirmation.

The pathetic scene, the Mujirim Fujjar will be explaining to the inmates of Paradise—the reason for their falling into "Saqar"—is warned of through this verse and the last four verses. That is because they lead a life here heedlessly and aimlessly, considering their life as play and amusement by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the Confirming Truth mentioned in verses 56: 95 and 69: 51. See explanation 15: 99; 32: 12; and 39: 71-72.

48. Then they won't get benefit from the intercession of the intercessors.

This verse warns that since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are obliged to inform mankind of the Message of verse 32: 4—that mankind has no protector or intercessor besides Allah—do not perform their responsibility, they won't get any benefit from intercessors in the Hereafter. See explanation 6: 93; 7: 53 and 39: 2-3, 43-44.

49. Then what happened to them? Are they turning away from the Ticket?

The Mujirim Fujjar who will enter the fire are not turning away from the Arabic Qur'an, but are turning away from Adhikr, which is mentioned as the "Ticket to Paradise" in 12 verses such as 73: 19; 76: 29 and 80: 11. See explanation 2: 18; 20: 3, 124-127 and 69: 48.

50. Indeed, just like frightened donkeys fleeing away.

51. Fearing the lion's roar.

That means the Mujirim Fujjar who do not utilize their intelligence are fleeing from the place where Adhikr is explained, just like donkeys are fleeing away hearing a lion's roar. See explanation 39: 23; 51: 50-51; and 62: 5-8.

52. Nay; every one of them wishes to be given an illuminated open Book.

This verse portrays the status of the disbelievers' minds during the Messenger's period before the Lord's Book was codified. Today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7, have made their food rejecting Adhikr, which explains everything and which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book. They have read in verses 25: 33-34 that they will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, and they are in the worst place and are the most strayed. They are leading a life here rejecting the fact warned through verses such as 17: 13-14; 23: 62-64 and 45: 28-31: that their Book of deeds, which is fastened upon their necks, will be given to them on the Day of Judgment as an illuminated spread-open book, and they will be told: "You read your book; today you are enough for your reckoning." See explanation 18: 49; 36: 12; 58: 6 and 78: 29-30.

53. Nay, not so; they do not fear the Hereafter.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—who prefer the bodily and worldly life by forgetting the soul and the Hereafter and who do not consider Allah as Impartial—do not fear Doomsday and the Hereafter. They are fleeing from Adhikr just like wild donkeys are fleeing away hearing a lion's roar. They have read in verse 80: 17 that whoever hides Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise, he has been killed. See explanation 7: 37; 8: 22; 11: 17-19 and 32: 13-14.

54. Nay; indeed, It is a Ticket.

55. Then whoever intends to accept It as a Reminder.

Actually, the Truth is not as told or understood by the worthless people who do not believe in the Hereafter. But the Truth is that Adhikr is the Ticket to Paradise, as explained in verses 73: 19 and 76: 29. But as explained in verse 69: 48, only the heedful will accept It as the Ticket. As explained in verse 69: 50, It is a cause of sorrow for the disbelievers. See explanation 9: 5, 123.

56. And they do not remember except if Allah intends; He is the owner of heedfulness and the owner of Forgiveness.

As explained in verses 55: 1-4, Allah has become Impartial by teaching each soul Adhikr, which explains heedfulness and transgression. The Lord doesn't make anyone enter either Paradise or Hell. But as commanded in verse 20: 114 to the Messenger and the believer: whoever prays with the soul: "Oh, my Lord! You increase for me Knowledge," and reads Adhikr, and hears Adhikr participating with the heart from the first to the last and thus makes his or her Jinn Soulmate, who settles in the heart as told in verses 43: 36-39, into a believer, and codifies life under the Light of Adhikr—such only will receive heedfulness and forgiveness. About the case of Fujjar, it is told in verses 36: 10-11 that it is the same whether you warn them or do not warn them, they won't believe; indeed, you remind only him who follows Adhikr and fears the Impartial, seeing Him from Adhikr; then you give him Glad Tidings of Forgiveness and honorable reward. In this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 7: 178; 25: 68-70; 39: 53-55 and 47: 17.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Qiyama (75)

This Surath got the name Al-Qiyama (the Last Day) from the first verse, which says, "I swear by the Last Day." This Surath, containing 40 verses, was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. By forgetting the creation of human beings from nothingness and the aim of life, they are doubting about the Day of Judgment, in which everyone will be resurrected by gathering their bones. Throughout this Surath, it is mentioned about the invisible condition to happen at the time of the death of disbelievers, and the visible phenomenon that will happen on the Day of Judgment. By mentioning the different stages in the creation of the body of mankind, this Surath ends by asking mankind: "Isn't He, then, able to bring the dead back to life?"

1. Nay; I do swear by the Last Day.

This Surath addresses the hypocrites and their followers—Mushriks—mentioned in verse 48: 6, who do not believe in the Last Day by ignoring Adhikr. See explanation 2: 6-7, 113; 10: 53 and 64: 7.

2. Nay; I do swear by the self-accusing conscience.

Every soul has been taught Adhikr from Paradise itself. Since Adhikr, which is the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41, is codified as a Book today, the Kuffar—Fujjar—mentioned in verses 83: 34 and 36, who hide and reject Adhikr after receiving It, will witness against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers vide verse 7: 37; and on the Day of Judgment vide verse 6: 130. At the time of their death, the Lord will tell them: "You received My verses, you rejected them, you were arrogant, and you were among the disbelievers," as told in verse 39: 59. Without admitting himself that "I am a disbeliever", the Impartial Lord will never send anyone to Hell. So the one in a thousand believer, by utilizing Adhikr—the Insight—should confirm for himself that he is a believer for Paradise. See explanation 36: 69-70 and 64: 2.

3. Does the human being reckon that We will not gather his bones?

Today, this question applies to the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who bear the Lord's Book just like donkeys bearing a burden, as told in verse 62: 5, without trying to understand Adhikr. These Fujjar, by leading the greediest lifestyle, preferring a worldly life more than any other people, are asking the question: "Who will resurrect us when we become earth and anthill?" See explanation 17: 49-51; 18: 49, 101; 23: 36-38 and 62: 7-8.

4. Nay; We, the One who formed his fingertips differently, can do such things.

Even the fingertips of twins are created differently by the Creator Allah. It is particularly notable that in this modern period, fingerprints are used as a Criterion for identifying individuals. This reference seen in Adhikr revealed to Messenger Muhammad, which is not seen in the Books revealed from the Lord before, is a proof for the supernature of Adhikr, and it is clear that today Adhikr is the only Guidance from the Lord to all entire mankind. See explanation 7: 157-158; 17: 102; 41: 41-43 and 52-53.

5. But human beings intend to do wickedness in front of Him.

The 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book are revealed to familiarize mankind with Allah, the Lord of the universe. But the Fujjar, who are reciting the greatest verse of the Lord's Book, "Aayathul Kursiyy"—verse 2: 255—without knowing Its Message after their five-times prayer, are involved in more evils than any other people, considering that Allah doesn't know It, and are serving Satan and following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. Thus, by hiding Allah and the Messenger in Adhikr, they are helping Satan and are hurrying for the destruction of the universe. See explanation 34: 19-20; 56: 79-82 and 63: 1-6.

6. He asks: "When will that Last Hour happen?"

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It, which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire as explained in verse 5: 48, are hurrying for the Last Day. See explanation 42: 18; 67: 25 and 70: 6-7.

7. Thus, when the sight is dazed.

See explanation 70: 9-10, 43-44.

8. And the moon will be eclipsed.

9. And the sun and the moon will be brought together.

Against the condition of the sun and moon seen today, as told in verses 36: 38-40, on the Last Day, the sun and the moon will be brought together. On one Friday, by the end of the day, the sun will align with the moon, and thus the moon will be eclipsed. See explanation 39: 67-69 and 70: 4.

10. On that Day, mankind will ask: "To where can one flee?"

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who are now fleeing from Adhikr just like wild donkeys flee hearing a lion's roar, as told in verses 74: 49-51, will become panicked, and will ask: "To where can one run for escaping?" They are the Mujirims who have read verse 51: 50 which says: "You flee to Allah; indeed, I am a warner to you from Allah." Fleeing to Allah means fleeing to the place where Adhikr is explained in the heart's language. See explanation 9: 28, 80-82 and 70: 11-12.

11. Nay, it is not so; there will be no refuge.

For the Fujjar who do not hold to Adhikr, which is the unbreakable Rope from the Lord, as told in verse 2: 256, there will be no refuge or dependence on that Day. See explanation 3: 91; 6: 164 and 35: 18.

12. On that Day, to your Lord must you be summoned.

The sixth phase of mankind—the Day of Judgment—is the Day in which everyone must answer in front of Allah for the fourth phase of this worldly life, by reading the Book of deeds fastened upon his or her neck as explained in verses 17: 13-14. To the disbelievers who have no consciousness about It here, It will be experienced to them as fifty thousand years long, as told in verse 70: 4. On that Day, there will be an unseen veil between Allah and the disbelievers, so they will not be able to see Allah, as told in verse 83: 15. See explanation 18: 103-106; 19: 80; 54: 6-8 and 74: 8-11.

13. Mankind will be informed of whatever he has earned before and whatever he has left behind.

The one in a thousand believers who will return to Paradise are those who codify their life under the Light of the Three-Time Knowledge, Adhikr, which explains everything as explained in verse 16: 89, and who give Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—to their descendants and to other mankind. As explained in verses 4: 85 and 36: 12, they will receive a share from the benefit of good deeds their descendants and other people will be doing. See explanation 9: 105; 36: 45 and 59: 18.

14. Nay; the human being has clear insight into his soul.

15. Whatever excuse he may submit.

Since mankind has been taught Adhikr from Paradise itself, the conscience of everyone knows very well whether he is a grateful believer or an ungrateful disbeliever. Since every Kaffir Fujjar—who does not purify himself with Adhikr (the Insight mentioned in verse 45: 20), and doesn't confirm for himself by utilizing Adhikr that he is the one in a thousand believer for Paradise, and doesn't propagate It to enable others to identify and purify themselves—such will witness against his soul at the time of death and in the Hereafter that 'he was a disbeliever', as explained in verses 7: 37 and 6: 130 respectively. See explanation 53: 32; 66: 6-7 and 87: 14-15.

16. You needn't move your tongue to get this Reading.

It is commanded to the Messenger that you shouldn't move your tongue hurriedly to understand Adhikr suddenly. The Lord taught through His Messenger that the Lord's Book should not be read without reaching the Message of the Lord's Book to the Jinn Soulmate settled in the heart; if one does so, he will be darted away from Islam as an arrow is darted away from its bow. See explanation 4: 43; 25: 32-34 and 73: 4.

17. It is Our duty to codify It and to make It read to you.

It is told that It is the duty of the Three-Time Knower Lord Allah to arrange the Three-

Time Knowledge Book and to codify It and make It read to the Messenger. See explanation 41: 41-43 and 50: 1.

18. Then, when We read It to you, you have to follow that Reading.

The Lord's Book is not codified according to the order in which It was revealed. As told in the previous verse, when each verse was revealed, Allah, who is the Three-Time Knower, commanded in which Surath and as which verse number it was to be entered. According to the instruction of the Messenger, the writers wrote and kept It at the time the verse was revealed, and in every year during the month of 'Ramadhan', Angel Jibreel verified It by making the Messenger read It. The Lord's Book, which is read and codified according to the Command of Allah, should be read, understood its Message, and should teach its Message in the order from Al-Baqara to subsequent Suras until An-Nas. Adhikr is the Splendid Book from the Three-Time Knower in which no falsehood enters either before or after Its codification, as mentioned in verses 41: 41-42; It is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33; and It is the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings for those who submitted everything to the Lord, and is the Book which explains everything as mentioned in verse 16: 89. So the believer should understand It by reading It or hearing It from others, participating with the soul from the first to the last. But against the teaching of the Lord through His Messenger, today, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who follow 29 pseudo-prophets and welcome the 30th pseudo-prophet, are learning and teaching to memorize the verses of the Arabic text of the Qur'an from left to right, which means from last to first. The justification they raise for it is that the small Suras in "Amma Juz'a" are simple to memorize and recite in the five-times prayer. But the Lord has taught through His Messenger that it is best to read the Lord's Book by looking at the verses rather than reading without looking. They have read in verses 9: 67-68; 18: 101; 25: 34, 65-66; 48: 6; 98: 6, etc., that without becoming a believer with Adhikr—the Permission to become a believer—no prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, welfare tax, etc., will be accepted; moreover, it will cause one to receive Hellfire as a fine for doing these deeds heedlessly and aimlessly as explained in verses 25: 65-66. Thus, what is told in verse 9: 125, that "Adhikr won't increase for them except filth over filth, and their life will depart from them while they are disbelievers," has happened true in the case of these Fujjar. See explanation 2: 186; 3: 10; 7: 8-9; and 15: 44.

19. Then indeed, It is Our duty to explain It.

The Lord's Book and Its explanation are the Speech of the Three-Time Knower Allah. As explained in verses 16: 44 and 98: 2-3, Adhikr revealed to the last Messenger, Muhammad, contains all 312 Books revealed from the Lord previously and their straight explanation. The Fujjar who have done wrong to their souls, as told in verse 35: 32—since they do not testify to Adhikr (the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book)—will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell, and such are in the worst place and are the most strayed as told in verse 25: 34. In verse 8: 22, it is told that the Fujjar, including the hypocrites who do not tell of any of the 40 names of Adhikr to others, and their

blind followers who are not ready to hear Adhikr, are dumb and deaf without utilizing their intelligence, and they are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord. See explanation 1: 7; 2: 165-167 and 33: 60-61.

20. Nay; not so; you are loving this worldly life.

21. And are leaving the Hereafter.

The Lord's Book introduces this worldly life as a temporary life, whereas the Hereafter is an eternal life for those who are showing patience in this world. The one in a thousand believers who understood the aim of life from Adhikr codify their life here according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, preferring the Hereafter, whereas the disbelievers who received the Lord's Book but ignore the dos and don'ts of Adhikr prefer this temporary worldly life over the eternal Hereafter, so they will be the fuel of fire. See explanation 14: 2-3, 28-30; 16: 107 and 42: 20.

22. Some faces will be bright on the Day.

23. They will be looking toward their Lord.

"The soul that got the tranquility" by seeing the shape of Allah from the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr will look at the Lord pleasantly and brightly. By saying "looking toward their Lord", It means that at the time of death, looking at the Lord will not be with the eye, which is only the sight of the body, but will be with the sight of the soul, which is Adhikr. Muhsineen are those who move here, seeing the Lord from Adhikr—the Best. See explanation 13: 28; 58: 22 and 67: 12-14.

24. And some faces will be gloomy on that Day.

The aim of life is to identify Allah, identify self, confirm self that he or she is a believer, prepare Paradise here in this fourth phase, and inherit It in the Hereafter in the seventh phase by utilizing Adhikr—the Insight. But since the heedless Fujjar mentioned in verse 7: 179 do not fulfill the aim of life, they will die by seeing the Disbeliever Satan and Hellfire. That is why the faces of the Fujjar will be gloomy at the time of death. See explanation 36: 59-62; 39: 59-60 and 47: 27-28.

25. Understanding that some experience breaking the spine will happen.

The evil soul that does not confirm that he is a believer, utilizing Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, will see at the time of death that all their deeds have become futile, and he will see his seat in the fire. See explanation 4: 159; 25: 21-23 and 50: 22.

26. Nay; when it reaches the throat!

This verse mentions the Rooh (Spirit), including the life and soul, reaching the throat for departing from the body. See explanation 7: 40-41; 39: 42 and 56: 83-85.

27. And it will be asked: "Who is there to retain it!"

This verse portrays the scene of people standing around the person who is about to die to prevent the departure of the Spirit from the body, and thus to save him from death by giving medicines and with the help of any black magic. See explanation 16: 27-29 and 33-34.

28. Indeed, he thought that he was departing.

This verse portrays the death scene of disbelievers who do not utilize Adhikr, which is the Insight and the Ticket to Paradise. At that time, they will receive certainty that they are entering the fifth phase, ending the fourth phase. See explanation 23: 99-100 and 63: 9-11.

29. And agony will happen over agony.

When the spirit of evil persons is departed, all their deeds from the age of fifteen until death will be shown to them. See explanation 2: 260; 6: 93-94 and 68: 42-43.

30. To your Lord will it be driven.

Since the hypocrites and the Mushriks who follow the hypocrites do not approve of Allah as the single Deity, the Angels will take back their Rooh—Spirit—by beating and hitting them. But the departure of the Rooh from the bodies of believers who approve of Allah as the single Deity will be as "Allah pleased them and they pleased Allah," as told in verses 89: 27-30. The Fujjar Mujirims will die seeing Satan sadly and gloomily. See explanation 4: 1-4; 8: 50-51 and 18: 103-105.

31. Then he didn't testify, and he didn't perform prayer.

It is not said that he didn't perform prayer with his body. But since he didn't testify to Adhikr, his prayers are not accepted. That is the implication of "he didn't testify, and he didn't perform prayer," as told in the verse. Through verse 20: 14, Messenger Moses, Muhammad, and thereby the believers are commanded to perform prayer for maintaining Dhikree—Adhikr. Two conditions for getting a response to prayer and accepting deeds are explained in verse 2: 186. See explanation 39: 32-33 and 74: 42-44.

32. But he rejected and turned back.

These Fujjar—disbelievers—who do not identify the soul are turning back from Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise as explained in verses 73: 19 and 74: 49. See explanation 31: 5-6; 64: 10 and 74: 49-51.

33. Then he went to his family boastfully.

When Adhikr, which reminds mankind of the sins and offenses that happened before in the heart's language, is explained, the Fujjar will think that all that is explained there is about them. But they will not be ready to confess their sins and offenses in front of Allah with the soul. Instead, they will return to their families arrogantly and boastfully as if they are perfect persons. Actually, by attending the place where

Adhikr is explained, they are creating a chance for their own skins, sights, and hearings to argue and witness against them on the Day of Judgment as explained in verses 41: 19-24. See explanation 47: 16 and 83: 29-32.

34. Woe to you; woe to you.

35. Again, woe to you; then woe to you.

For the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have received the Lord's Book but are entrapped by Satan, it is better to reject It and turn back. Thus, this verse warns that they and their family members can reside in Hellfire—the house of Satan—with Satan. See explanation 39: 15; 42: 45 and 44: 49.

36. Does the human being reckon that he will be left free?

Mankind, who is created in the form of Allah, is deputed to the earth to lead a life here as His vicegerent. But only the one in a thousand believer who will go to Paradise bears His representation. The disbelievers who have made their food rejecting Adhikr are leading a worse way of life here by not utilizing Adhikr after receiving It. They do not think: "What is the aim behind deputing mankind to the earth; what is the peculiarity of mankind from other creatures; how can Adhikr be utilized as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, etc.?" To them, it is asked whether they reckon they will be left free. See explanation 23: 115; 66: 6-7 and 67: 6-11.

37. Wasn't he a sperm from emitted semen?

Glory to the One who created male and female from a single soul by mingling the sperm of the male and the ovum of the female. The peculiarity of mankind from other 999 communities of the Lord's creatures is that he has been given the faculties of intelligence. The Fujjar—Mujirims—who do not testify to Adhikr which explains all these things and are reading the Arabic Qur'an are serving Satan and following his footsteps without utilizing their intelligence as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. They are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures without utilizing their intelligence, as told in verse 8: 22.

38. Then he became a clinging clot; then We created and formed him.

See explanation 22: 5; 53: 45-46 and 59: 24.

39. Thus, He made from it pairs of male and female.

See explanation 30: 21.

40. Isn't He, then, able to bring the dead back to life?

While reading this verse, the believer should pray with the soul: "Oh Lord, You are Glorious! Indeed, You are capable of everything; Oh Allah! You brace up our hearts and feet in the Straightpath—Adhikr." See explanation 46: 33; 56: 60-62 and 75: 4.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Insaan (76)

This Surath got the name Al-Insaan (the Man) and Adah'r (the Period) from the first verse, which says, "Hasn't a long period passed for man when he was nothing worth mentioning?" This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. In the Friday Morning Prayer, the Messenger used to recite Surath As'sajada in the first Rak'ath, and Insaan in the second Rak'ath.

This Surath reminds us that mankind, created in Paradise, is deputed to the earth with the freedom to select the ways of the grateful or ungrateful for undergoing the Trial. Along with describing the reward and enjoyment the virtuous people will get in Paradise, it also describes the deeds and policies the virtuous should bring into practice. This Surath commands the Messenger and believers not to obey the aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers; and whoever seeks a way to his Lord, he should take Adhikr as the Ticket. This Surath, containing 31 verses, ends by warning the disbelieving wrongdoers that a painful punishment is kept prepared for them.

1. Hasn't a long period passed for man when he was nothing worth mentioning?

Mankind has seven phases, as explained in verse 71: 14. This verse mentions the second phase. That is the period between the soul reaching the father's nape until the child is formed in the mother's womb. Since the duration of this phase cannot be fixed or mentioned in any way, this period is described as a "long period, nothing worth mentioning". Since all mankind were created in Paradise at the same time and will be brought for Judgment on the same Day, the total duration of the seven phases for everyone is the same. The only difference is that for the ancestors, the duration of the second phase is less and the fifth phase is more compared to the descendants, whereas for the descendants, the duration of the second phase is more and the fifth phase is less compared to the ancestors. It is Lord Allah who brings everyone into whichever country and color, through whichever parents, and in whichever sex He intends, and no one has the right to select these things. If mankind identifies this Lord and himself from Adhikr, there won't be any superiority, inferiority, discrimination, or struggle among mankind based on religion, caste, community, race, sex, color, nation, etc. So, only with Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul—is it possible to form the harmony of mankind by annihilating bloodshed and all mischievous activities.

As explained in verse 2: 62, since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world to witness the life of the Messenger to other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Christians, etc., they will not be sent to the Fire. Instead, they will be sent to another world than Paradise or Fire after making

them drink from the "Kauser Lake," with which there will be no hunger or thirst thereafter, as explained in verses 108: 1-3. See explanation 4: 1; 7: 172-173 and 49: 13.

2. Indeed, We have created human beings from a mingled Nuthfa to undergo Trial, so We blessed him with hearing and sight.

Mingled 'Nuthfa' means the sperm of the male and the ovum of the female, as mentioned in verses 86: 5-7. As explained in verses 4: 1 and 32: 9, after passing as Nuthfa/embryo within 40 days in the womb of the mother, a clot of congealed blood within 40 days, and a clinging mass of flesh within 40 days, when it completes four months, the soul situated in the nape of the male is transferred to the embryo in the womb of the female through an Angel assigned to do it. Thus, the child, who already has life, also receives a soul. Thus, it receives a Rooh—Spirit, which includes life + soul. The child in the mother's womb receives hearing in the fifth month, sight in the sixth month, and faculties of intelligence in the seventh month. After passing the prescribed time in the mother's womb, the child is born into this world. Being an answer to the question of the Jews, the Lord has taught through His Messenger that if the bones and nerves are formed from the water of the male, the meat and blood are formed from the water of the female.

As explained in verses 5: 48 and 6: 165, mankind, created in Paradise, was deputed to the earth to undergo a test with whatever everyone is provided with. In verse 17: 36 it is told that on the Day of Judgment, the hearing, sight, and intelligence of everyone will be questioned; and in verse 102: 8 it is told that on the Day of Judgment, every favor will be questioned. The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are deaf, dumb, and blind toward Adhikr, so they are mentioned as the worst creatures among 1,000 communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. These Mujirims, who are leading a life here by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, will be summoned to Hell dragged prone on their faces; such are in the worst places and are the most strayed as explained in verses 25: 33-34. See explanation 29: 2-3.

3. Indeed, We have given him the option to select the way—either be grateful or be ungrateful.

"Qur'an" means for repeated reading. The soul of the Book, Adhikr, is for repeated reading as explained in verses 55: 1-4. The Impartial Lord has taught each soul Adhikr from Paradise itself, which contains the single way to Paradise as well as different ways to Hell. So, no one has the obligation to compel anyone to become a believer. But it is the duty of every believer to remind others with Adhikr. Since the Three-Time Knowledge is formed as a Book through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, no one can become a believer without utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of Allah to become a believer as mentioned in verse 10: 100. As explained in verses 6: 104; 10: 108; 17: 15; and 39: 41, whether male or female, whoever becomes a believer utilizing Adhikr, its benefit is for himself; whereas whoever shows blindness toward It, it is for that soul. Whoever from the Fujjar doesn't become a believer by testifying to Adhikr is a transgressing hypocrite, as told in verse 32: 18, a disbeliever

(Kafir) as told in verse 64: 2, and a disbeliever and wrongdoer as told in verse 2: 254. See explanation 14: 1; 39: 19 and 75: 14-15.

4. Indeed, We have kept prepared chains, yokes, and blazing Fire for the disbelievers.

The hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject It are the disbelievers. They are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar. They neither utilize It themselves for understanding the aim of life, nor give It to others for utilizing It. Since it is told that these Fujjar—who are compared to a dog in verses 7: 175-176—have chains, yokes, and blazing Fire, they will be tied in Hellfire with their original faces to identify them. See explanation 4: 150-151; 5: 60; 40: 70-72 and 69: 25-32.

5. Indeed, the virtuous will drink from a cup having the flavor of camphor.

The virtuous mentioned in this verse are the grateful mentioned in verse 3, who are one in every thousand. This includes the forerunners who will go to Paradise even without Trial and the heedful who will go to Paradise after Trial as explained in verse 35: 32. See explanation 2: 177; 3: 190-193 and 32: 15-16.

6. A spring from which the servants of Lord Allah will drink, that will be flowing unstintingly in different branches.

The virtuous will drink from springs of honey, milk, and pure water, as told in verse 47: 15. It will flow widely throughout Paradise. See explanation 39: 49-54 and 54: 52-55.

7. They are fulfilling their vows and are fearing a Day encompassed with evils.

The virtuous live here keeping their words and promises and fear the Day encompassed with evils and distresses. The virtuous have transferred their Ledger from Sijjeen of Hell into Illiyyeen of Paradise by utilizing Adhikr—the Best. They are vigilant to lead their family members in the Light of Adhikr and are praying to the Lord alone with the soul, calling Him "Oh the Virtuous Merciful" as told in verse 52: 26-28. In this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 2: 62; 7: 42; 45: 28-32 and 73: 17.

8. And they feed food to the poor, orphans, and captives, even though they are in need of it.

The virtuous are those who feed the indigents, orphans, and captives without considering religion, caste, tribe, sex, etc., despite their own necessity for it. See explanation 3: 92 and 70: 22-28.

9. "Indeed, we are feeding you seeking Allah's presence only; we do not intend rewards or any gratitude from you."

When one feeds the poor, indigents, orphans, and captives in the consciousness

that Allah won't come down to feed them, but instead it is the duty of the vicegerents of Allah to feed them without intending to receive respect, praise, or reciprocity, that deed becomes from the part of Allah and in the Light of Adhikr, and will receive weight in Paradise. Those who read these verses but give help to others for popularity, for enrolling them in their organizations, or for receiving praise are disbelievers who have taken Satan as a friend. The verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. It is notable that the mentioned indigents, poor, orphans, captives, etc., are from all mankind, and not from a particular people. It is told in verses 92: 17-20 that the most heedful will be removed from the Fire; the one who gives his wealth and purifies himself. Then he won't intend anything except the satisfaction of Allah. See explanation 2: 271-274; 4: 37-38; 74: 6 and 98: 7-8.

10. "Indeed, we fear a gloomy, dismal Day from our Lord."

The virtuous people lead a life here in the consciousness that against the disbelievers who ignore Adhikr in this world, their skins, sights, and hearing will witness on the Day of Judgment. Since the way of life of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar is against this, their mouths will be sealed on the Day of Judgment, their hands will speak what they were earning, and their legs will witness against them as told in verse 36: 65; and on the Day the earth informs of its news with the Command of its Lord as told in verses 99: 4-5; and on that Day every secret will be revealed as told in verse 86: 9.

On that Day, the reckoning of every person will be done by reading his own Book of deeds fastened around his neck, which will be given to him as an illuminated open book as told in verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-64; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6; and 78: 29-30. The believer who understands these facts tries to perform deeds, words, and thoughts under the Light of Adhikr so that he will receive his Book of deeds in his right hand, as explained in verses 69: 19-24. Such are the Muhsineen who live here under the Light of Adhikr—the Best. See explanation 39: 33; 58: 22 and 64: 16-17.

11. So Allah shielded them from that Day's evil, and they can meet brightness and happiness.

The Impartial Lord doesn't place anyone in Paradise or Hell; instead, whoever lives here, seeing the Day of Judgment utilizing Adhikr—the Insight—It will witness and argue in favor of him or her, and will shield them from the evils of that Day. Such are those who utilize Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard in this world. Since the Fujjar whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell as told in verse 83: 7 do not testify to Adhikr—which is the Safeguard as told in verse 5: 48—they are serving Satan and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. They, without giving their children a way of life in the Light of Adhikr which will only benefit them in the Hereafter, are giving only the education benefiting this temporary worldly life, so Allah intends to punish them with their wealth and children, and they will die as disbelievers as told in verses 9: 53-55 and 84-85. See explanation 55: 7-9; 74: 54-56 and 75:

22-23.

12. And their reward is Paradise and garments of silk, for they were patient.

The virtuous give preference to the eternal Hereafter over this temporary worldly life. Their character and behavior are just opposite to those of the Fujjar disbelievers, as told in verse 16: 107. They are conscious that mankind, created in Paradise, is deputed to this world to undergo the Trial. The believers utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise in their whole life and prepare Paradise here to inherit It in the seventh phase, as explained in verses 7: 205-206 and 73: 19. They will receive cloths of silk and precious garments there. See explanation 32: 19, 24; 41: 34-35 and 75: 20-21.

13. There they will be reclining on furnished couches, chatting with each other; there they will feel neither sun nor excessive cold.

In Paradise, there will be no heat, smoke, dust, snow, or cold; just as there will be no hunger, thirst, fatigue, sweat, urination, or defecation, but they will always be in a state of satisfaction. The male and female who transformed the Jinn Soulmate mentioned in verses 8: 48 and 43: 36-39 into a believer with Adhikr—the Truth—and keep the Lord in their hearts are leading a way of life which Adhikr submits. The believing spouses, while mating, become tranquil as a single soul under the Light of Adhikr by remembering Allah. To them, only righteous children will be born. As explained in verse 38: 24, the Fujjar—Kuffar—while having sex or performing prayer, are seeing opposite genders in their minds, so all are being recorded in their Books of deeds fastened around their necks. The scene of these Mujirim Fujjar wailing in the Hereafter while they see their thoughts and deeds entered in that book is explained in verse 18: 49. See explanation 9: 71-72; 20: 118-119; 33: 35 and 37: 58-61.

14. And the shade of the trees will come low over them, and the clusters of fruits will be within their easy reach.

The shades of the leaves of the trees will be very wide, and the clusters of fruits will be hung with convenience to pluck them very easily. See explanation 13: 29; 38: 51 and 55: 52-54.

15. Trays made of silver and goblets made of crystal will be passed around them.

Silver trays with food and crystal goblets with drinks will be passed around them. See explanation 52: 22-23.

16. Goblets of silver, which are set according to their heart's wishes.

That means the drinks in the goblets will be set in the quantity the inmates of Paradise desire. It won't be excess or deficit, nor will it overflow while pouring. See explanation 3: 71-73.

17. And they will drink from a cup flavored with ginger.

18. From a spring there named 'Salsabeel'.

The inmates of Paradise will drink from a stream named 'Salsabeel', the flavor of which is ginger and which is sealed with musk. That stream will flow from the highest point and will be delicious and thrilling. The drinkers will have no drowsiness from it. The believers lead a life here, seeing with the soul the favors and enjoyments available in Paradise. So they utilize only permissible and wholesome sustenance in this world, seeing the Hereafter. They don't exist in the condition of entering Hellfire by forgetting Allah under the influence of Satan. When they receive wholesome sustenance, they utilize it, remembering the Message of 7: 32 that the interest of Allah is for the believers to utilize such favors. They won't violate the boundaries of Adhikr, which is the Command of Allah. See explanation 3: 133-136 and 7: 205-206.

19. Perpetual boys will be strolling around them; if you see them, you will reckon that they are scattered pearls.

See explanation 52: 24.

20. If you see them, again, if you see them, that will be a blessing and a great domination.

The proximity of perpetual boys will be granted only to the forerunners to Paradise. To understand the difference between forerunners to Paradise and the companions of the right hand who will enter Paradise after Trial, read verses 56: 10-40.

21. Upon them will be rich cloths of fine silk with golden lining and green brocades; and they will be outfitted with white (platinum) bracelets, and their Lord will give them pure drinks to drink.

The inmates of Paradise will have luxurious, precious, and alluring garments. They will also have ornaments made of different metals and stones. Allah will make them drink pure drinks. The Lord's Book depicts Paradise in terms familiar to the manners and images of the Arabian people living 1400 years ago. Paradise is a place where one will receive whatever one's soul wishes in the measure and quantity one desires. The conveniences and luxuries mankind enjoys in this world—parks, gardens, fountains, palaces, carpets, delicious foods, high-quality dresses, air conditioners, means of communication, etc.—are derived from the mentions and references in the Lord's Book. Paradise is a center of all such conveniences and luxuries mankind has discovered or invented, and those that will be discovered in the future. It is told in verses 3: 133 and 57: 21 that the Paradise kept prepared for the heedful is as wide as the universe, and so you should hasten to that Paradise by utilizing Adhikr. But only one in a thousand believers will hasten to reach that Paradise by following the mode of prayer and lifestyle explained in verses 7: 205-206.

At the same time, the Fire warned of through the Lord's Book is the center of all types of evils, distresses, severe heat, and severe cold, having intimacy with the most hated things and persons, as well as being so narrow that there will be no space even for a needle. If the inmates of Paradise will receive whatever they desire, the inmates of Fire will receive whatever they were ridiculing about the punishment

the Lord's Book warned them of.

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—Mujirims—who do not consider the soul are serving the disbeliever Satan by not utilizing their intelligence, and are following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62. Thus they do not have a confirmed belief in the Hereafter and are satisfied with this temporary worldly life as explained in verse 10: 7. They are earning Hellfire here by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the instrument to give a chance to the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, including mankind, to glorify and praise the Lord with their souls, and which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. They have read verses 15: 43-44 which say that each group among the Fujjar is destined for any of the seven doors of Hell. These Fujjar—who are reading in verses such as 17: 13-14; 18: 49; and 23: 62-63 that every individual bears his Book of deeds on his neck—do not lead a life in that consciousness or give that Message to others to make them aware. Thus, they are involved in deeds that cause the sexual organs of the opposite genders to be inscribed in their Books of Deeds. They will abide as one mass, coinciding mutually with their sexual organs in the Fire where there will be no space even for a needle, regardless of their family or blood relations, as explained in verse 6: 28. To understand Paradise, read verses 38: 49-54; 41: 30-32; 44: 41-57; 55: 48-78; 56: 27-40; and 69: 24; and to understand the Fire, read verses 38: 55-64[39: 47-48[44: 43-49; and 56: 41-56.

22. Indeed, this is the reward for you, and your efforts were appreciated.

Lord Allah doesn't look at anyone's body or color, but He gives a reward for any deed, looking into the intention in the mind. So, if anyone does righteous deeds, witnessing the Lord, he will achieve victory and reach Paradise. That means Paradise will be inherited for living here as a vicegerent of Allah, and for making or purchasing Paradise from here. By leading an aimful life, by propagating Adhikr, by involving oneself in planting trees and organic farming, and by encouraging others to do so to keep nature in good condition for the welfare of 1,000 communities of the Lord's creatures, and by discouraging industries and cultivation using fertilizers and pesticides that cause diseases and pollution, one can prepare Paradise. Purchasing Paradise is possible by leading a moderate life here, utilizing all favors Allah has given, and giving preference to propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind—which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—and encouraging others in it. Any deed such as prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, or welfare tax that is not in the Light of Adhikr—the Witness, and without the Remembrance of Allah, and without participating with the soul will become futile as told in verses 7: 8-9; 18: 103-105; and 47: 8-9. Two conditions for accepting deeds and receiving a response to prayer are mentioned in verse 2: 186. The hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind followers who reject It do not identify the soul and the body, so they are the transgressors who have forgotten Allah. These Mujirims, who are heedless and aimless by serving Satan and following his footsteps as explained in verses 2: 168-169 and 36: 59-62, are earning Hellfire. To these true disbelievers, as told in verse 25: 23, Allah will display

all their deeds and make them as dispersed dust.

It is told in verses 53: 39-41 that man has nothing except what he intentionally did, and indeed, his efforts will be shown to him, and he will be requited with the complete requite. The believer, who always lives with the Remembrance of the Lord as told in verse 2: 152, tries to perform deeds, thoughts, and words which can be read in his Book of deeds on the Day of Judgment in favor of him, and which will argue and witness in favor of him as explained in verses 17: 13-14. They will leave behind a way of life and culture under the Light of Adhikr for their progenies and descendants, so that they will receive a share of the rewards for the good they will be doing until the Last Day, as explained in verses 2: 261; 4: 85; and 36: 12, 45. See explanation 42: 20; 45: 13; and 61: 10-14.

23. Indeed, We have sent down this Qur'an—Reading—to you stage by stage.

Qur'an means for repeated reading. The soul of all 313 Books revealed from the Lord of the universe to all 313 Messengers from the first Messenger, Noah, to the last Messenger, Muhammad, is Adhikr—the Reminder. Since they were revealed to different countries in different languages and periods, their bodies (the languages) were different. After the deputation of Muhammad as the Messenger, the Book for entire mankind is Adhikr—the Splendid Book mentioned in verses 41: 41-42. Adhikr is the Word and Guidance from the Creator Lord for the entire mankind, including Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, atheists, etc. Just as bounties such as air, water, light, and soil are meant for all creatures, Adhikr and Messenger Muhammad are also meant for the whole world as mentioned in verses 7: 157-158, 21: 107, and 34: 28. Adhikr is the ultimate form of the previous Scriptures which testifies to and safeguards all the previous 312 Books revealed from the Lord and their upright explanation, as explained in verse 5: 48. Muhammad is the Messenger to entire mankind from his deputation until the Last Day, as told in verses 7: 158; 21: 107; and 34: 28.

The verses of the Lord's Book are revealed stage by stage to brace the heart of the Messenger and thereby the believers as told in verse 25: 32. It is told in verses 15: 90-91, 38: 87, and 81: 27 that just as warners were deputed to different groups of people who neglected Adhikr—the Book for repeated reading—before, Muhammad is deputed as a warner to entire mankind. It is told in verses 17: 105-107 that this True Reading—Adhikr—is revealed stage by stage for reading It to the people stage by stage.

Since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, the Fujjar—Kuffar—who do not testify to It will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed as told in verses 25: 33-34. They are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as told in verse 8: 22. See explanation 36: 69-70.

24. So, you be patient for the Judgment of your Lord, and you don't obey any sin-

ner or ungrateful person among them.

"Judgment of the Lord" refers to the 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book. "Sinners" mentioned here are hypocrites, while "ungrateful" are their blind followers. These two groups are the Fujjar and the disbelievers. It is told in verse 20: 114 that you shouldn't be in a hurry for the verses revealed, but you pray: "Oh my Lord! You increase for me Knowledge." And in verses 75: 16-19 it is told: "You needn't move your tongue to get this Reading; It is Our duty to codify It and to make It read to you; thus, when We read It to you, you have to follow that Reading; then indeed, It is Our duty to explain It." Through verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9, the odd believer is commanded not to obey the hypocrites and the disbelievers, and to do great Jihad toward them. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world have become the worst people today by forgetting Adhikr, as told in verses 25: 17-18. It is told in verse 48: 6 that believers from all mankind will be separated to Hejaz to punish the hypocritical men and women who have an evil concept about Allah, and upon whom Allah's curse and wrath have happened.

The other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc., who will approve Islam after the second coming of Jesus will kill these Mujirims as proclaimed by the stones and trees, and thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented.

Through verses 33: 1 and 48, it is told by calling the Messenger: "You shouldn't obey the Fajir Kafirs and hypocritical disbelievers," and in verse 25: 52 it is commanded not to obey them and to do great Jihad against them with Adhikr—the Safeguard. This Command is also applicable to the believers who follow the way of the Messenger. See explanation 5: 44-45, 47; 16: 64; 33: 72-73 and 48: 24-25.

25. And you remember the name of your Lord in every dawn and dusk.

The Remembrance of Allah is possible only by reading or hearing Adhikr in the dawn and dusk, and existing at other times, remembering what is read or heard. Life should be codified according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, thus accepting the single path to Allah and avoiding the different ways to Satan. The aim of life is to inherit Paradise by preparing or purchasing Paradise by utilizing all favors which one didn't bring while coming to this world and won't take back while going from this world. See explanation 2: 152; 3: 190-191 and 7: 205-206.

26. And during the night, you prostrate before Him, and you glorify Him for a long time.

Since Adhikr—which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—is codified today, and there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should read, hear, and understand Adhikr, participating with the soul in the dawn and dusk. Then he should perform the prostration of recitation which all 313 Messengers, Prophets, and the guided ones had done as mentioned in verse 19: 58. In that prostration, he should glorify Allah with the soul as explained in verses 7: 205-206. The Messenger

followed such a mode of prayer in his 45th year, as explained in Surath 96. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar perform prostration in their so-called five-times prayer at the speed of chicks pecking food. In their prayer, which is done without participating in the soul, they are inscribing the sexual organs of opposite genders in their Books of Deeds fastened around their necks. Since all Masjids over the world have become "Harmful Masjids" as explained in verses 9: 107-108, it is not allowed for the believer even to enter such Masjids. But the believer can perform the prostration of recitation in any place other than these Masjids and graveyards. See explanation 2: 62; 9: 17-18; 22: 40 and 77-78.

27. Indeed, these people love the haste and are ignoring a heavy Day behind them.

Today, "these people" are those who read these verses but lead a life just opposite to what they read and hear. They are carrying the Lord's Book as donkeys carrying a burden, as explained in verse 62: 5. "Hasten" here means this temporary world, whereas "heavy Day" means "death" in the case of the individual, and the Doomsday or Day of Judgment concerning all mankind.

The true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151 lead an aimless life here, yet they calculate that they are on the Straightpath. At the time of their death, they will see Satan and the Hellfire. Then the Lord will tell them: "You received My verses, but you rejected them, and you were arrogant; you were among the disbelievers," as told in verses 39: 58-59. See explanation 7: 37, 187; 70: 4; 74: 42-47 and 75: 20-21, 26-36.

28. We created them, and We have made their frame strong; and if We had wished, We would have changed their shapes into different forms.

Yes, glory to the One who is capable of creating everything and who is acquainted with His creatures. He can transform the face of a human into another human's face or to any other creature's face. For example, as explained in verses 3: 55-56, by the influence of Jewish priests, when the Roman army tried to catch and crucify Jesus, the Lord transformed the face of Sarjas into that of Jesus and raised Jesus to the second heaven bodily by a whirlwind. As explained in verses 2: 65-66; 4: 47; and 5: 60, the event where Allah transformed people into apes and swine when they became defiant, greedy, transgressors, and arrogant by forgetting Allah and involving themselves in prohibited deeds is a warning to people until the Last Day. See explanation 2: 28; 4: 1-2, 158-159 and 86: 8.

29. Indeed, this is a Ticket to the one who seeks a Path to his Lord.

This verse is repeated in verse 73: 19 also. Through verse 25: 57, Allah commanded the Messenger to declare to the people: "I do not demand any reward from you for conveying this Message except from him who will select a Path to his Lord." So, whoever wants to return to Paradise should take Adhikr as a Ticket in this fourth phase. Whether male or female, whoever hides the Ticket to Paradise is killed, as told in verse 80: 17. It is told in verse 69: 48 that for whoever keeps the Lord in his heart, Adhikr is a Ticket; and in verse 69: 50 It is told that Adhikr is a cause of sorrow

for the disbelievers. See explanation 20: 3; 74: 49-51 and 54-56.

30. And you will not decide anything unless Lord Allah decides; indeed, Allah is All-Knowing, the Wise.

The body of mankind is created by the Lord with the mingled sperm of the male and the ovum of the female, as explained in verse 4: 1. It is the vehicle for the soul to travel. The Rooh—which includes life and soul—is from the Lord. The believer who understands this fact from Adhikr—the True Knowledge—always lives everywhere in the consciousness that "I am none, I have nothing, and everything belongs to Allah". He will codify his life according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr, avoiding the way of life of the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar in all sectors of his life, and will prepare Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit It in the seventh phase by utilizing all favors which he has not brought while coming to this world and will not take back while going from it. See explanation 7: 205-206; 28: 57; 35: 28-29 and 53: 24-26.

31. He will enter into His Mercy whom He wishes; and for the wrongdoers, He has kept prepared a painful torment.

The Mercy mentioned in this verse and in verses such as 2: 64; 3: 74; 4: 113; 6: 157; 9: 99; 10: 57-58; 11: 63; 45: 30, etc., is Adhikr. Those who do not utilize Adhikr—which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—and do not give It to others are the wrongdoers. They are the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who try to extinguish Adhikr, which is the Light to bring mankind from darkness to the Light of Allah, as told in verse 14: 1. Thus they have become the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as told in verse 8: 22, and the fuel of Fire as told in verse 98: 6. As told in verses 22: 19-22, for the disbelievers who dispute concerning their Lord without having Adhikr—the Witness and Argument—garments of Fire will be cut out, and scalding water will be poured over them, so that whatever is in their bellies will be melted, and there will be iron rods to punish them; and every time they wish to get out of the Hellfire from anguish, they will be forced back into it, and will be told: "You taste the punishment of the burning Fire." It is told in verses 33: 72-73 and 48: 6 that the Trust Adhikr is revealed to punish the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers (Mushriks). These Fujjar and the 70,000 soldiers of the Antichrist who make destruction in the towns will be killed after the second coming of Jesus, and thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 11: 118-119; 32: 20 and 39: 32.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Mursalath (77)

This Surath is named Al-Mursalath (the Blowing Wind) from the first verse, which says "the wind blowing continuously." This Surath, containing 50 verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. By explaining the peculiarities of the blowing wind, this Surath emphasizes that after altering the structure of the universe seen today, the Day of Judgement will be implemented. Along with warning the disbelievers—ten times—that those who reject Adhikr will have the "Veile valley" on the Day of Judgement, this Surath also gives glad tidings that the heedful who lead a life under the Light of Adhikr will get the good life they desire. This Surath ends by asking: by rejecting Adhikr, in which speech are these disbelieving Mujirims going to believe?

1. Swearing by the wind blowing continuously.

2. Thus, the wind is blowing violently.

'Aad people' were destroyed with a wild wind that blew continuously for seven nights and eight days, as explained in verses 69: 6-7.

3. By the wind scattering rainclouds widely.

4. Thus separating them one from another.

That means it is sworn by the wind which scatters the clouds, moves hills of sand from their places, uproots huge trees, and overthrows and turns ships.

5. Thus bringing down the Reminder.

6. As an excuse or as a warning.

By learning lessons from the phenomena happening in nature continuously, it is reminded that all these occur as a remembrance of Doomsday, and on the Day of Judgement, everyone has to answer before the Lord about his/her life in this world. It is also warned that Adhikr—which explains all these events—is sent down through the Angels who are assigned with the wind; and after the revelation of the Lord's Book, Adhikr, none will have any excuse to say before the Lord for the strayed life. See explanation 2: 164 and 7: 163-166.

7. Indeed, whatever you are promised will surely happen.

By explaining different peculiarities of wind, the Three-Time Knower informs that the condition of the universe seen today will be changed into another form, and whatever the Lord's Book warns will come into practice without any difference, as explained

in verses 41: 53-54. See explanation 21: 104 and 34: 3.

8. Thus, the stars will be extinguished.

See explanation 75: 7-9.

9. And the sky becomes split asunder.

The sky seen today without any hole or flaw will be split asunder on the Last Day. See explanation 69: 16; 82: 1; and 84: 1.

10. When the mountains will crumble to dust.

See explanation 70: 8-9.

11. And when the appointed time of the Messengers arrives.

That means the time for questioning the Messengers on the Day when every individual will be summoned about whether they conveyed the Lord's Message—Adhikr—to the entire world. Apart from the Prophets, only Messengers had been given Adhikr. So it is mentioned here about the Messengers without mentioning the Prophets. But in verse 39: 69 it is told that Messengers and believers will be brought as witnesses on the Day of Judgement. See explanation 5: 109; 7: 6; and 10: 47.

The people who have been given the Lord's Book will be questioned whether they utilized It themselves and gave It to others for utilization. Since the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar all over the world are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, they are mentioned as the worthless people in verses 25: 17-18 and 48: 12. They will fall into Hellfire—the house of the worthless—bearing the evil burden of all evils happening all over the world, as explained in verses 14: 28-30 and 20: 99-101. It is told in verse 56: 82 that the Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr. In verse 83: 29 it is told that the Fujjar Mujirims who are serving Satan will ridicule the believers who are serving Allah by following and propagating Adhikr; and in verse 83: 34 it is told that the believers will ridicule back these kuffar Mujirims from the Hereafter. As told in verse 54: 25, nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand among the people of all 313 Messengers ridiculed the Messengers, saying, "an odd liar." The hypocrites and their blind followers, Mushriks, are the liars and falsehood followers who reject the Truth—Adhikr. They will approve the fact that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book only when they are killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—after the second coming of Jesus and the killing of Antichrist, as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 2: 62, 213; 17: 15; and 43: 44.

12. For what Day have matters been deferred?

13. For the Day of Final Decision.

14. And what do you know of the "Day of Final Decision"?

15. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

It is told that those who reject Adhikr after It is received will have the punishment of the valley "Veile," which is one of the seven doors of Hellfire, as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 51: 10-12 and 107: 4-5.

16. Didn't We destroy the ancestors?

17. Then We did the same to their descendants.

18. Just like that, We will do with the Mujirims.

In every period, when those who received the Lord's Book became aimless and heedless—by not utilizing Adhikr themselves and not giving It to others for utilization—they were destroyed. When the other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become Mujirims, wrongdoers, and transgressors, just like the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, Doomsday will happen. See explanation 7: 84; 36: 59-62; and 74: 38-47.

19. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

20. Didn't We create you from the heinous water?

See explanation 32: 7-8; 75: 37; and 76: 2.

21. Then We placed it in a secure place.

"Placed it in a secure place" means "placed it in three darknesses one after another in the uterus of the mother," as explained in verse 39: 6. "Placed it in a secure place" also means the testicles of the male, where the sperm is kept, and the loins of the female, where the ovum is kept. See explanation 23: 13.

22. For an appointed term.

23. Thus, We determined, thus how Exalted is the Determiner!

The Three-Time Knower—Lord Allah—created the heavens, the earth, and all in between them, including mankind, within six days. While creating Adam in Paradise, He created every human soul until the Last Day, and determined and inscribed in His Book—Adhikr—in which era, country, tribe, sex, and to which parents everyone should be brought; how long everyone should live here; how much sustenance everyone will utilize, etc. So the believer, by utilizing Adhikr, will transform his Jinn Soulmate into a believer and will transfer his ledger from "Sijjeen" of Hell, mentioned in verse 83: 7, into the "Illiyyeen" of Paradise, mentioned in verse 83: 18. The Fujjar who do not decide their destiny from this world by utilizing Adhikr will be the losers in the Hereafter. See explanation 40: 60; 76: 1, 30; and 87: 2-3.

24. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

25. Haven't We made the earth sufficient to contain?

26. Both the living and the dead?

That means: didn't Allah make the earth suitable for living in this fourth phase and for storing the dead body in the fifth phase? See explanation 6: 98; 20: 55; and 50: 4.

27. And We made mountains in it as towering and firm, and provided for you sweet, clear water.

See explanation 23: 18-20 and 56: 8-70.

28. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

29. Look into whatever you had been rejecting.

Lord Allah, Who brings His signs in human beings as well as on the horizon as indicators of the Day of Judgement, is commanding to read the Book of deeds fastened around their necks on the Day of Judgement. See explanation 18: 49; 25: 27-30; 41: 19-24; and 45: 28-32.

30. Look into a shade having three branches,

31. Which neither gives coolness nor protects from the flame of fire.

By "shade," it does not mean a shade giving cold; rather, it means a shade of heating black smoke causing discomfort and burning. It is the worst experience—opposite to the comfort and enjoyments the believers will have in Paradise, as told in verse 76: 13. See explanation 7: 40-41 and 70: 4.

32. Indeed, it will produce sparks of fire like palaces,

33. And they will be like yellow-colored camels.

These verses portray the severity of the huge flame and its sparks. Since the Arabs were familiar with palaces and camels, the fire is compared with them. See explanation 76: 21.

34. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

35. This is a Day they will not reflect.

On the Day of Judgement, when the disbelievers cannot utter even a word, their own organs and skins will argue and witness against them, as explained in verses 36: 65 and 41: 19-24. See explanation 23: 62-63.

36. They will not be permitted to submit an excuse.

See explanation 66: 6-7 and 70: 10-14.

37. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

38. This is the Day of Decision; We have summoned you and the ancestors altogether.

That means: on the Day of Judgement, all human beings—from the first man, Adam, to the last man until Doomsday—will be assembled. See explanation 1: 3.

39. So, if you have any plot to execute, then execute it.

40. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

41. Indeed, the heedful will be in shades and at springs.

42. And with fruits—whatever they desire.

43. "Eat and drink as you wish, for what you had been doing."

Since it is told "for what you had been doing," to receive fruits and other sustenance in Paradise, the believer who lives here as the vicegerent of Allah should engage in organic farming and tree planting that benefits the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, and should encourage and help others to do so. Moreover, in this era—since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world—the odd believer should read Adhikr at dawn and dusk, with the soul participating, and should perform the prostration of recitation mentioned in 15 places in the Lord's Book, as explained in verses 7: 205-206, glorifying and praising the Lord. He should also help the Lord, as told in verse 47: 7, by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind aiming to form the harmony of human unity, and should do great Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and kuffar as commanded through verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9. See explanation 36: 55-58; 39: 74; and 76: 22.

44. Indeed, just like that We would reward the Muhsins.

Muhsins are those who live here under the Light of Adhikr—the Best. Thus, the heedful who are living here in the Light of Adhikr and doing deeds according to Its dos and don'ts in this fourth phase are the ones who will receive Paradise in the seventh phase. See explanation 9: 48-51 and 76: 5.

45. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

46. "Eat and enjoy for a limited term; indeed, you are Mujirims."

While verse 16: 89 tells that Muslims are those who utilize Adhikr—which explains everything—as Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar are leading an aimless and heedless life without the awareness that mankind—who has seven phases as explained in verse 71: 14—is deputed in this fourth phase to prepare Paradise for the seventh phase. Even though they claim they are Muslims, they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150-151; the Mujirims (mad) mentioned in verse 7: 40; and the wrongdoers mentioned in verse 2: 254. Through verse 14: 30 the believer is commanded to say to them: "Enjoy for a while; indeed, your return is to the Fire." See explanation 6: 55; 39: 8; and 98: 6.

47. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

48. If they are told, "Bow your heads," they will not bow their heads.

If the disbelievers are told, "Bow your head before Adhikr; be beseeching; flee to Adhikr," they flee from Adhikr arrogantly as if they are self-sufficient and well-learned. See explanation 32: 12-13; 39: 32-33; and 68: 42.

49. On that Day, "Veile valley" is for the rejecters.

See explanation 56: 79-82.

50. Then, in what speech after This will they believe?

This verse asks the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar—Mujirims—that by avoiding Adhikr, the Speech of the Lord of the universe as told in verse 4:78, which speech are they going to believe? In verse 8: 22, these Fujjar—who are not ready to hear Adhikr and are not ready to speak about Adhikr to others—are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 4: 78; 7: 185; 45: 6; and 68: 44.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

An'naba' (78)

This Surath is named An-Naba'—"The News" from the second verse, which says "About that great News." It was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. After mentioning the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the making of conveniences for producing herbs and corn needed for mankind, It warns that the Day of Decision—whose term is already fixed—will surely happen. On the Day It happens, the structure of the universe will be changed, and Hellfire will be given as an ambushing abode to the transgressors. They will receive It because they were not expecting the reckoning and were rejecting the verses one after another. It also explains the blessed rewards the heedful will receive in Paradise. This Surath, containing 40 verses, ends by warning that on that Day, Angel Jibreel and the Angels will be standing in rows; none can utter any word except those who utilized and testified to the Truth. When each individual sees what he or she sent ahead in this world for the Hereafter, the disbeliever will wail: "Woe to me! If only I were mere dust."

1. About what are they asking?

2. About that great News.

One-third of the verses of the Lord's Book mention the Day of Judgment, as explained in verse 1: 3. See explanation 38: 67.

3. In which they are disagreeing.

The Fujjar—including the hypocrites and their blind followers—doubt the Day of Judgment, on which the reckoning of everyone will be done by reading the Book of deeds fastened upon each individual's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. They have such doubt because, as told in verse 56: 82, they have made their food rejecting Adhikr. It is told in verses 39: 69 and 75 that on the Day of Judgment, the standard of judgment will be Adhikr—the Truth; and in verse 40: 78 It is told that on the Day when judgment is done utilizing Adhikr, the falsehood followers—Fujjar—will be the losers. The believer, by understanding from Adhikr—the confirming Truth mentioned in verse 69: 51—the aim of deputing him to this earth, will ensure from this world itself that his return will be to Paradise. See explanation 16: 64; 75: 14–15; and 77: 41–44.

4. Nay; surely, very soon they will come to know.

5. Again, nay; surely, very soon they will come to know.

This teaches that whatever the Three-Time Knowledge—Adhikr—predicts will surely

come to pass without any difference. It is told in verses 17: 107–109: "You believe in It or do not believe; indeed, those who were given Knowledge before It—when It is explained to them—they fall upon their faces in prostration. And they say: 'Glory is to our Lord! Indeed, the Promise of our Lord will be fulfilled.' And they fall upon their faces weeping, and It increases them in humble submission."

6. Didn't We make the earth a cradle?

The Fujjar, who are mentioned as the true disbelievers in verses 4: 150–151, have read verses 3: 196–197, which say that the strutting of the disbelievers should not deceive the believer: It is a little enjoyment; then their abode is Hell, and what wretched cradles! See explanation 9: 31; 14: 28–30; and 15: 44.

7. And the mountains as nails?

It is the duty of the people of Messenger Muhammad—who have inherited the Lord's Book, as told in verse 35: 32—to advise the other people of the Messenger's community with Adhikr, to restrain them from deeds that destroy the universe. But these Fujjar—who read in the Arabic Qur'an that mountains are nails preventing the earth from swaying—are at the forefront all over the world in constructing huge buildings in cultivated lands and valleys by breaking up mountains and hills. Thus, they deserve to be dragged into Hellfire prone on their faces; they are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 25: 33–34. See explanation 8: 22; 16: 15; and 77: 27.

8. And We created you in pairs.

It is told in verse 36: 36: "Glory is to the One who created everything in pairs—from whatever the earth produces, from themselves, and from whatever they do not know." But these Fujjar—who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, the real Knowledge, as told in verse 56: 82—are hastening toward the destruction of the universe, without the awareness that a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures glorify and praise the Lord with their souls, as explained in verses 6: 38; 17: 44; and 24: 41. They have read in verses 9: 67–68 that for the transgressing hypocritical men and hypocritical women—who command evil and forbid good—Hellfire is promised. Among these Fujjar, the males who read this verse—"We created you in pairs"—often act with supremacy over women in the arrogance of physical strength, considering women only as instruments for fulfilling sexual thirst. When other people belonging to the Messenger's community also become transgressors and wrongdoers like the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, Doomsday will happen. It is told in verse 7: 189 that He is the One who created you from a single soul, and made from it its mate so that you may find tranquility in her. So it is not suitable for believers who testify to Adhikr to turn their minds toward the sexual organs of the opposite gender at any time—including during intercourse with the spouse—which would cause those organs to be inscribed in their Book of deeds fastened around their necks, as told in verses 17: 13–14. When the believers understand Adhikr—the real Knowledge which explains

everything, as told in verse 16: 89—they will propagate Adhikr to all mankind and do great Jihad with Adhikr against the hypocrites and Kuffar who hide and reject It, to get deleted the sexual organs that had already been inscribed in the Book of deeds before attaining the real Knowledge. That is the way to purify the soul. See explanation 18: 49; 30: 21; and 75: 37–40.

9. And didn't We make your sleep for rest?

As explained in verse 39: 42, sleep is a condition in which the soul is withdrawn for a while and life remains in the body; one loses consciousness temporarily and thus gains complete rest without pain, thought, sadness, hunger, thirst, or fatigue. That is why sleep is called complete rest. Lord has taught through His Messenger to pray while laying to sleep as, "with your name, my Lord, I live and die. If you take my soul, you forgive it. If you return it, protect it just as you protect your righteous servants"; and while waking from the sleep to pray as "all praise is for Allah who gave us life after having taken it from us". Even though it is prayed individually, it is said "we", because it also includes the Jinn comrade. The believers, while going to sleep, will take a bath or at least take ablution, which was the practice of the Messenger. After taking ablution, it should be prayed as "Oh Allah! You forgive me my sins, and widen my home to me, and grant blessing in my sustenance". See explanation 3: 190-200; 6: 60–61; and 86: 7.

10. And didn't We make the night a Cloth?

That means it is possible to sleep at night without wearing any clothes. Through verse 24: 58, couples are allowed to be naked three times. See explanation 2: 187; 4: 23; and 23: 7.

11. And didn't We make the daytime for seeking livelihood?

In Islam, the natural way of life that the Lord is satisfied with for all His creatures, as told in verse 3:19, daytime is fixed for seeking livelihood and night for taking rest. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who are obliged to inform mankind about these things, are strutting at night in towns and industries. The Wise, Three-Time Knower Lord Allah allowed mankind to work in the daytime because then it is possible to receive oxygen from green nature and thus gain energy and refreshment, whereas in the absence of sunlight at night, the quantity of carbon dioxide increases in the atmosphere. See explanation 17: 12.

12. And didn't We make seven skies above you?

Just as there are seven skies one above another, there are seven earths below one after another, as explained in verse 65: 12. As explained in verses 71: 14–15, there are seven phases for mankind as well. The believer—one in a thousand—prepares Paradise in this fourth phase to inherit it in the seventh phase. Such believers, while reading verse 1: 4, pray with the soul to be braced upon the Straightpath—the path of Adhikr—which is the only path of those whom Allah has favored from the Proph-

ets, the Truthful, the Martyrs, and the Righteous, as explained in verses 4: 68–69; and while reading verse 1: 7, pray with the soul not to be included among the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites upon whom the wrath of Allah has fallen, and their followers who are astray. See explanation 25: 33–34; 67: 3; and 76: 1.

13. Didn't We make the blazing lamp?

If the Lord of the universe has made the sun—the main source of energy—the blazing lamp, He presents the moon as the lamp that reflects sunlight. If the Lord is mentioned as the Light of the universe in verse 24: 35, Adhikr is mentioned as the Lord's Light in verses such as 7: 157; 9: 32; and 64: 8. Since Messengers reflect the Light—Adhikr—they are compared to the moon. It is told in verse 14: 1 that Adhikr is revealed to deliver mankind from darkness to the way of Light. So whoever conveys Adhikr to mankind—such are the believers who testify to the Messengers. The Fujjar (Kuffar) are serving Satan, as mentioned in verses 36: 59–62, and are trying to extinguish the Light—Adhikr—as told in verse 61: 7. See explanation 25: 61 and 71: 16.

14. And didn't We send down from the clouds water pouring abundantly?

It is told in verse 21: 30 that water is essential for the survival of life. See explanation 24: 43.

15. To produce grains and plants with it?

It is the Lord of the universe who made the convenience for germinating crops and plants from dead land by sending down rain. See explanation 32: 4; 50: 9–11; and 71: 17.

16. And dense gardens?

17. Indeed, the Day of Decision is predetermined.

The Lord who has prepared these conveniences has also determined a Day to take decision among the Jinn and mankind—that is, the Day of Judgment, as explained in verse 1: 3. But the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an do not believe in the Day of Judgment—as one-third of the Lord's Book submits—and are giving importance to bodily and worldly life while ignoring the soul and the Hereafter; thus they have become disbelievers, as explained in verses 11: 18–19 and 14: 2–3. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believers, by following the mode of prayer and lifestyle explained in verses 7: 205–206, give preference to propagating Adhikr—the Balance and the Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—to all mankind, aiming to postpone Doomsday and thereby the Day of Judgment. See explanation 17: 13–14 and 77: 38.

18. The Day the trumpet will be blown; then you will come in crowds.

As explained in verse 39: 68, at the first blowing of the trumpet, everyone in the uni-

verse will fall dead except those whom Allah wills. By the second blowing, people will stand up from their graves individually and will rush as different crowds to the place of judgment—Mecca in Saudi Arabia, the center of the world—without looking anywhere. By the third trumpet, all will be assembled at Mecca, as explained in verses 36: 53–54. See explanation 36: 51–52; 39: 68–69; 70: 43–44; and 99: 6.

19. And the sky will be opened; then it will be with different doors.

It is asked in verse 50: 6: haven't they observed the sky above them—how We have constructed it and adorned it? It has no flaws. It is told in verses 82: 1 and 84: 1 that when that great event happens, the sky will be split asunder. See explanation 31: 10; 37: 6–7; and 67: 3–5.

20. And the mountains will be moved; then they will become just like a mirage.

It is told in verse 101: 5 that on that Day, the mountains will become like carded wool. See explanation 24: 39; 27: 88; and 7: 10.

21. Indeed, Hell is an ambushing place.

As told in verses such as 9: 67–68; 48: 6; 98: 6, Hellfire is promised to the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their blind followers. They have read in verses 9: 80–81 and 2: 286 that these aimless and heedless Fujjar are earning Hellfire in this fourth phase. See explanation 15: 44; 18: 100–101; 50: 27–30; and 89: 23.

22. As an abode for those who are serving Satanic forces.

Since the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar exceed the boundaries of Allah—Adhikr—they will get Hell, which is the house of Satan. They are deaf, dumb, and blind toward Adhikr, as explained in verse 2: 18. See explanation 16: 36 and 38: 55–56.

23. They will be abiding in it for endless ages.

Since there is no numbering of days in Paradise or Hell, It is told in this verse that they will abide in Hell for an endless age. The disbelievers who will be driven to Hell after Trial may be lifted to Paradise by the intercession of the forerunners to Paradise after completing their fixed punishment period, as explained in verse 34: 23; whereas the hypocrites—who will go to Hell even without Trial, since they are enemies of Allah, Messengers, and believers—will never be lifted to Paradise, as explained in verses 4: 145 and 72: 23. See explanation 5: 36–37 and 11: 107.

24. In it they won't taste cool or any drink.

25. Except boiling water and oozing pus.

See explanation 37: 67 and 38: 57–58.

26. As a suitable reward.

See explanation 18: 102–106.

27. Indeed, they were not expecting their reckoning.

The believers lead life in this fourth phase with the awareness that the aim of deputing mankind to this earth is to prepare Paradise for the seventh phase, and that about every second of this worldly life after the age of fifteen, everyone must answer before the Lord by reading the Book of deeds fastened around the neck—which will be given to each individual as an illuminated, spread-open book—as told in verses 17: 13–14. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar live here without such awareness. On the Day of Judgment, when these hypocrites and their blind followers see what is recorded from this world in their Book of deeds, they will wail, as explained in verse 18: 49. See explanation 59: 18–19; 62: 5–9; and 69: 19–22.

28. They were rejecting Our verses one after another.

As explained in verse 56: 82, the Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr. The followers among them, by avoiding Messenger Muhammad, follow blindly their human-devil hypocritical leaders who are calling them to Hell; whereas their hypocritical leaders, by avoiding Adhikr—the Proof and Evidence from the Lord—accept the books written by twenty-nine pseudo-prophets and the hypocrites as Guidance. See explanation 9: 67–68; 48: 29; and 66: 9.

29. And We have been recording everything in a Book.

The Book mentioned in this verse is the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck, as told in verses 17: 13–14. See explanation 23: 62–63; 36: 12; and 58: 6.

30. "Then you taste; thus, We will never increase for you except punishment."

Whoever does not fulfill the aim of life by identifying Allah, confirming that he is a believer, and earning Paradise from this world to inherit in the Hereafter, is earning the fire and its punishment by himself. And the Impartial Allah, who taught everyone Adhikr from Paradise itself, does not guide anyone to either Paradise or Hell. As explained in verse 2: 62, the other people belonging to the Messenger's community who did not receive the Lord's Book will be sent to another world, neither Paradise nor Hell. See explanation 3: 181–182; 45: 13; and 76: 3, 31.

31. Indeed, for the heedful, there is supreme fulfillment of their desires.

As explained in verse 39: 33, the heedful are those who received the Truth—Adhikr—and testified to It. "Supreme fulfillment of their desires" means Paradise for the seventh phase must be earned by each individual from this fourth phase. The heedful include the forerunners who will enter Paradise without Trial, and the believers who will enter Paradise after Trial. The forerunners receive the favors and enjoyments mentioned in verses 56: 10–26; whereas the believers who receive their Book of deeds in the right hand and enter after Trial receive the favors and enjoyments explained in verses 56: 35–37. See explanation 38: 49–54 and 77: 41–44.

32. Parks and grape gardens.

33. And full-bosomed maidens of equal age.

See explanation 56: 35–37.

34. Full cups of drink.

35. In it, they won't hear vain talk or lies.

See explanation 25: 72 and 56: 25–26.

36. As a reward from your Lord—a limitless gift.

See explanation 11: 108; 32: 19; and 41: 30–32.

37. Lord of the heavens, the earth, and whatever is between them—the Impartial—with whom they will have no right to converse.

Allah is the One who taught Adhikr (the System of Justice) to the soul of mankind from Paradise itself, so that none will have the chance to utter any word in the Hereafter. The servants of Allah who consider Him as the Impartial help Him and familiarize Him by propagating Adhikr—His Message—to the entire mankind. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not do so are hastening the destruction of the universe and thereby earning Hell. They will be summoned to Hell dragged prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verse 25: 34. They are the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as explained in verse 8: 22. These Mujirims lack the aim of life—that the purpose of deputing mankind to this fourth phase is to identify the Lord and prepare Paradise for the seventh phase, as explained in verse 1: 4. So, at the time of their death they will witness against their souls that indeed, they were disbelievers, as told in verse 7: 37; and they will witness so again in the Hereafter, as told in verse 6: 130. The Lord will tell them at the time of their death: "You were disbelievers," as told in verse 39: 59. In verse 83: 15 It is told that there will be an unseen veil between the Fujjar and Allah on the Day of Judgment, so that they will not see Allah. See explanation 32: 14; 5: 39; and 74: 38–40.

38. The Day the Rooh and Angels will stand in rows—none will speak except the one to whom the Impartial gives permission and who tells the Truth.

The Rooh mentioned here is Angel Jibreel; "the permission" is Adhikr, as mentioned in verse 10: 100; and "who tells the Truth" is the one who speaks the Truth—Adhikr. The forerunners who enter Paradise without Trial will have permission to intercede for those who could not follow Adhikr completely, but were keen to read and hear Adhikr and tried to follow It as much as possible. See explanation 2: 255; 4: 82; 43: 86; and 70: 4.

39. That is the Day of Truth; then whoever intends may choose to return to his Lord.

Today, since Adhikr is codified as a Book, whoever wants to return to his Lord must

take Adhikr as the Ticket, as explained in verses 73: 19 and 76: 29. See explanation 25: 7 and 39: 75.

40. Indeed, I warned you about an impending punishment—the Day the human will see what his hands have sent ahead; and the disbeliever will say: "If only I were mere dust."

On the Day of Judgment, every individual will taste what he or she has earned from this world. This verse warns the disbelievers—who earned Hell in the fourth phase—that on that Day they will wail: "If only I were a dog, pig, bandicoot, etc., not endowed with intelligence, and turned to dust after the judgment is completed." It is also warned through verses 25: 27–29 and 89: 23–24 that such wrongdoers will lament on that Day: "If only I had utilized Adhikr." See explanation 3: 30; 4: 42; and 69: 25–32.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

An'nazi'ath (79)

This Surath is named An-Nazi'ath (those who drag forth) from the first verse, "By those who drag forth," and was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It teaches that Angels seize the Spirit of disbelievers harshly and of believers gently, while the forerunners—who will enter Paradise without Trial—will hasten through the opened gates; when the last forerunner departs, the end of the world will occur. By recounting the destruction of Pharaoh, who declared, "I am your highest Lord," It gives a moral lesson for the Muhsineen who live here, seeing the Lord. Those who trespass the bounds of the Lord's Book have Hellfire as their abode, and those who fear Allah and restrain their will and whim have Paradise as their abode. Containing 46 verses, It ends by warning that when the Last Hour is seen, the disbelievers will feel they lived in this world only for "Isha" at night or "Duha" by day.

1. By those who drag forth the Spirit of the evil persons when it reaches the throat.

It is sworn by the Angels who rudely draw out the Rooh of disbelievers at the time of death. The Fujjar—true disbelievers as mentioned in verses 4: 150–151—have read in the Arabic Qur'an verses 4: 17–18, which say that when the Spirit reaches the throat, no repentance will be accepted. That is what happened in the case of Pharaoh as explained in verses 10: 90–92. See explanation 6: 93–94; 7: 37; and 32: 11.

2. By those who gently draw out the Spirit of believers.

It is sworn by the Angels who take off the Spirit of believers softly and gently. It is explained in verse 3: 102 that those who transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer with the Truth—Adhikr—will die as Muslims who submitted everything to their Lord. For such Muslims, Adhikr—which explains everything—is Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings, as explained in verse 16: 89. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar today argue and claim that they are the Muslims; actually, they are true disbelievers as explained in verses 4: 150–151. See explanation 7: 42–43; 13: 28; and 16: 32.

3. By those who are gliding swiftly.

This verse mentions the Angels gliding through the heavens swiftly with the Spirit of the virtuous.

4. Then the forerunners will rush to Paradise.

The Spirit of the forerunners—who will enter Paradise without Trial—will rush to Paradise through the opened door by themselves. For such forerunners, the doors of the heavens are kept open, as explained in verses 38: 49–50. See explanation 54: 54–55 and 56: 10–24.

5. Then those who regulate the affairs.

"Those who regulate the affairs" are the forerunners to Paradise who familiarize Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—to mankind. When the last such forerunner departs from this world, the Angels will undertake the mission of implementing the Day of Judgment. See explanation 2: 62; 8: 33; and 25: 58–60.

6. The Day when the violent convulsion will convulse!

7. Following it, another convulsion.

8. On that Day, hearts will be trembling in horror.

Since the Fujjar (Mujirims) are serving Satan, as explained in verses 7: 40 and 36: 59–62, on the Doomsday, their hearts will tremble with horror. See explanation 24: 37–38 and 68: 42–43.

9. Their sights will be downcast with horror.

See explanation 70: 44.

10. They ask: "Shall we be resurrected to our former state?"

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar—including the hypocrites and their blind followers—who do not understand the events of the Hereafter by utilizing Adhikr (the Three-Time Knowledge and Insight), doubt the Resurrection and the Day of Judgment. These worst creatures—who will accept the Antichrist first as Prophet and later even as Lord—will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians, who will approve Islam after the second coming of Jesus. Thus the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. Only then will these Fujjar approve the fact that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 32: 12–13 and 45: 32–35.

11. "Even if we are reduced to decayed bones!"

See explanation 23: 37–38; 32: 10; and 36: 78–80.

12. They say: "If it so happens, it would be a total loss for us."

The aimless Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an live as if they will never be resurrected. For those who do not prepare Paradise in this world, the Resurrection will be a great loss. See explanation 60: 13; 63: 9–10; 69: 50; and 98: 6.

13. Then it will be a single trembling.

It is told in verse 54: 50 that "Our Command is nothing except one twinkling of an eye."

14. Then they will be brought out from the earth.

It is told in verse 39: 69 that when the trumpet is blown for the second time, all human beings will be brought out from the earth and will look at one another; and in verses 84: 3–4 It is told that on that Day the earth will be flattened, whatever is in it will come out, and it will become empty. For flattening the earth, everything on it will be made to stand up in the air. This verse mentions bringing out everyone and everything for this. When the trumpet is blown the third time, everyone will be summoned for Judgment, as told in verses 36: 53–54. See explanation 20: 105–107; 36: 51–53; and 50: 44.

15. Has the Speech of Moses reached you?

16. When his Lord called him from the valley of Thwuva.

When Moses was returning from Madyan with his family to Egypt, Allah called him from the valley Thwuva to assign His mission. See explanation 20: 12 and 28: 29–32.

17. "Go to Pharaoh; indeed, he has transgressed all bounds."

See explanation 20: 24 and 78: 22.

18. "Then say: 'Are you ready to become purified?'"

19. "And 'I may guide you to your Lord; then you may become God-fearing.'"

20. Thus, We showed him great signs.

See explanation 26: 29–35.

21. Then he rejected and disobeyed.

22. Then he turned back hastily.

When Pharaoh saw the staff of Moses unexpectedly change into a snake, Pharaoh turned back from there and engaged in evil plotting against Moses.

23. Then he assembled his people and made a proclamation.

24. Then he said: "I am your Lord, the Highest."

See explanation 44: 31.

25. Then Allah seized him as a warning to this world as well as to the Hereafter.

Allah did not punish Pharaoh as soon as he declared, "I am your highest Lord." As explained in verses 10: 88–92, according to the direction of the Lord, Messenger Moses and his followers tried to leave Egypt that night to escape from Pharaoh. But Pharaoh and his soldiers, instead of allowing Allah's servants to live anywhere on the earth, arrogantly followed them to turn them back to Egypt. Then Allah commanded Moses to strike the sea with his staff, and the sea parted into two, each becoming

like great towering mountains, as told in verse 26: 63. Through the dry path between the two parts, Moses and his followers passed to the other side. While Pharaoh and his soldiers were trying to pass through that path, Allah rejoined the two parts to their previous condition, and they drowned in the sea. When Pharaoh's Spirit reached his throat, he pleaded to the Lord: "I believed with the Lord in whom Moses and the Children of Israel believed, and I have become among those who submitted everything to the Lord." Then Allah replied: "Ah, is it now!? Verily, you disobeyed before, and you were among the mischief-makers. Today We will save your body only so that it should be a sign for the successors; and indeed, many among the people are heedless about Our signs." See explanation 44: 23–24 and 68: 44–45.

26. Indeed, in it there are moral lessons for those who fear Allah.

The moral lesson that the one-in-a-thousand believer gets from this event is that, just as Allah seized Pharaoh, He will also seize—through any means—the arrogant, defiant scoundrels who make mischief in the land, and they will not prosper in this world or in the Hereafter. See explanation 5: 54; 8: 54–55; and 40: 45–46.

27. Is the creation of you the hardest, or the creation of heaven?

This question applies to the Fujjar (Kuffar) who do not believe in the Resurrection. Lacking confirmed belief in the Resurrection and the Day of Judgment, they lead an aimless, heedless life with arrogance. They do not discover the secret behind the creation of this worldly life through Adhikr by utilizing their intelligence. See explanation 40: 57; 46: 33; and 79: 10–12.

28. He has raised its canopy; thus, He has formed it in its perfection.

See explanation 78: 12.

29. And He has dimmed its night, and He has brought forth its daylight.

See explanation 78: 10–11.

30. And after that, He has spread out the earth.

The Lord of the universe has fixed the Ka'ba at Mecca as the center of the earth. The Wise Lord has formed the earth with the convenience that fasting and Eid can be observed on the same day all over the world, as in Mecca, accepting the Ka'ba as the concentration-point. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who are leading an aimless and heedless life, observe fasting and Eid on different days apart from the Ka'ba, based on the new moon seen in their own places. These worst creatures—who are welcoming the Antichrist (Maseeh Addajjal) and will accept him first as Prophet and later even as Lord—will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam by the second coming of Jesus. Then male and female will lead a life in this world as in Paradise, without sexual intercourse, as explained in verses 43: 60–61. See explanation 43: 38; 77: 25–26; and 91: 6.

31. From it are brought forth its water and its pastures.

See explanation 32: 27 and 87: 4.

32. And the mountains—He has firmly fixed them.

As explained in verse 78: 7, Allah has fixed mountains as nails to the earth so it will not sway from its position.

33. As a sustenance for you as well as for your cattle.

All conveniences on the earth are for mankind as well as for other creatures of the Lord. The aim of life for mankind—who are bestowed with intelligence—is to identify the Creator behind all these creations. This is only possible by utilizing Adhikr, which explains everything, as explained in verse 16: 89. As told in verse 55: 10, the Lord has created the earth for all His creatures. See explanation 16: 8–9; 41: 9–10; and 80: 24–32.

34. Thus, when that great disaster comes forth.

The "great disaster" means Doomsday.

35. Then every man will remember his efforts.

The believers are conscious that the aim of appointing mankind to the earth is to prepare or earn Paradise in this world to inherit it in the Hereafter, as explained in verses 7: 43 and 76: 22. Such are the only ones fulfilling the aim of life. The efforts of such believers—who have understood the aim of life from Adhikr—will be appreciated. It is warned through verse 89: 23 that on the Day when Hell is brought, those who did not utilize Adhikr will wail: "If only I had utilized Dhikra—Adhikr." See explanation 18: 103–105; 54: 39; and 78: 40.

36. And Hell will be unveiled for those who want to see.

The forerunners—who will enter Paradise without Trial—have understood the fire and its punishment from Adhikr (the Insight), and they seek refuge in the Lord from the fire always by mind, word, and deed. The believers who will enter Paradise after Trial, as explained in verse 39: 73, will be led to Paradise only after Hell is shown, as explained in verses 19: 68–71. The disbelievers, including the hypocrites and their followers, will fall into it. The believers will seek refuge in the Lord against the seven gates of Hell every dawn and dusk, as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 18: 100–101 and 79: 4–5.

37. Then whoever transgressed the bounds,

38. And preferred the worldly life—

The Fujjar (Mujirims) who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, are losers of the aim of life; they will be dragged prone on their faces into Hell. Such are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 8: 22

and 25: 34. See explanation 7: 175–176; 18: 49; and 87: 16.

39. Then indeed, Hades—it is their abode.

The Fujjar have read verse 82: 14, which says that indeed the Fujjar are in the Hades, and verse 83: 7, which says that the Ledger of the Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell. The believer will transform his Ledger from Sijjeen to the Illiyyeen of Paradise, mentioned in verse 83: 18, by utilizing Adhikr. See explanation 5: 10, 86; 9: 67–68; and 48: 6.

40. And then whoever fears the position of his Lord and restrains the soul from its whim—

See explanation 3: 101–102; 8: 48; and 42: 52.

41. Then indeed, Paradise is his abode.

The believer who lives here under the Light of Adhikr can live here seeing the Lord, consider the Lord as He should be considered, and restrain his will and whim. Such are the only ones utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire. Only those who transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr—the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, as told in verse 7: 26—and thus keep the Lord in the heart, can keep self-control in all affairs. The Jinn Soulmate mentioned in verses 43: 36–39 encourages mankind toward illegal sex. See explanation 3: 136; 9: 71–72; 32: 19; and 77: 41–44.

42. They ask you about the Last Hour: "When will it take place?"

In Adhikr—which is the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower, and which explains everything as explained in verse 16: 89—the signs of the Last Hour are mentioned. Adhikr, which is the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, is the instrument to postpone the arrival of the Last Day. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle the odd believer should follow are explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 3: 187; 7: 187; and 41: 47.

43. What concern is it of you to remind about it?

44. To your Lord its knowledge returns.

Today, since Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—is codified as the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41, everything, including the Last Hour. See explanation 7: 52, 127; and 32: 28–30.

45. Indeed, you are only a warner for the one who fears it.

See explanation 2: 119; 42: 17–18; and 87: 9–13.

46. Indeed, the Day they see it, they will feel as if they had not stayed in this world except the Isha time of the night or the Duha time of the day.

The time in the night after the brightness of sunset ends is the Isha time, whereas the time between dawn and noon is the Duha time. The Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are leading a life forgetting Adhikr, which reminds them of the aim of life, so they are hastening the end of the world. These worthless people do not approve of the Lord as Impartial; they neither utilize Adhikr nor give It to others for utilization. Since they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as explained in verse 25: 33—they deserve to be dragged into Hell prone on their faces; they are in the worst place and are the most strayed as explained in verse 25: 34, and they are the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures as explained in verse 8: 22. See explanation 23: 112–113; 48: 6; 70: 7; and 89: 23–24.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Abasa (80)

This Surath got the name Abasa (he frowned) from the first verse, which says, "He frowned and turned." It was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. While the Messenger was speaking to a leader of the Meccan pagans, a blind man named Abdullah ibn Ummu Makthoom entered. The Messenger then frowned and turned away from Ummu Makthoom, expressing resentment.

It is told in this Surath that Adhikr—which is the Ticket to Paradise—is brought to the earth by noble and virtuous Angels, and that whoever hides It has been killed. This Surath reminds mankind to become aware in life by observing the creation of man, his death, his sustenance, and how It reaches him through different stages. This Surath, containing 42 verses, ends by warning that on the Day of Judgment, the Fujjar—whose faces will be covered with misery—will flee from their mothers, fathers, brothers, and sons; and on that Day, everyone will have their own affairs to think about.

1. He frowned and turned.

2. When a blind man came to him.

The Messenger was involved in a conversation with a leader of the Meccan pagans. Then a blind man named Abdullah ibn Ummu Makthoom came there and interrupted the conversation. The Messenger then frowned his brow and turned from him, expressing resentment at his presence there. At that time, verses 1–10 of this Surath were revealed.

3. What do you know? He may be purified.

See explanation 7: 178; 20: 76; and 39: 41.

4. Or he may be reminded; then he may benefit from Dhikra.

Dhikra—"Reminder"—mentioned in 21 places, is one of the 40 names of Adhikr. Since It is formed as a Book for the entire mankind—and the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82—the believers should convey It to other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians, as explained in verses 6: 89–90. It is told in verses 56: 77–79 that this noble Reading—Adhikr—cannot be conceived except by those who have purified themselves. See explanation 9: 28, 95, 125; and 51: 55.

5. As for the one who regards himself as self-sufficient.

As explained in verse 2: 88, today the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar stand in the place

of the Meccan chiefs and the Jews at Medina during the period of the Messenger, who regarded themselves as self-sufficient without the Knowledge—Adhikr. See explanation 64: 6 and 96: 7.

6. Then to him you gave attention.

7. What responsibility is upon you if he does not purify?

Since Adhikr contains and testifies to all 312 Books revealed from the Lord before—and their upright explanation—as told in verses 16: 43–44 and 98: 2–3, it is the responsibility of the believer to convey It to the entire mankind. Then only does he become among those who approve Allah as Lord of the worlds, the Messenger as a Mercy for the entire mankind, and Adhikr as Guidance and Mercy for all worlds. See explanation 2: 119, 185; and 7: 26, 157–158.

8. And the one who came to you hastily,

9. And he is fearing,

That means he fears Allah. It is told in verses 87: 9–12 that whoever fears Allah will be reminded by the Reminder—Adhikr—while the most unblessed will abstain from It, he who will be roasted in the great fire. See explanation 2: 6–7 and 67: 12–13.

10. Then you were distracted from him.

See explanation 12: 103, 106.

11. Nay; It is a Ticket.

12. Therefore, It is for the one who intends to remember It.

Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verse 25: 33—answers all questions such as: who is Allah, who is Satan, who is a believer, who is a disbeliever, what is the soul, what is life, what is sleep, what is the Spirit, what is death, what is the difference between death and sleep, where was mankind first created, which are the seven phases of mankind, what is Doomsday, what is the Day of Judgment, etc. The one in a thousand who confirms that he is a believer by utilizing Adhikr—and utilizes It as the Ticket to Paradise throughout his life—alone fulfills the aim of life. The Fujjar who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving It will return to Hell—the house of the worthless—as explained in verses 14: 28–30. See explanation 15: 44; 48: 6; 74: 54–56; and 76: 29–31.

13. In an honorable Scripture,

14. Lofty, kept pure,

15. In the hands of Messengers,

16. Honorable, virtuous.

The glorious Book—Adhikr—is sent down from the Lord in Paradise to Messengers among mankind through honorable, virtuous Angels. It cannot be conceived except by those who intend to purify the soul. That is the meaning of what is taught by the Lord through His Messenger: the one who is well-versed in the Book—Adhikr—is with the honorable, virtuous Angels. See explanation 3: 7, 79; and 50: 1.

17. The man who hid It has been killed.

Anyone from mankind who hides Adhikr after receiving It has been killed; that is, he has only life and has no soul—he is in the condition of sleep, as told in verses 6: 60 and 39: 42. It is told in verse 2: 99 that none will hide Adhikr except the transgressors; and in verse 9: 67 It is told that the hypocrites are the transgressors; and verse 46: 35 ends with a question: "Will anyone be destroyed except a transgressing people?" Since Allah has killed the hypocrites—who are the enemies of Allah and the believers—it is not possible to remind them with Adhikr. Since they are cursed by all creatures, they will go to the bottom of Hell even without Trial, as explained in verse 4: 145. See explanation 33: 60–61; 51: 10–14; and 63: 4.

18. From what thing did He create him?

19. From a sperm He created him, and He ordained him.

See explanation 25: 2; 75: 37–40; and 87: 2–3.

20. Then He made the path easy to understand.

The Impartial Lord, who taught mankind Adhikr from Paradise itself, has also given freedom to select either the way of the grateful or the different ways of the ungrateful, as explained in verse 76: 3. And in verse 54: 17 It is told that Adhikr is made easy to understand with the heart. As explained in verses 62: 2–3, Adhikr, which is in one's heart's language, is more understandable to the illiterate than to the literate. See explanation 3: 7–10, 91; and 9: 32–33.

21. Then He caused him to die, and He caused him to be buried.

22. Then if He intends, He will cause him to be resurrected.

23. Nay; he has not fulfilled what He Commanded him.

Allah has Commanded man to live as His vicegerent and to help Him by propagating Adhikr. But by hiding Adhikr, he represents Satan. As explained in verses 14: 2–3, they prefer this worldly life to the eternal Hereafter. See explanation 5: 67; 11: 18–19; and 39: 7–8.

24. Then man may observe his food.

This verse does not command mankind to look at their food merely with their eyes, but to observe and reflect on the various procedures and stages, from cultivation until it reaches their hands. See explanation 6: 99, 104; 32: 27; and 36: 35.

25. Indeed, We have poured water as it should be poured.

26. Then We have split the earth as it should be split.

27. And in it We caused grain to grow,

28. Grapes and "china".

"China" includes edible things useful for mankind as well as for other creatures.

29. Olive trees and date palms,

30. Parks of dense trees,

31. And fruits and herbage,

32. As a means of sustenance for you as well as for your cattle.

See explanation 32: 26–27 and 50: 9–11.

33. Thus, when that great, deafening blast happens,

34. On that Day, every person will flee from his brother,

As explained in verse 43: 67, all relations in this world will be in enmity on the Day of Judgment—except between the heedful, i.e., except under the Light of Adhikr. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who are serving Satan as explained in verses 36: 59–62, will argue, blame, and curse each other from Hell without considering relationships of parent, brother, blood, or lineage, as explained in verses 2: 165–167; 7: 38–39; and 38: 55–63.

35. From his mother and from his father,

36. From his spouse and from his children.

See explanation 70: 11–14.

37. On that Day, everyone will have their own affairs to think about.

See explanation 2: 281; 35: 18; and 70: 4.

38. On that Day, some faces will be smiling with happiness,

Those who utilize Adhikr—the Light—as the Ticket to Paradise will only have shining faces on the Day of Judgment. See explanation 10: 106–107; 10: 26–27; and 57: 12.

39. Laughing and making others laugh.

See explanation 39: 61.

40. While on that Day, some other faces will be covered with dust,

41. Blackened as if covered with charcoal.

42. Such are the disbelieving Fujjar.

As explained in verses 3: 7–10, after the departure of Messenger Muhammad, the Fujjar (Kuffar), including the Fajir and Kafir who read the Arabic Qur'an, are the inmates of the fire. It is told in verse 83: 7 that the Ledger of the Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell, and as per verses 83: 34 and 83: 36, Fujjar are the Kuffar; and in verse 82: 14 It is told that Fujjar are in Hades. See explanation 4: 140 and 69: 25–37.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al At'takwir (81)

This Surath got the name "At-Thakhveer (Folded Up)" from the first verse, which says: "When the sun is folded up." It was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. This is one of three Suras the Lord taught through His Messenger to recite to see the Doomsday directly; the other two are Infitar (82) and Inshiqaq (84). Along with mentioning the changes that will happen on the Day of Judgment to the sun, stars, and seas, It also reminds us that for everyone, whatever he or she has earned in this world will be presented there. It further reminds that Adhikr is the Straightpath to the Lord of all worlds, and that It was revealed to the noble Messenger Muhammad among mankind through the noble Angel Jibreel. This Surath, containing 29 verses, ends by saying that Adhikr—the Reminder for the entire world—is not the word of Satan, and you will not intend to be on the Straightpath except as Allah intends.

1. When the sun is folded up.

2. And when the stars fall.

This verse mentions some signals that will happen with the coming of the Last Day. On that Day, the sun will be folded up, as if It had no light. See explanation 75: 8–9. As explained in verse 30: 41, due to the deeds of mankind, changes will be made to the structure of the earth, and the earth will be displaced from its orbit. Along with that, other planets and stars will also be displaced from their positions, striking one another and being destroyed. See explanation 16: 61; 35: 45; and 36: 40.

3. And when the mountains are moved.

See explanation 70: 8–9 and 78: 20.

4. When she-camels, which are about to give birth, are unattended.

In all periods, Arabs have been very carefully considering the she-camels that are about to deliver as an asset. This verse informs that, due to the horror of the Last Day, they will not pay attention even to such pregnant camels. See explanation 22: 1–2.

5. And when wild animals are gathered together.

Due to the panic of the Last Day, different wild animals will assemble in the same place without caring and attacking one another.

6. And when the seas are set ablaze.

One water molecule contains two hydrogen atoms and one oxygen atom. Due to pressure variation in the earth on the Last Day, water will split into hydrogen—which burns—and oxygen—which intensifies burning. Thus, all seawater will be burned completely, leaving dry land in its place. As explained in verses 26: 63 and 20: 77, the Lord made a dry path in the Red Sea by dividing it into two towering parts when Moses struck it with his staff, to save Moses and his followers from Pharaoh and his soldiers.

7. And when the souls are reunited.

The Arabic word "Zawj" means pairing or wedding. "Souls will be reunited" means that on the Resurrection Day, the soul is reunited with its body.

8. And when the female child buried alive is questioned:

9. "For what crime were you killed?"

Beware that those who buried their daughters alive are not questioned; instead, the girls who were buried alive are questioned. That is because Allah won't look at or purify those who have committed such cruelty. As explained in verses 2: 174–175, Allah won't speak to those who hide Adhikr—which is the Balance and the Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—nor will He purify them. They will go to Hell by their death, even without Trial. See explanation 16: 57–59 and 80: 17.

10. And when the records of deeds are opened.

That means the Book of deeds fastened around everyone's neck will be given to each individual, and It will be said to him or her: "You read your book; today you are enough for your reckoning," as explained in verses 17: 13–14. See explanation 18: 49 and 45: 28–32.

11. And when the sky is unveiled.

If today it is only possible to understand the structure and direction of the sky through Adhikr (the Insight), on the Last Day, it will be possible to see and understand it with the naked eye. See explanation 50: 22; 69: 16–18; and 78: 18–19.

12. And Hades is set ablaze.

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not testify to Adhikr—which safeguards from the fire—will be thrown into Hell as deaf, dumb, and blind, as explained in verses 17: 97–98. See explanation 2: 18 and 76: 4.

13. And when Paradise is brought close.

Paradise will be brought close for the heedful who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise. As explained in verse 50: 31, Paradise—now above Sidratu'l-Muntahā, the border of the universe—will be brought above the first heaven. But, as explained in verse 7: 40, for the Mujirim Fujjar, the doors of heaven won't be opened, nor will

they enter Paradise until a camel can pass through a tailor's needle. As explained in verses 15: 44; 20: 6; and 89: 23, Hell—having seven doors and now situated beneath the netherworld—will be brought to the earth. See explanation 69: 48 and 76: 36–39.

14. Each soul will know what she has made ready.

On the Day of Judgment, everyone will know whether he has earned Paradise or Hell—or any other world than Paradise and Hell—from this world after the age of fifteen. Understanding the Message of verses 3: 136; 39: 74; and 59: 18, the believers prepare Paradise in this worldly life (the fourth phase) to inherit It in the Hereafter (the seventh phase). But the Kuffar Fujjar, since they are earning Hellfire in the fourth phase as explained in verses 2: 286 and 9: 80–82, will inherit It in the seventh phase. See explanation 3: 181–182; 16: 111; and 75: 13.

15. Then nay; I do swear by the planets,

16. The moving and disappearing,

17. And the night when it departs,

18. And the dawn when it breaks.

Allah continues His words by swearing by phenomena such as the appearance and disappearance of the planets, the ending of night, and the breaking of dawn.

19. Indeed, It is the word of a noble Messenger.

Adhikr—the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower, Allah—is sent down to the Messenger through a noble Messenger, Jibreel. The Messenger mentioned in this verse is Jibreel, the leader of the Angels. It is told in verse 22: 75 that the Lord of the universe chooses Messengers both from the Angels and from mankind. See explanation 26: 192–194 and 69: 40.

20. Mighty, having a position near the Owner of the safe Throne.

21. Obedient, then honest.

See explanation 53: 3–6.

22. And your companion is not affected by Jinn.

See explanation 15: 6; 26: 210–212; and 53: 2.

23. And surely he has seen him in the manifest horizon.

This verse refers to the event when Messenger Muhammad saw Angel Jibreel for the first time at Cave Hira as mentioned in verses 53: 7–10.

24. And he does not withhold the unseen matters.

That means the Messenger has been informing you of the unseen Knowledge

revealed to him from Allah through Angel Jibreel without adding anything to It or reducing anything from It. Since Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower Allah, is codified today as a Book through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, the Fujjar (Kuffar) who do not testify to It will be summoned in Hellfire prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verses 25: 33–34. See explanation 2: 2–3 and 53: 1–3.

25. And It is not the word of outcast Satan.

The wrongdoing Fujjar who are leading a life here by forgetting Adhikr will wail on the Day of Judgment, biting their own hands: "If only I had not taken so-and-so as my friend; surely he strayed me from Adhikr after It had come to me; Satan was a manifest traitor to mankind," as explained in verses 25: 27–29. See explanation 2: 1 and 26: 210–212.

26. "Then where are you going?"

The disbelievers of all times have been fleeing from Adhikr, which is the Ticket to return to Paradise, just like wild donkeys are fleeing hearing a lion's roar, as explained in verses 74: 49–51. It is asked through this verse to them where they are fleeing. The meaning of what is told in verse 51: 50, "You flee to Allah," is "You flee to the place where Adhikr is explained in one's heart's language." Today, the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are making their food rejecting Adhikr (the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul), as explained in verse 56: 82. The word of Justice mentioned in verses 36: 7 and 70 has happened true in their case. That means the verses they have seen, heard, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them to Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 25: 17–18, 34; 41: 41–42 and 80: 4–7.

27. Indeed, It is nothing except a Reminder for the entire world.

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not convey Adhikr, which is the Message of the Lord to the entire world, are the disbelievers and the fuel of fire. See explanation 1: 7; 2: 39; and 68: 51–52.

28. For the one among you who intends to exist in the Straightpath.

Straightpath is one of the 40 names of Adhikr, which is the only means to exist in the path to Allah in all sectors of life, as explained in verse 6: 153. Those who do not utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise after receiving It will not return to Paradise. Instead, they will go to Hell, which is the house of Satan. See explanation 17: 9; 31: 22; and 76: 29.

29. And you won't intend except as Allah, the Lord of the worlds, intends.

Adhikr, which is the Mercy of the Lord, will be beneficial only to those who read Adhikr—the Permission of Allah to become a believer—from first to last, carefully with the participation of the soul, and with the pray: "Oh my Lord! You increase for

me Knowledge," as told in verse 20: 114, and follow It in the best manner. Those who pray with the soul, "Include me among the one in thousand believers," while reading verse 1: 4, and pray, "Do not include me among the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who are nine hundred and ninety-nine in each thousand," while reading verse 1: 7, will alone receive the path of those who returned to Paradise as mentioned in verses 1: 5–6. See explanation 20: 114; 48: 6; and 76: 30–31.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Infithwar (82)

This Surath is called "Al-Infithwar" (Splitting Asunder) from its opening verse: "When the sky splits asunder." Revealed early in the Prophet's Meccan period, it lists cosmic upheavals that herald the Day of Judgement and underscores personal accountability: on that Day, no one can benefit another—each soul will face what it sent ahead and what it left behind. Across its 19 verses, the Surath warns that only by living with Adhikr—here and now—can one be counted among the virtuous; otherwise, the end is the Fire, the abode of the disbelievers.

1. When the sky splits asunder.

This verse refers to the terrifying condition of the Last Day. See explanation 81: 11 and 84: 1.

2. And when the stars are scattered.

See explanation 81: 2.

3. And when the seas overflow.

Due to excessive heat, the ice mountains in polar and other regions will melt into water; the seas, unable to contain it, will overflow. Moreover, when the balance of the universe is lost, and the earth is shaken, the seas will surge over the land. See explanation 6: 158 and 81: 6.

4. And when the graves are resurrected.

"The graves are resurrected" means those who are in the graves are brought forth. See explanation 36: 51-52; 41: 39; and 50: 11.

5. Every soul will know what it sent ahead and what it left behind.

That is, on the Day of Judgement, everyone will find whatever good and evil he/she earned in this world, and the legacy of good and evil he/she left for their descendants, as explained in verses 36: 12 and 45. See explanation 4: 85; 16: 24-25; and 75: 13.

6. Oh, human! What has deceived you concerning your Noble Lord?

Adhikr—the Noble Repeated Reading mentioned in verses 56: 77-78—acquaints mankind with the Noble Lord. Since Jibreel, Moses, and Muhammad dealt with the Noble Reading—Adhikr, they are noble Messengers. By teaching mankind Adhikr from Paradise itself, mankind is honored above other creatures as explained in verse

17: 70. The Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are Mushriks and filth; thus, Adhikr—the Holy Book—does not increase them except in filth upon filth, as explained in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125. These worst people, who do not use their intelligence to understand the aim of life from Adhikr, are described as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. See explanation 36: 59-62, 69; 25: 33-34; and 50: 1.

7. The One who created you, then fashioned you, and then proportioned you,

8. In whatever form He willed.

It is asked of the disbelievers: what deceived you regarding your Lord Allah—the Impartial, Noble, and Just—who, while creating the first man Adam in Paradise, created all mankind till the Last Day, determining and fixing how many would be believers and disbelievers, male and female, etc.? The aim of deputing mankind to the earth (having seven phases) is, by utilizing Adhikr, which explains everything, to identify the Lord, confirm belief, live here from the age of fifteen until death by seeing the Lord, and prepare Paradise here to inherit it in the seventh phase. The Fujjar who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are the true disbelievers (verses 4: 150-151), because they serve Satan instead of Allah—the Lord of the universe—as explained in verses 36: 59-62. These aimless Mujirims, preferring worldly and bodily life to the soul and the Hereafter, are earning Hellfire here which will be inherited in the Hereafter—the seventh phase—as explained in verses 2: 286; 4: 140; 7: 179; 9: 67-68; 48: 6; and 98: 6. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world today, the odd believer who follows Adhikr should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 4: 1-2; 35: 5-6; and 40: 4-6.

9. Not so; rather, you are rejecting the Day of Judgement.

The one-in-a-thousand believer, who has confirmed belief in the Hereafter as one-third of the Lord's Book submits, alone, fulfills the aim of life. The remaining 999 who received the Lord's Book have become worthless because they forgot Adhikr, as told in verses 25: 17-18. Since these Fujjar do not purify their souls utilizing Adhikr and lead an aimless, and heedless life, they will receive Hellfire in the seventh phase as recompense for their prayer, fasting, Hajj, 'Umrah, etc., as explained in verses 25: 65-66. See explanation 61: 10-14; 64: 2; and 75: 14-15.

10. And indeed, over you are watchers.

11. Noble writers.

See explanation 6: 60-61; 13: 11; and 86: 4.

12. They know whatever you are doing.

"Noble writers" are the Angels Raqeeb and Ateed as explained in verses 50: 17-18. As explained in verses 17: 13-14, every individual bears his book of deeds around his neck, and on the Day of Judgement, it will be given to him as an illuminated, open

book, and it will be said to him: "You read your book; today you are enough for your reckoning." During sexual intercourse until bathing or at least until taking ablution, and while in the toilet, Angels are not near him; however, recording in the book of deeds continues then as well. The records written by the Angels are transferred to the book of deeds on the nights of every Friday and Monday. Even though the Fujjar read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, they keep recording evil thoughts and deeds they would hate to be read publicly on the Day of Judgement, so they will receive their book of deeds in their left hand, from behind their back, as explained in verses 69: 25-37. See explanation 8: 22; 48: 6; and 84: 10-15.

13. Indeed, the virtuous will be in bliss.

Here, "the virtuous" includes the forerunners who will enter Paradise without Trial and the believers who will enter Paradise after Trial. Both transfer their ledger from Sijjeen of Hell (83: 7) to Illiyyeen of Paradise (83: 18) by utilizing Adhikr. See explanation 58: 22; 76: 5-22; and 98: 7-8.

14. And indeed, the Fujjar will be in Hades.

"Fujjar" is the plural of "Fajir." Here, it includes hypocritical leaders who will enter Hell without trial, and their blind followers who will enter Hell after trial. Both groups will blame, curse, and argue with one another from Hell, as explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 2: 119; 15: 44; and 80: 42.

15. They will be roasted in it on the Day of Judgement.

The Fujjar—Mujirims—read verse 18: 49, which depicts their wailing while reading their book of deeds on the Day of Judgement, the duration of which is fifty thousand years, as explained in verse 70: 4. Yet they live heedlessly, so the verses they saw, touched, heard, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 18: 101-102; 56: 3; and 87: 9-12.

16. And none of them will be absent there.

Those who are led to Paradise after trial will also be shown Hell before being led to Paradise, as explained in verses 19: 68-72.

17. And what do you know about the Day of Judgement?

18. Again, what do you know about the Day of Judgement?

19. A Day when no one can benefit another in anything; on that Day, command belongs to Allah alone.

See explanation 1: 3; 39: 7, 75; 78: 38-40; and 80: 34-37.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Muthwaffifeen (83)

This Surath is named Al-Muthwaffifeen (those who reduce in Weight and Measurement) from the first verse, which says that those who reduce in weight and measurement have the "Vaile Valley." This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It warns that those who manipulate weight and measurement are rejecting the Day of Judgement, and the ledger of such Fujjar is in the "Sijjeen" of Hell. It also warns the Fujjar that an unseen curtain will be placed between Allah and the Fujjar so that they cannot see Him on the Day of Judgement, and that they will be roasted in Hades, which they have been rejecting in this world.

After stating that the ledger of the virtuous who live here under the light of Adhikr is in the "Illiyyeen" of Paradise, this Surath mentions the pleasures they will experience in Paradise. In fact, the Fujjar Mujirims, when they see the believer, ridicule him as a strayed person. This Surath, containing 36 verses, ends with a question: "Will these Kuffar be rewarded with anything except what they had been doing?"

1. "Vaile Valley" is for those who reduce weight and measurement.

This verse warns that on the Day of Judgement—in which everyone will be given an apt reward, those who manipulated weight and measurement will have the punishment of the "Vaile Valley," which is one of the seven doors of Hell, as explained in verse 15: 44. It is warned in verses 107: 4–5 that those who perform prayer without it obstructing them from heinous and shameful deeds—as told in verse 29: 45—will also have the punishment of the "Vaile Valley." Those who associate others in the dominion of Allah, do not believe in the Hereafter, and do not give the welfare tax, will also have the "Vaile Valley," as told in verses 41: 6–7. See explanation 2: 79; 11: 87; and 77: 15.

2. Those who, when they buy from others, take it in full measure.

3. And when they give to others by measurement or weight, they give less than due.

That means they are selfish people. Today, the Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an are at the forefront of all mischievous activities, including manipulation in weight and measurement, as explained in verses 2: 168–169. Thus, verse 36: 70 which says that the Lord's Book, Adhikr, is revealed to punish the disbelievers, has come true upon these Fujjar. It is told in verses 59: 9 and 64: 16 that whoever is free from the covetousness of the soul, such are the prosperous. See explanation 7: 85 and 55: 8–9.

4. Didn't they think that indeed, they would be resurrected?

The Fujjar all over the world—who are more talkative about the Hereafter and the Day of Judgement—are at the forefront of manipulation and cheating in practical life more than any other people. They do not seriously consider the fact that on the Day of Judgement, the reckoning of everyone will be conducted by reading the book of deeds individually, which is fastened around everyone's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14; or that on the Day of Judgement their own skins, hearing, and sight will witness and reflect against them, as explained in verses 41: 19–24. Thus, they have become disbelievers, as told in verses 41: 26–29, so that they are earning Hellfire in this world by performing prayer, fasting, Hajj, and Umra, as explained in verses 25: 65–66. So it is the inevitable duty of believers to convey Adhikr, which is the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41, to other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—aiming to extend the pole shifting of the earth. See explanation 45: 28–32 and 48: 6, 24–25.

5. For a great Day.

The Day mentioned here is the Day of Judgement, in which the life of everyone will be evaluated by reading the book of deeds fastened around his/her neck. See explanation 70: 4; 73: 17; and 78: 1–2.

6. The Day mankind will stand in front of the Lord of the worlds.

On the Day of Judgement, everyone will stand in front of the Lord—naked, barefooted, and uncircumcised—for reckoning. See explanation 1: 3; 3: 9; 36: 32; and 82: 17–19.

7. Nay, indeed, the ledger of the Fujjar is in Sijjeen.

As explained in verse 3: 7, after 30 years of the Messenger's departure, among the three groups—Fajir, Kafir, and believer—who read the Lord's Book, the Fajir and Kafir are the Fujjar. Even though Fujjar is the plural form of Fajir, the Fujjar mentioned here include both the Hypocrites—Kafirs—and their blind followers—Fajirs. As told in verses 83: 34 and 83: 36, the Fujjar are the Kuffar. The Fujjar have read verses 9: 67–68, which say that Hellfire is promised to the hypocritical transgressing men and women, as well as Kuffar who hide and reject Adhikr. It is told in verse 48: 6 that the hypocritical men and hypocritical women, and the Mushrik men and the Mushrik women who have an evil concept regarding Allah, upon them are evil consequences; upon them the wrath of Allah has come; Allah has cursed them; and for them He has kept prepared Hell—what an evil returning place! And in verse 98: 6 it is told that these Fujjar who are in the Hellfire are the worst creatures in the land. In verse 8: 22 these Fujjar—who do not utilize their intelligence, who are deaf to hearing Adhikr, and who are dumb for speaking about Adhikr to others—are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. In verse 25: 34 it is told that those who are living here without testifying Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—will be summoned

to Hell, dragged prone on their faces; such are in the worst place and are the most strayed. See explanation 1: 7; 9: 31; and 82: 14–15.

8. And what do you know about Sijjeen?

9. A ledger, already kept prepared.

The hypocritical leaders and their blind followers belonging to the Messenger's people are the Fujjar. They neither transform their Jinn soulmate, mentioned in verses 43: 36–39, into a believer by utilizing Adhikr, and thus transfer their ledger from "Sijjeen" of Hell, mentioned in verse 83: 7, into "Illiyyeen" of Paradise, mentioned in verse 83:18, nor give Adhikr to other people to utilize for that purpose. See explanation 6: 26; 18: 49; and 64: 10.

10. On that Day, "Vaile Valley" is for the rejecters.

The rejecters are those who do not testify Adhikr after receiving It. See explanation 77: 13–15.

11. Those who reject the Day of Judgement.

One-third of the 6,236 verses in the Lord's Book portray the Day of Judgement. In the book of deeds of these Fujjar, who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, there will be nothing suitable for reading or benefiting them on the Day of Judgement. That is why these followers of falsehood will become losers on the Day of Judgement, when the verdict will be given with Adhikr—the Truth—as explained in verse 40: 78. The abode in the Hereafter of these worthless people, mentioned in verses 25: 17–18, is the Hellfire—the house of the worthless—as explained in verses 14: 28–30. See explanation 2: 165–167; 3: 91; and 3: 196–197.

12. And none will reject It except every aggressive sinner.

The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar who will be the fuel of Hellfire are the disbelievers, as explained in verse 3: 10. Since they do not testify to the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read, those very verses will witness and argue against them, and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 4: 140, 150–151; 9: 28; and 66: 7–9.

13. When Our verses are explained to him, he says, "The tales of ancestors."

The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar argue that the dos and don'ts of the Lord's Book—Adhikr—cannot be followed nowadays and were only practicable during the Messenger's period. Thus, they have become the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151, who are hiding and rejecting Adhikr. These followers of falsehood, who are involved in different organizations of Satan as mentioned in verse 58: 19, are accepting falsehood books written by Hypocrites and 29 Pseudo-prophets as guidance. See explanation 6: 25; 16: 24–25; and 80: 17.

14. Nay, not so; a stain is upon their hearts for what they have been earning.

Those who remove arrogance, pride, ego, etc., from their hearts and purify the soul by utilizing Adhikr—such believers who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise—can return to Paradise. Each group among the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar is fixed to the seven doors of Hell, as explained in verse 15: 44. See explanation 9: 80–82; 57: 15–16; 74: 31; and 76: 29.

15. Nay, indeed, they will be veiled from their Lord.

The Fujjar who are serving Satan by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Insight—will die gloomily, seeing Satan as explained in verse 75: 24, and will witness against their soul that indeed they were disbelievers, as explained in verse 7: 37. Through verse 6: 130 it is warned that in the Hereafter they will witness against their soul that indeed they were disbelievers; and through verses 39: 58–59 it is warned that at the time of such disbelievers' death, the Lord will tell them that you received My verses, but you rejected them and you acted arrogantly, and you were among the disbelievers. Since they have not identified the Lord from this world by utilizing Adhikr, there will be an unseen veil between them and Allah on the Day of Judgement so that they cannot see Him. They are the disbelievers who have selected their worldly life as play and amusement without having the aim of life, as explained in verses 4: 1 and 7: 50–51, and are following the footsteps of Satan, as explained in verses 2: 168–169. See explanation 9: 67–68; 25: 21–23; and 36: 59–62.

16. Then indeed, they will be roasted in Hades.

See explanation 39: 71–72; 67: 6–11; and 82: 15–16.

17. Then they will be told: "This is what you were rejecting."

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an without understanding Its Message are serving Thwagooth—arrogant forces—by rejecting Adhikr—the Truth—as explained in verses 4: 50–51. As told in verse 54: 25, they ridicule the believer who follows Adhikr as "an odd liar." See explanation 2: 39; 9: 31–33; and 32: 20–22.

18. Nay, indeed, the ledger of the virtuous is in "Illiyyeen."

19. What do you know about "Illiyyeen"?

"Illiyyeen" is the ledger of believers, which is in the top Paradise. The soul of the believer who lives here under the light of Adhikr will record his deeds in the ledger "Illiyyeen" at Paradise. That is because all his deeds and thoughts are according to the dos and don'ts of Adhikr. He lives here as the proud representative of the Lord as taught by Adhikr, and he has been teaching others, as told in verse 3: 79. It is told in verses 38: 49–50 that for the forerunners who will enter into the Paradise without Trial, the doors of the seven heavens are kept open. See explanation 17: 1; 56: 10–26; 74: 54–56; and 81: 13.

20. A ledger, already kept prepared.

Since the believers are leading a life here under the light of Adhikr, the deeds and thoughts that will argue and witness in favor of them are being recorded in their book of deeds fastened around their necks, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. They approve the Lord as impartial, so they transform their Jinn soulmate, mentioned in verses 43: 36–39, into a believer with Adhikr, and thus transfer their fate from the ledger Sijjeen of Hell (verse 83: 7) into the ledger Illiyyeen of Paradise (verse 83: 18). As explained in verse 4: 118, only one in every thousand can do so. See explanation 3: 193; 16: 89; and 22: 78.

21. Witnessing the nearest.

The "nearest" mentioned in this verse means the Angels who bear the Lord's Book. When engaging with Adhikr, Angels—including Angel Malik as mentioned in verse 43: 78—bear witness to it. See explanation 40: 7–9 and 80: 11–16.

22. Indeed, the virtuous will be in bliss.

See explanation 76: 5–22 and 82: 13.

23. They will be reclining with one another on the couches.

See explanation 76: 13.

24. You will recognize the pleasure of bliss on their faces.

See explanation 75: 22–23; 76: 11; and 80: 38–39.

25. They will be given to drink from pure, sealed wine.

See explanation 47: 15 and 76: 17–18.

26. Its seal will be musk, and for that, those who compete should compete.

Mankind, created in Paradise, is deputed to this earth to prepare Paradise from here, so that they will inherit It in the Hereafter, in which everything the soul desires will be given. To attain such bliss, one should live here controlling will and whim, preferring the soul and the Hereafter over the bodily and worldly life. For that, utilizing Adhikr—the Guidance—is inevitable. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 39: 33–34; 57: 21; 69: 24; and 69: 48.

27. Its mixture will be from "Thasneem."

"Thasneem" is a spring that flows from above to below. It is told in verse 32: 17 that no soul knows what a delight of the eyes is kept hidden for the forerunners who will be seated near the Almighty Lord, as a reward for what they had been doing. See explanation 56: 10–26.

28. A spring from which the nearest will drink.

The "nearest" mentioned in this verse are those who will go to Paradise without Trial.

They are from the whole of mankind, not from any particular people, nation, or tribe. See explanation 35: 32 and 79: 4–5.

29. Indeed, those who were Mujirims had been ridiculing those who were believers.

The Mujirims are the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar who do not utilize their intelligence to fulfill the aim of life and who prefer the worldly and bodily life without considering the soul and the Hereafter. They are rejecting Adhikr and are arrogant toward It, as explained in verse 7: 40. They neither utilize Adhikr nor give It to others to utilize; thus they do not perish anyone except themselves, though they perceive it not, as explained in verse 6: 26. It is told in this verse that these worst creatures, mentioned in verse 8: 22, ridicule the one-in-a-thousand believers who follow and testify Adhikr. See explanation 2: 212–213; 34: 31–33; and 37: 34.

30. And when they pass by them, they wink at one another.

The worthless Fujjar, emboldened by their majority, when passing near the believers, ridicule them by winking their eyes without saying with their mouths, "this is he" or "it is his house." These Fujjar—who will accept the pseudo-paradise of the thirtieth Pseudo-prophet (Antichrist) and will accept him first as prophet and later even as lord—will be killed by other people belonging to the Messenger's community who will approve Islam, as explained in verses 4: 90–91. Only then will they be confirmed in the belief that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr is the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 38: 8.

31. And when they return to their families, they return jesting.

The aimless Fujjar are always involved in play and amusement in this world, without the aim of life. Those who have made it their habit to ridicule the believers continue their mockery even when returning to their own houses. They have read in verse 84: 14 that those who will get their book of deeds in their left hand through their back are always involved here in play and amusement in their families. See explanation 9: 80–82; 75: 31–35; and 83: 10–17.

32. And when they see them, they say: indeed, they are the strayed.

Whenever the Fujjar—including the Hypocrites and their blind followers—see the believer who is living here in the Straightpath by testifying Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book mentioned in verse 25: 33—they say that he is "an odd liar." See 1: 7; 9: 67–68; 25: 34; and 72: 24.

33. While they were not sent as keepers over them.

Since no one is assigned to keep others or to look after others' affairs, the worst creatures in the land—as told in verse 98: 6—who prefer the worldly life while neglecting the Hereafter and who are compared to a dog that never changes its attitude whether disturbed or not—as explained in verses 7: 175–176—are not authorized to

observe the affairs of believers. See explanation 10: 99–100; 39: 32, 41; and 76: 3–4.

34. So, on that Day, the believers will be ridiculing the Kuffar.

The Kuffar mentioned in this verse, the Fujjar mentioned in verse 83: 7, and the Mujirims mentioned in verse 83: 29 are the same. They come only from the people of the Messenger who inherited the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 35: 32. That Day mentioned here is the Day of Judgement. See explanation 7: 48–51; 37: 50–57; 48: 29; and 74: 38–47.

35. They will be reclining on the couches, looking at one another.

See explanation 83: 23.

36. Then, will the Kuffar be requited except for whatever they had been doing?

The Hypocrites and their blind followers—who are the disbelievers, wrongdoers, and Mujirims—are serving Satan and following his footsteps, as explained in verses 2: 168–169. These worthless people who have made their food rejecting Adhikr will argue, blame, and curse one another from the Hellfire, as explained in verses 2: 165–167. See explanation 34: 31–33; 36: 54; 39: 24; and 50: 27–30.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Inshiqaaq (84)

This Surath, containing 25 verses, got the name Al-Inshiqaaq ("Rend Asunder") from the first verse, which says, "When the sky rends asunder." This Surah was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It portrays the scenes that will happen on the coming of the Last Day. It reminds us that on that Day, mankind will undergo Trial before the Lord. Along with giving the glad tidings that those who utilise Adhikr will be given their book of deeds in their right hands, will undergo a simple Trial, and will receive uninterrupted reward in the Hereafter, it also warns that those who hide and reject Adhikr after receiving It, and who spend their time in play and amusement with their families, will have a painful punishment. Such disbelievers do not fall in the prostration of recitation while reading the verses that enable nearness to Allah.

1. When the sky rends asunder.

See explanation 82: 1.

2. And when its Lord permits it to happen.

The Lord, Who created the heavens and the earth from nothingness as seen today, when He commands it to return to its previous condition, it will be changed so. The Three-Time-Knower Lord has already inscribed everything in His Book—Adhikr—that will happen in the universe. As explained in verses 2: 255 and 57: 22, nothing happens among mankind or on the earth except that it is inscribed in a Book before it happens. See explanation 2: 30; 54: 50–53; 69: 16; and 81: 11.

3. And when the earth is spread out.

When the Last Hour happens, the earth will be smashed, powdered, and leveled, and will be changed to something like marble.

4. And when it casts out whatever is in it, and becomes empty.

See explanation 79: 6–14.

5. And when its Lord permits it to happen.

6. Oh man! Indeed, you are moving toward your Lord with striving, then you will meet Him.

This verse reminds us that mankind, who are living here in this fourth phase, are nearing death, which is the gateway to the fifth phase. "You will meet Him," as mentioned in this verse, does not apply to the Fujjar. Only those who lead a life here with

the aim of meeting the Owner of the soul under the light of Adhikr will meet the Creator Lord. The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar who do not do so will not meet the Lord, as explained in verse 83: 15. As explained in verses 75: 24–25, these disbelieving Fujjar will see Satan sadly and gloomily at the time of their death. See explanation 18: 105; 24: 39; and 75: 22–23.

7. Then whoever is given his book in his right hand—

8. He will undergo an easy reckoning,

9. And he will return to his family rejoicing.

The believer who considers this worldly life—the fourth phase—as the cultivating land for the Hereafter—the seventh phase—strives to keep his deeds and thoughts under the light of Adhikr, so that he will get his book of deeds, mentioned in verses 17: 13–14, in his right hand. He will be led to Paradise after a simple reckoning. That is because he is always vigilant to codify the life of himself and his family members under the light of Adhikr. See explanation 13: 18; 59: 18; and 69: 19–24.

10. And whoever is given his book in his left hand behind his back—

11. He will wail for perdition.

Those who do, think, and speak against the dos and don'ts of Adhikr are bearing an evil burden on their backs, as mentioned in verses 20: 99–100. For them, without giving their book of deeds in their right hand on the Day of Judgement, it will be given to them in their left hand through their backs. See explanation 18: 49; 56: 40–41; and 69: 25–32.

12. And he will be roasted in the Fire.

See explanation 76: 4; 78: 40; and 90: 19–20.

13. Indeed, he had been living rejoicingly among his family.

The aimless disbelievers spend their lives here in play and amusement, neglecting Adhikr, which reminds them of the aim of life. They follow their wills and whims without considering what Allah has commanded and prohibited through His Book—Adhikr. See explanation 9: 82, 125; 75: 24–30; and 83: 29–31.

14. Indeed, he thought that he would never be resurrected for reckoning.

Even though he had read in seven places in the Lord's Book the verses that say the reckoning of everyone will be done in the Hereafter by reading the book of deeds fastened around his neck, without knowing the Message of the verses he read and heard, he led a heedless life without that consciousness. See explanation 45: 28–32 and 78: 22–30.

15. Nay; indeed, his Lord had been observing him.

Since he was living a life neglecting Adhikr—the Insight—he held an evil concept about Allah. By living here, rejecting the verses one by one that familiarize Allah and His Messengers, he was unaware that the Three-Time-Knower Lord had already determined and inscribed everything in His Book and that He observes His servants without being affected by sleepiness or slumber, as explained in verse 2: 255. See explanation 25: 58–60; 41: 40; and 58: 5–8.

16. Then nay; I swear by the glow of sunset,

17. And by the night and what it covers,

18. And by the Moon when it grows to full.

Allah continues His swearing by the glow after sunset, the sun covered by the night, and the Moon when it becomes full.

19. Surely, you are bound to move stage by stage.

By pointing out phenomena and experiences visible to the naked eye, it is sworn that mankind must pass through different stages, as explained in verse 71: 14. See explanation 67: 3; 76: 1; and 82: 6–8.

20. Then what has happened to them—do they not believe?

Mankind endowed with intelligence should transform his Jinn Soulmate, mentioned in verses 43: 36–39, into a believer with Adhikr, and should change his ledger from Sijjeen of Hell, mentioned in verse 83: 7, to Illiyyeen of Paradise, as mentioned in verse 83: 18. The Fujjar who do not do so after receiving the Lord's Book are the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as explained in verse 8: 22; and they are in the worst place and are the most strayed, as explained in verse 25: 34. See explanation 36: 10–11 and 38: 82–83.

21. And whenever "Qur'an" is read upon them, they do not fall in prostration.

"Qur'an" means "Repeated Reading." As explained in verses 15: 90–91 and 21: 24, all Books revealed to the 313 Messengers are Adhikr, which is for repeated reading.

This is one of the fifteen verses where the prostration of recitation is compulsory. While reading or hearing the verses of prostration, the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar do not fall in prostration seeking nearness to the Lord. But in the five daily prayers—performed bodily without participation of the soul—they peck at prostration like a chicken at its food; thus, as explained in verse 22: 18, heinous punishment has come true upon them. As explained in verses 4: 150–151, heinous punishment is kept prepared for these disbelievers. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believers who testify Adhikr should be as explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 32: 13–16; 39: 32–33; and 68: 42–43.

22. Nay; those who disbelieved are rejecting.

The disbelieving Fujjar—destined to be cast into Hell as explained in verse 7: 179, and who do not utilize their faculties of intelligence, sight, hearing, etc., to understand Adhikr and to propagate It to mankind—are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an. Yet they do not change their lifestyle, nor do they try to change their attitude toward Adhikr so that It will witness and argue in their favor on the Day of Judgement. The Impartial Lord does not push them into Hell; instead, the very verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them and will push them into Hell, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 62: 5–8; 67: 6–10; and 80: 17.

23. While Allah is the Best Knower of whatever secrets are in their hearts.

The Three-Time-Knower Allah, Who has well encompassed the universe, knows the condition of mankind, whom He has brought forth, as seen today, from the mingled sperm and ovum of male and female. Therefore, no one needs to inform Allah about anyone. Not only does Allah know everything, but everyone's deeds and thoughts are also being recorded in the book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14; 18: 49; and 58: 6. In their prostration of recitation, the believers glorify the Lord saying: "Subhana man bi ibedihee khabeeran basweera—Glory is the One who has well encompassed and is observant with His servants." See explanation 10: 61; 40: 19; and 53: 32.

24. Then give them the glad tidings of a painful punishment.

For the disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr, there is a painful punishment in the Hellfire. They are the fuel of Hellfire from mankind. See explanation 4: 137–138; 31: 5–7; and 64: 10.

25. Except those who believed and did righteous deeds; for them is an uninterrupted reward.

One can become a believer only with Adhikr, which is the Permission of the Lord, as explained in verse 10: 100. Only from believers are deeds accepted, and for them alone is there a response to prayer, as explained in verse 2: 186. Since today there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer who testifies Adhikr is commanded to: read and understand Adhikr from first to last continuously every dawn and dusk, participating the soul, with the prayer "My Lord! Increase me in Knowledge"; perform the single prostration of recitation mentioned in fifteen places one by one continuously; help Allah—as explained in verse 47: 7—by propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind, aiming to form the harmony of mankind; engage in planting trees and organic farming, and encourage and help others to do so, aiming at the welfare of the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. Moreover, he is commanded to do strenuous Jihad toward the Hypocrites and Kuffar with Adhikr—

who obstruct the propagation of Adhikr—as told in verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9. These are the righteous deeds in this period. See explanation 25: 68–70; 45: 13; and 61: 10–14.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Burooj (85)

This Surath got the name Al-Burooj (the Safe Barricade) from the first verse, which says, "the sky having the Safe Barricade." This Surath was revealed in the middle period of the Messenger's Meccan life. By recounting the torturous deeds committed by disbelievers against the believers, it warns that disbelievers in every period have tried to turn believers back from belief in the Single Lord, and if they do not retreat from such deeds, they will have a burning punishment in the Fire. This Surath, containing 22 verses, ends by giving the Glad Tidings that the believers who, by utilizing Adhikr—the safeguard—live here with the consciousness that the Three-Time-Knower, the Well-Acquainted, and the Dictator Lord is observing everything, will have the ultimate great victory.

1. By the sky having the Safe Barricades.

Allah swears by the sky guarded with Safe Barricades, into which no mankind or Sprite can enter without the Clear Proof, as explained in verse 55: 33. See explanation 15: 16; 17: 1; 25: 61; and 55: 33.

2. And the Promised Day.

"The Promised Day" mentioned here is the Day of Judgement, on which mankind and Sprites—Jinn—will be assembled to undergo their reckoning about their worldly life. See explanation 1: 3; 82: 9, 19; and 39: 7.

3. By the witness and the witnessed.

Adhikr, mentioned in verse 11: 17, is the Witness. What does 'the witnessed' mean: for the believers who utilized Adhikr as Balance, Criterion, and Safeguard, on the Day of Judgement, when the standard of judgement will be Adhikr—It will witness in favor of them; while for the disbelievers who hid and rejected Adhikr, It will witness against them on that Day. See explanation 11: 103; 16: 89; and 39: 69.

4. Companions of the Ditch are killed.

5. Who lit the fuel for the Fire?

6. When they sat around it.

7. And they were witnessing what they were doing to the believers.

Before deputing Muhammad as the Messenger, the believers in different parts of the world had to suffer many cruelties and tortures. The transgressing Jews, who were cursed by the tongues of Messengers Davud and Jesus, as told in verses 5: 78–80,

and were killed by Allah as told in verse 9: 30, were giving leadership for such activities. Such an event that happened at Najran in Saudi Arabia is mentioned here. The disbelievers, by making a ditch, filling it with firewood, and kindling it with fire, were pushing the believers into it, and were enjoying their burning by sitting around the ditch. These verses warn that those who do such deeds will be killed.

The Fujjar who are reading these verses in the Arabic Qur'an today have overtaken the Jews of that day—and of nowadays also—in all types of cruelties and mischievous activities all over the world. The lifestyle of these worst people—who shout their love toward Messenger Muhammad by celebrating his birthday—has no relation with Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge of the Lord. These worthless people who reject Adhikr and serve Satan are following 29 prophets and are welcoming the 30th Pseudo-prophet, Antichrist. They will accept Antichrist as a prophet at first, and later even as lord. By the second coming of Jesus, he will kill Antichrist, and all other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam, and they will kill these Fujjar, implementing the command of verses 4: 90–91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61. By that, Islam—as submitted by Adhikr—will come into practice here, and thus Messenger Muhammad will be familiarized as Mercy to the entire world, as told in verse 21: 107. See explanation 7: 130; 9: 73; 38: 78; and 98: 6.

8. And they had no cause for revenging upon them except that they believed in Allah, the Exalted, the Self-Praiseworthy.

9. The One Who has the kingship of the heavens and the earth, and Allah is a Witness over everything.

The character and behavior of the believers of every period—who are the representatives of Allah—is the same as that of Allah. They do not do any harm to others by mind, word, or deed, and they are involved in helping the Impartial Allah by propagating Adhikr—the Balance and the Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium—to the entire mankind. But the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar, including the Hypocrites and their blind followers—who do not utilize their intelligence to fulfill the aim of life, who have become the fuel of the Fire, and who are the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures—are obstructing the propagation of Adhikr, which is the only instrument to deliver mankind from the darknesses to the light. Thus, they are hastening for the end of the world, and they are the enemies of the Lord and the believers. While sending from the Paradise to the earth, the Hypocrites were made the enemies of believers, as explained in verse 20: 123. See explanation 9: 67–68; 41: 26–29; and 83: 34–36.

10. Indeed, those who persecute the believing men and believing women, then do not repent for it, then for them is the punishment of Hellfire, and for them is burning punishment.

It is the character and behavior of Hypocrites—whom Allah has killed—to make accusations and scandals toward the believers who propagate Adhikr, which is the

only instrument to eradicate all Satanic footsteps explained in verses 2: 168–169 (such as racism, selfishness, communalism, sexual partiality, smuggling, hoarding, bribery, lavishness, vanity, interest, theft, cheating, sodomy, rape, adulteration, murder, bloodshed, etc.), and thus to form the harmony of mankind. If they do not repent to Allah by giving an apt ransom, they and their families will be the fuel of the burning Hellfire. See explanation 2: 24; 48: 6, 29; and 66: 6–9.

11. Indeed, those who believed and did righteous deeds—for them are Paradises beneath which rivers flow; that is the great Triumph.

See explanation 9: 71–72; 33: 35; and 49: 10.

12. Indeed, the seizure of your Lord is very severe.

13. Indeed, He originates the creation and repeats it.

It is Allah, the Lord, Who created all creatures; He continues creation, and He Himself will resurrect all creatures for the Day of Judgement. See explanation 7: 29–30 and 10: 34–35.

14. And He is the Forgiving, the Affectionate.

It is told in verses 33: 72–73 that Adhikr, which is the Balance and the Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium, is revealed to punish the Hypocritical men and Hypocritical women as well as the Mushrik men and Mushrik women, and to accept the repentance of the believing men and believing women. See explanation 11: 90; 15: 49; and 41: 30–32.

15. Enthroned—the Glorious.

If in this verse Allah is mentioned as "Glorious," then in verse 21 Adhikr is mentioned as the Glorious Reading. See explanation 11: 73 and 50: 1.

16. Sovereign Accomplisher of whatever He wills.

See explanation 11: 107 and 22: 18.

17. Have you received the news of the armies?

This verse refers to the different troops belonging to Satan's party, who prided themselves in physical strength and their multitudes, forgetting the Creator Lord. They lived in defiance of the Lord and acted in opposition to the believers. Today the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar, including the Hypocrites and their blind followers—who by hiding and rejecting Adhikr deserve to be roasted in the Hellfire, the house of the worthless, as mentioned in verses 14: 28–30—are obstructing the propagation of Adhikr, the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41, and are engaged in deeds opposite to the believers. If they are mentioned in verse 98: 6 as the worst creatures in the land, in verse 8: 22 they are mentioned as the worst creatures among a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 9: 67–68; 40: 5–6; and 83: 7.

18. Pharaoh and Thamud.

Pharaoh and his troops tried to kill Moses, who was deputed to convey the Lord's Message. But, as explained in verses 10: 90–92, Allah drowned Pharaoh and his troops in the Red Sea. As explained in verses 27: 48–50, even though the people of Messenger Swalih plotted to kill him, the Almighty Lord destroyed them completely before the dawn on which they intended to kill him. See explanation 10: 103; 30: 47; and 40: 25–27.

19. Nay; those who disbelieved are in rejection.

The disbelievers belonging to Satan's party—as explained in verse 58: 19—by hiding and rejecting Adhikr neither utilize It themselves nor give It to others to utilize. Thus, they are rejecting Allah, His Book, Messengers, Angels, and the Hereafter. As explained in verses 25: 65–66; 75: 31–33; and 107: 4–5, they will be roasted in the Hellfire for performing five prayers, observing fast, Hajj, Umra, etc., without testifying Adhikr. See explanation 34: 31–33; 39: 32; and 40: 47–50.

20. While Allah has encompassed them from behind.

This verse teaches the believers that Allah, the Three-Time-Knower—Who observes everyone without being affected by sleep or slumber—is fully aware of the Fujjar who have become companions of Satan by ignoring Adhikr, which reminds the aim of life. See explanation 2: 255; 11: 84, 92; and 17: 17.

21. Nay; this is a Glorious Reading.

22. Well-guarded in a Tablet.

In this period, when computers are widely used in mankind's daily affairs, the "Tablet guarded safely" mentioned in this verse can be easily understood. Since a compact disk is made by mankind, it is not absolutely safe. But the Disk in which Adhikr—the Speech of the Three-Time-Knower Lord—is kept is made by Allah; It is completely safe. For the believers who utilize Adhikr as the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, It acts as the Shield and Safeguard from all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire. Moreover, It is the Healing and Mercy for all types of diseases, and the Ticket to Paradise. Even if all humans and Jinn were to unite to make any change in Adhikr—the Truth, it would not be possible for them. The Hypocrites try to extinguish Adhikr—the Light, but the believer, who represents the Lord—the Believer, will help Him by conveying It to the entire mankind, so that He will help him back and make him steadfast in Adhikr—the Straightpath—as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. See explanation 2: 2; 5: 48; and 43: 4–5.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

At'thwariq (86)

This Surath got the name At'thwariq ("what is Revealed") from the first verse, which says, "By the sky and what is revealed." It was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It teaches that mankind is created from the emitted water of male and female, and that a guard is assigned to keep his soul. It warns that on the Day of Judgement—when the heaven and the earth will be brought to their earlier condition—all the secrets of mankind will be revealed to him. This Surath, containing 17 verses, ends by commanding the believers to allow the disbelievers to live here for a short period in their ridiculing and plotting against Adhikr.

1. By the sky and what is revealed.

2. And what do you know about what is revealed?

3. It is the glowing star.

Allah swears by mentioning the star that rises and glows before dawn.

4. Indeed, there is no soul except that there is a guard over it.

Since the soul and the guard of the soul are not visible, it is sworn here by mentioning the sky and the star that rises before the dawn, which are visible. Whoever changes his ledger from Sijjeen of Hell—as told in verse 83: 17—into the ledger Illiyyeen in the Paradise—as told in verse 83: 18—with Adhikr, and thus transforms his Jinn Soulmate (Sprite) into a believer, keeps Allah in his heart; for him alone, the Jinn Soulmate acts as a guard, and the Angels act as guards surrounding them. See explanation 8: 24; 9: 26; and 41: 30.

5. Then, let man observe out of what he has been created.

It is commanded to observe from what things the human body is created. Actually, it is not a command to see with the physical eyes; instead, it is a command to observe through Adhikr, which is the Sight of the human soul. See explanation 56: 58–59 and 75: 37.

6. Created from the emitted water.

If it is told here that man has been created from the emitted water, in verse 32: 8 it is told that the progeny of man is retained from the essence of heinous water.

7. Produced from between the ribs of the Male and the loins of the Female.

That means the human body is created from the water emitted from the ribs of the

Male and the loins of the Female. It is told in verse 76: 2 that the creation of the human body is from the mingled sperm of the Male and the ovum of the Female. The semen containing the sperm of the Male is emitted from the testicle, but it happens through the stimulation of a nerve that connects the backbone and the testicle. That is why it is mentioned that it is produced from between the ribs of the Male. Moreover, there is a teaching that the testicle of the baby in the early stage in the mother's womb is near the backbone.

The ovum—the female gamete—is produced from the ovary situated in the loin. In intercourse, even if there is no ejaculation for the Female, generally the ovum is produced, and pregnancy may occur. But when ejaculation happens for the Female, the ovum is produced speedily, and there is a greater chance for pregnancy by mingling with the sperm of the Male.

While doing intercourse, one should seek refuge in the Lord Allah from the cursed Satan. Since all deeds should be begun with the name of Allah, it should be prayed both male and female separately as "with the name of Allah; Oh Allah! Keep away Satan from us, and whatever will be given by this deed (not allowing Satan to intervene)" as taught by Allah through His Messenger. See explanation 9: 28; 38: 24; and 42: 49–50.

8. Indeed, He is capable of bringing him back to his earlier state.

This verse teaches that the Lord, Who created man from nothingness, can bring him back to his earlier condition. The believer who transforms his Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr, and thus keeps the Lord in his heart, will not be harmed by Satan, as explained in verses 7: 201–202. Such a believer—who lives here seeing the Lord through Adhikr—will pray by soul in any disease: "Indeed, You are capable of turning us back to our earlier state, Oh the One Who created us from the single soul and from the mingled sperm of the Male and the ovum of the Female." With the remembrance of the Lord, no harm will befall in the heavens and the earth; He is All-Hearing, All-Knowing. The believer who, by holding fast to Adhikr, holds fast to the Lord—the Safeguard—as explained in verse 5: 48, will utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire. Since the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, their Jinn Soulmates obstruct them from Adhikr and tempt them to do and think of evils. So, all their affairs become difficult for them. See explanation 8: 24; 9: 28, 71–72; and 95.

9. The Day all secrets will be disclosed.

"The Day" mentioned here is the Day of Judgement. On that Day, every moment of this worldly life after the age of fifteen will be revealed to him. The believer, who considers Allah as Impartial, deletes—even from this world / from this world itself—the evils that have been inscribed in his book of deeds fastened around his neck, as explained in verses 17: 13–14, before understanding Adhikr. For that, he follows the

mode of prayer and lifestyle mentioned in verses 7: 205–206. The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar who do not do so, while reading the book of deeds on the Day of Judgement, will wail: "Woe to me! What a book is this; it leaves nothing, small or great, unless it has been recorded," as explained in verse 18: 49. See explanation 25: 68–70; 39: 53–59; and 45: 28–35.

10. Then he will have no power nor any helper.

This verse depicts the helplessness of the Fujjar on the Day of Judgement—those who rejoice here as self-sufficient upon seeing their physical multitude in number. See explanation 38: 62–64; 72: 24; and 82: 19.

11. By the sky which will be turned back to its earlier state.

It is told in verse 55: 37 that on the Day of Judgement, the sky will be melted and will become like ointment, red in colour. See explanation 21: 30; 70: 8; and 78: 17–20.

12. And the earth that will become just like kneaded dough.

The earth will be changed like kneaded dough and flattened like a single slab of marble, which will be the place of Judgement. See explanation 84: 3–5.

13. Indeed, It is a conclusive word.

14. And it is not idle talk.

Whatever the Lord's Book warns is clear and bound to happen; it is not a mere joke or vain talk. But the believer—one in each thousand, as explained in verse 4: 118—alone codifies his life according to the dos and don'ts of the Lord's Book, Adhikr. Nine hundred and ninety-nine out of every thousand, neglecting the Day of Judgement, throw the Lord's Book behind their backs, as explained in verse 3: 187. See explanation 56: 79–82 and 68: 9.

15. Indeed, they are plotting their plot.

The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar, including the Hypocrites and their blind followers—upon whom Adhikr increases nothing but filth over filth—devise evil plots against the propagation of Adhikr and against the believers engaged in propagating It. As explained in verse 6: 26, by doing so, they bear the evil burden of destroying the universe, though they perceive it not. See explanation 33: 73 and 61: 8–9.

16. And I am also plotting a plot.

Since control of everything rests with the Three-Time-Knower Lord, the Dictator and Sovereign of all, whatever plots the disbeliever Satan and his troops make against the believers, who are helping the Lord, as explained in verse 47:7, the consequences will rebound upon themselves in this world and in the Hereafter. The believers, utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise and as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, will continue to propagate Adhikr to the

entire mankind, undeterred by the opposition of disbelievers, aiming to postpone the end of the universe. See explanation 22: 77–78; 35: 10; and 41: 33–35.

17. So, allow respite to the disbelievers for a while.

For the disbelievers who do not approve Allah as "Impartial," this worldly life is Paradise. Since they serve Satan by hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Balance and the Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium, all their deeds are futile, and their return will be to the Hellfire, the house of the worthless, as explained in verses 14: 28–30. Therefore, the Messenger and the believers are commanded to foresee the consequence of these disbelievers in this world as well as in the Hereafter, and to ignore these Fujjar, who are mentioned as filth in verses 9: 28 and 95, considering that the Impartial Lord is granting them enjoyment in this worldly life for a short while. Only then do the believers approve Allah as the Impartial. See explanation 9: 53–55; 39: 7–8; and 43: 33–35.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al A'alaa (87)

This Surath got the name "Al-A'alaa (the Highest)" from the first verse, which says "You glorify the name of your Lord, the Highest". This was revealed in the early period of Messenger's Maccan life. Messenger had occasionally recited this Surath, which is one of the Suraths beginning by glorifying Allah, and Al-Ghashiya, the next Surath, in the congregational prayer conducted on Fridays. The name of the Lord who created, formed, and fixed the number of everyone and everything in the universe is to be only glorified. This Surath informs that only those who purified themselves with the Three Time Knowledge Adhikr will become triumphant. They are those who prefer the Hereafter to this worldly life in all their affairs. Even after being reminded with Adhikr, whoever prefers this worldly life over the Hereafter will be roasted in the Fire, in which they will never die nor live. This Surath, containing 19 verses, ends by saying that what is mentioned in the Scriptures given to Ibrahim and Moses is the same thing.

1. Glorify the name of your Lord, the Highest.

The place where the proximity of the Lord is best is in prostration. So Lord has taught through His Messenger to glorify the Lord in the prostration as "Subhana Rabbiyal A'laa" – "Glory is my Lord, the Highest". The believers, whether from mankind or from the Jinn or from the Angels, always glorify only the Believer Lord. But by glorifying or praising any creature, even the 'blessed Messenger, Muhammad', the disbelievers are praising and glorifying the disbeliever Satan, who belongs to the Jinn. They all are to be summoned with Satan in the Hellfire – the house of Satan. See explanation 34: 40-41; 36: 59-62 and 38: 84-85.

2. The one who created and fashioned.

The one who has created everything in between heaven and earth, including mankind from nothingness, and fashioned and balanced them, only deserves to be praised and glorified. See explanation 32: 4 and 64: 1-2.

3. And the one who numbered and fixed all, then guided.

The Three Time Knower Lord has already fixed the number, measurement, and the span of life of all creatures, including mankind, earlier, as told in verses 41: 9-10. All living beings have been given guidance in their creation itself. At the time of creating mankind endowed with intelligence in the Paradise itself, Impartial Lord has taught Soul of the Book – Adhikr – which is the Criterion for distinguishing good and evil as told in verse 55: 1, and is given freedom to select either the way of good or the ways of evil as told in verse 76: 3. The Soul of Book is Adhikr which is to be read

repeatedly. Messengers have been deputed to the earth occasionally with Adhikr to remind mankind who have forgotten the aim of life due to the temptation of Satan. Adhikr revealed to the Last Messenger and Prophet Muhammad from the Lord is the Guidance for the entire mankind today. Those who hide and reject It after receiving are the disbelievers and are the inmates of Fire, as told in verses 2: 39 and 5: 10, 86. By forgetting Adhikr and not utilising the intelligence bestowed by Lord, Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar are the worst creatures among 1000 communities of Lord's creatures as told in verse 8: 22; and these Hypocritical leaders and their blind followers who are associating others in the dominion of Lord are the worst creatures in the land and are the inmates of Hell as told in verse 98: 6. Those who are involved in the deed of helping the Lord by conveying Lord's Message Adhikr – the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium – to the entire mankind are only utilising the Guidance, and such are the best creatures in the land as told in verse 98: 7. See explanation 9: 67-68, 115; 25: 33-34 and 57: 19.

4. And the one who brought forth the pastures.

Allah is the one who produced pastures from the earth for grazing for the cattle. Therefore, water and grasses are deserved for all creatures of the Lord, and no one should be prevented from using them. But today, since Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82, they have become more selfish so that they have monopolized all necessary things, including water, grass, and all edible things. Thus, they are at the forefront of ruining the universe. Actually, it is the duty of those who have read these verses to remind mankind about the aim of life. Since they do not fulfill their responsibility by not utilizing Adhikr themselves, and not giving It to others for utilization, they should be entered into the Hellfire bearing the evil burden of ruining the universe. See explanation 3: 26-27; 41: 39-40 and 64: 16.

5. Thus, the One who makes it withered chaff.

The One who brought forth the plants and trees makes them into decayed rubbish after they complete their fixed term. Just like that, mankind, whose bodies are created from the soil, when they complete their fixed term on this earth, are also returned to the soil and dissolved in it. Mankind who are endowed with intelligence and are taught Adhikr from the Paradise itself will be resurrected on the Day of Judgement and will undergo reckoning about their life after the age of fifteen years in this fourth phase as explained in verse 1: 3. The Fujjar including Hypocrites and their blind followers, by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, are helpless as rubbish craps for suggesting remedies for the mischievous activities that are happening in the world as taught by Lord through His Messenger. See explanation 3: 112; 13: 16-17; 18: 45; 23: 115 and 67: 22.

6. We will surely make you read, so you won't forget ever.

That means to illiterate Muhammad, who did not know how to read or write, the Lord's Book will be read through Angel Jibreel, and then he will be able to read it in

the future, and thereafter he will never forget it. As told in verse 2: 255, none can grasp the Knowledge of the Lord except what He intends. So, whenever one reads or hears Adhikr–Lord's Book–he should pray by soul, "Oh my Lord! Increase to me Knowledge", as explained in verse 20: 114. See explanation 75: 16-19.

7. Except what Allah intends, indeed He knows whatever you disclose and whatever you conceal.

That means nothing is hidden from the Three Time Knower Lord, and He is well acquainted and is observing everything in every time and everywhere. See explanation 40: 19; 67: 13-14; 84: 23 and 85: 19-20.

8. And We will make It easy for you to follow It easily.

That means the Message of Allah–Adhikr–is made easy to follow, and to codify life according to Its dos and don'ts, and to propagate It to the entire mankind. See explanation 25: 32; 54: 17; 92: 5-7 and 94: 5-6.

9. Then you remind, indeed the Reminder will be benefited!

"Dhikra–Reminder"–is Adhikr as explained in the introduction. Messengers and believers are commanded to convey It to the entire mankind. But, as told in verse 51: 55, It will benefit only the believers who utilize It; and as told in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125, for the Fujjar who are filth, Adhikr won't increase anything except filth over filth.

10. The one who fears will be reminded of It.

It will benefit only the one in a thousand believers who fear Allah by identifying Him from Adhikr. That means they are only identifying the Lord, and thereby fulfilling the aim of life. See explanation 36: 10-11 and 67: 12.

11. The unluckiest will abstain from It.

The "unluckiest" mentioned is the one who doesn't utilize Adhikr after receiving It as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, as well as the Ticket to Paradise. The standard of Judgment on the Day of Judgment will be Adhikr—the Truth—as mentioned in verses 39: 69 and 75. So, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not testify Adhikr and are following falsehood books written by Hypocrites and 29 pseudo-prophets will be the losers in the Hereafter as told in verse 40: 78. At the time of their death, these Fujjar will witness against their soul that indeed they were disbelievers as told in verse 7: 37, and on the Day of Judgement they will witness so as told in verse 6: 130. At the time of their death, the Lord will tell everyone of them, "You received My verses, you rejected them, you acted arrogantly, and you were among the disbelievers," as told in verse 39: 59. They will be entered into any of the seven doors of Hell as told in verse 15: 44. See explanation 23: 105-107; 39: 71-72 and 41: 41-43.

12. The one who will be roasted in the great fire.

See explanation 8: 22; 55: 89; 23-24 and 92: 15-16.

13. Then they will neither die nor live in it.

As told in verse 4: 56, whenever the skins of disbelievers in the Fire are roasted, it will be replaced with new ones to make them taste the punishment. So, they won't die in it. Since there will be no death in the Fire, there will be no birth in it also. See explanation 20: 74; 40: 11 and 84: 10-15.

14. Surely the one who purifies him, he prospered.

Whoever, by utilizing Adhikr—the Book for purifying the Soul—confirmed that he is one in a thousand to enter Paradise, he will become successful. For such, Adhikr which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human Soul will argue and witness favourably; whereas the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not testify Adhikr, the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness against them, and will push them to the Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 20: 75-76; 23: 1; 53: 32 and 75: 14-15.

15. And who remembers the name of His Lord, then performs prayer.

As explained in verses 2: 2-5, in this period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer who lives here under the light of Adhikr—the Light—always remembers the Lord, and follows the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 20: 14; 39: 33-34, 41, and 62: 9-10.

16. Nay; you are preferring the worldly life.

After receiving the Three Time Knowledge Adhikr, whoever doesn't understand the aim of deputing mankind in this fourth phase on the earth will be entered in the Hellfire—the house of Satan. That is because, as explained in verses 10: 7-8 and 14: 2-3, they give importance to this worldly life over the Hereafter. See explanation 14: 28-30; 16: 107 and 83: 7-17.

17. While the Hereafter, it is the best and the eternal.

The believer who understood the aim of life from Adhikr utilizes this temporary worldly life as cultivation land for the eternal Hereafter, and will propagate Adhikr to the entire mankind irrespective of caste, religion, sex, color, nation, etc., for encouraging them to do so. See explanation 18: 46; 42: 20 and 64: 15-16.

18. Indeed, this has been in the earlier Scriptures.

19. The Scriptures of Ibrahim and Moses.

Not only the Scriptures of Messengers Ibrahim and Moses, but the Scriptures revealed to 313 Messengers in all periods are also part of Al-Kithab—The Book—as explained in verse 2: 2. In all of them, it is told that the fourth phase of mankind on

this earth is the cultivation land for preparing Paradise to the seventh phase, which is the eternal Hereafter. See explanation 5: 48; 16: 44 and 53: 36-39.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Ghashiya (88)

This Surath got the name Al-Ghashiya (Overshadowing Event) from the first verse, which asks, "Have you received the Speech of the Overshadowing Event?" This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It explains the severe punishment that the disbelievers—who received Adhikr but did not utilise It—must suffer in the Hereafter, and it also explains the enjoyments that the believers who utilised It will receive in Paradise. This Surath demands that mankind should identify the Superior Creator Who created and fashioned the camel, the sky, the mountains, the earth, etc. This Surath, containing 26 verses, ends by stating that the duty of the Messenger and the believers is only to warn and remind mankind with Adhikr, whereas reckoning is the duty of the Lord Allah.

1. Have you received the Speech of the Overshadowing Event?

"The Overshadowing Event" is the Doomsday, and "the Speech" is Adhikr, which is the Speech of the Three-Time Knower. See explanation 76: 7–10 and 79: 6–9.

2. Some faces will be fearful on that Day.

The faces of the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar—the disbelievers—whose ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, as told in verse 83: 7, will be fearful and gloomy on that Day. See explanation 70: 43–44 and 80: 40–42.

3. In a state exhausted from hard work.

By leading a life that ignores Adhikr—Mercy and Prosperity—after receiving It, the disbelievers have narrowed their life even in this world. Since they do not make their reckoning from this world by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Standard of Judgement in the Hereafter, all their deeds will be shown to them as futile at the time of their death and in the Hereafter, as told in verses 25: 23 and 47: 1, 8–9. And as told in verse 7: 37, at the time of death, they will witness against their soul: "Indeed, we were disbelievers." See explanation 39: 59–60; 63: 9–10; and 73: 17.

4. They will be roasted in the scorching Fire.

It is told in verses 2: 174–175 that the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar, who received Adhikr—the Guidance—but made their food rejecting It as told in verse 5: 82, are filling their own and their family members' bellies with Fire and are showing patience regarding the Fire. See explanation 48: 6; 84: 24; and 87: 11–13.

5. They will be given a drink from the hottest spring.

See explanation 47: 15 and 82: 14.

6. They will have no food except from "Dharee'a."

"Dharee'a" is a plant that grows on rock with little water, having only thorns and no leaves. The food the disbelievers will get in Hell is compared to that plant. See explanation 44: 43–49 and 46: 20.

7. It will neither nourish nor relieve hunger.

See explanation 7: 50–51 and 38: 55–58.

8. Some faces will be glowing with bliss on that Day.

See explanation 57: 12 and 76: 11.

9. Satisfied with their endeavors.

These are the believers who prepared Paradise in the fourth phase of this world under the light of Adhikr, aiming at the seventh phase of the Hereafter, as explained in verse 76: 22. See explanation 39: 74–75.

10. In the Paradise of the Highest.

See explanation 32: 19 and 76: 21.

11. There, they will not hear any meaningless word.

The believers—seeing the condition of Paradise from this world itself through Adhikr, the Insight—try to implement the conditions of Paradise here by mind, word, and deed. See explanation 22: 34–35; 22: 72–73; and 78: 31–35.

12. In it are flowing streams.

See explanation 76: 5–6.

13. In it are raised couches.

See explanation 76: 13.

14. And cups set out, filled.

See explanation 76: 14–16.

15. And cushions lined up.

16. And carpets are spread out.

See explanation 56: 10–24.

17. Then, have they not looked at the camel—how it is created?

This verse demands reflection on the camel—"the ship of the desert"—to recognize the Supreme Creator behind that creation and to approve Him as the Single Deity Who fashioned it with a body suited to its habitat and environment. When the believ-

er hears or reads such verses, he should respond with the soul, glorifying the Lord: "Glory is the One Who knows all kinds of creations." See explanation 3: 190–191; 7: 185; and 36: 71–73, 81.

18. And in the sky—how is it raised?

See explanation 31: 10–11 and 51: 47–50.

19. And at the mountains—how firmly they are set up?

This verse teaches that mountains are fixed on the earth like nails. Yet today the Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar—who bear the Lord's Book like donkeys bearing a burden, as told in verse 62: 5—while reading these verses, also engage in destroying the universe by moving hills and mountains from their places and filling them into fields and lowlands to build huge structures, which causes the loss of the earth's balance, as explained in verse 30: 41. As explained in verses 6: 26; 20: 99–101; and 33: 72–73, due to the mischievous deeds of these transgressors, the universe will be destroyed, and they themselves will bear its burden before the Impartial Lord. See explanation 27: 88; 35: 45; and 46: 35.

20. And at the earth—how is it spread out?

Even though the earth is spherical, it is spread out so widely that it provides convenience for seeking food and livelihoods and for all kinds of work for every creature, especially mankind. From all these creations, those who utilize their intelligence can recognize the skill of the Superior Lord behind this creation. The believers—one in every thousand—understand the aim of this creation and pray to the Lord: "You have not created these in falsehood; Oh our Lord! You are Glorious; make us among those who utilize Adhikr as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, and as the Ticket to Paradise." Such believers also utilize Adhikr themselves and propagate It to the entire mankind, aiming to form the harmony of mankind. See explanation 7: 179; 25: 34; and 39: 5, 18.

21. Then remind; indeed, you are only a reminder.

The Messenger—and thereby the believers—are commanded only to remind others with Adhikr. See explanation 13: 19, 40; 39: 19; and 87: 9–11.

22. You are not a compeller over them.

In line with verses 2: 256 and 10: 99–100, neither the Messenger nor the believers can compel anyone to follow Adhikr. See explanation 50: 44–45 and 52: 37.

23. Except the one who turned back and hid It.

"Except the one who turned back and hid It" means: those who heard Adhikr but turned away from It, following the ways of disbelievers while concealing It. They are not to be compelled either; rather, according to verses 9: 73; 25: 52; and 66: 9, the believer is commanded to do Jihad against them with Adhikr, saying, as in verse 39:

8: "Enjoy with your disbelief here for a while; indeed, your return is to the Fire," and using words that penetrate their inner hearts, as explained in verses 3: 119 and 4: 63. See explanation 14: 30; 26: 200; and 48: 29.

24. Then Allah will punish him with the greatest punishment.

See explanation 31: 5–6; 33: 60–61; and 84: 24.

25. Indeed, to Us is their return.

Just as everyone came here from Allah, everyone's return is also to Him. See explanation 32: 11 and 83: 15.

26. Then indeed, upon Us is their reckoning.

Everyone's reckoning will be conducted by making them read the book of deeds fastened around each neck, which will be given as an illuminated, open book, and it will be said: "Read your book; today you are sufficient for your own reckoning," as told in verses 17: 13–14. See explanation 13: 40; 45: 28–32; 78: 21–30; and 84: 7–15.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Fajr (89)

This Surath is named Al-Fajr (the Dawn) from the first verse, which says, "By the breaking dawn." This Surath was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. By mentioning various phenomena in the universe, this Surath commands mankind to learn lessons from them. By pointing out the evil consequences faced by different defiant peoples who arrogantly prided themselves on the earth — such as the people of Aad, the people of Thamud, Pharaoh, and others — this Surath commands mankind to take heed and abstain from engaging in mischievous activities. This verse warns that the disbelievers who do not utilize Adhikr after receiving it — which explains the aim of life — will, on the Day of Judgment when Hell is brought near, wail: "I wish I had utilized Dhikra, I have wasted my life aimlessly!" This Surath, which contains 30 verses, concludes by giving Glad Tidings to the tranquil soul who serves the Lord by propagating Adhikr, that it will be told in the Hereafter: "You return to My Paradise."

1. By the breaking dawn.

2. And the ten nights.

The ten nights refer to the nights from Dhul-Hijjah one to Dhul-Hijjah ten of the Hijra calendar.

3. And the even and the odd.

4. And the night, when it moves.

5. Is there not cause for confirming the Truth for the one who has common sense?

By pointing out various phenomena in the universe — some directly related to mankind and others not — this verse asks whether there is not sufficient evidence within them to understand the aim of life. Male and female, who live as two souls at the breaking of dawn, become a single soul at night through mating. Through this, the sperm and ovum mingle and grow into a single cell. From this cell, new children are formed as pairs — male and female — and from them new generations of males and females continue to emerge. Through these verses, it is asked: Is there not enough evidence for mankind, who are bestowed with intelligence, to recognize and affirm the Lord — the Single Creator? See explanation 16: 72; 30: 21; 35: 27-28; and 86: 5-7.

6. Didn't you see how your Lord dealt with the people of Aad?

7. The 'Iram' tribe, the owners of the pillars.

The people of Prophet Hood are known as 'Aad' or the 'Iram tribe'. It is asked to the Messenger, and thereby to the believers, whether they have understood from the Book how the beginning, the middle, and the end of these gigantic human beings are. Since they were constructing buildings with high pillars, they are known as "owners of pillars." See explanation 26: 129-130.

8. The likes of which had never been built in cities.

This means the high constructions built by the people of Aad were never built anywhere in the land at any time. It is particularly notable that the buildings seen in this period are constructed with the help of new technologies, including cranes, other equipment, and machinery. See explanation 41: 15.

9. And Thamud, who made constructions in the valley by carving the rocks.

The people of Messenger Swalih are Thamud. They were making houses and halls by carving the rocks. See explanation 26: 149 and 41: 17.

10. And Pharaoh, the owner of constructions having pillars.

The Pharaoh was pretending to be excellent by constructing pyramids and huge buildings with large pillars.

11. They transgressed beyond the bounds in the cities.

See explanation 78: 22.

12. Thus, they committed great mischief in it.

13. Then your Lord poured upon them the scourge of punishment.

See explanation 8: 54; 29: 40 and 34: 19.

14. Indeed, your Lord is ever watching.

This means that even though no one sees the Lord, He is observing everyone without being affected by sleep or slumber. See explanation 17: 17, 30; 85: 9 and 12-16.

15. Then the human, if his Lord tested him, thus honoured him and blessed him, then he would say: "My Lord has honoured me."

16. And then if his Lord tested him and thus limited his sustenance, then he would say: "My Lord has disgraced me."

Those who rejoice at any good affecting them — though it is part of a trial from Allah — and those who despair at any evil affecting them — though it is a part of a trial from Allah due to what their own hands have earned — are aimless in life. Such Fujjar, who do not approve Allah as Impartial, blame Allah, Satan, or others when any evil befalls them. Those who utilise Adhikr as the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire — as well as Food, Cloth, and Sight for the Jinn soul-

mate — will neither despair over any evil or suffering that affects them nor rejoice excessively over any good that reaches them. Such people are the only believers who fulfil the aim of life. See explanation 2: 152; 4: 78-79; 17: 83 and 86: 4.

17. Nay; you are not honouring the orphan.

Without saying "helping the orphan," it is told in this verse, "honouring the orphan." This means that preference should be given to solving the problems of orphans rather than solving the problems of one's own children. See explanation 76: 8-11.

18. And were not encouraging others to feed the poor.

Those who testify Adhikr and religion, along with feeding the needy and poor, should also encourage others to do so. Those who do not do so are falsifying Adhikr and religion, as told in verses 107: 1-3.

19. And you were eating the inherited properties altogether.

Since Fujjar do not utilise Adhikr as the Criterion for distinguishing between wholesome and impure things, they consume inherited assets themselves without giving the deserving heirs their share as commanded in the Lord's Book. Without giving the portion of others that Allah has determined through His Book, all their properties and wealth become mixed with forbidden things. Thus, all their wealth and properties become impure so much so that they cannot be separated into good and bad. For such people, who consume forbidden things, it is not possible to hear, read, or understand Adhikr, the Book for purification. Believers, along with spending the inherited wealth for propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind to postpone the life of the universe, should also spend for organic farming and planting trees, and for helping and encouraging others in this, benefiting thousands of communities of the Lord's creatures. By doing so, their parents who are in the graves will benefit from these creatures glorifying and praising their Lord with their souls as explained in verse 60: 13. See explanation 2: 254; 16: 114 and 25: 68-70.

20. And you were wishing to gather wealth.

The worthless people who have forgotten Adhikr, as mentioned in verses 25: 17-18, do not understand the fact that the aim of deputing mankind to the earth is to utilise all favours — which one did not bring while arriving in this world and will not take back when departing from it — under the light of Adhikr. They are at the forefront of all mischievous deeds for accumulating wealth in any illegal way. See explanation 2: 168-169; 9: 84-85 and 57: 20.

21. Nay; when the earth will be crushed with crushing upon crushing.

See explanation 69: 13-14; 79: 11-14 and 86: 12.

22. And when your Lord and the Angels come in lined up.

See explanation 2: 210 and 69: 17-18.

23. And on the Day when Hell will be brought; on that Day, man will remember: "If he had utilised Dhikra!"

The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who perform prayer, fasting, Hajj, Umra, etc., aimlessly and heedlessly without utilising Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise — as told in verses 73: 19 and 76: 29 — will be wailing on the Day of Judgement when Hellfire is brought, saying: "If I had utilised Dhikra — Adhikr." They will receive Hellfire, which is the abode of Satan, as a fine for living in this world without becoming believers with Adhikr — the Permission mentioned in verse 10: 100. These followers of falsehood have read verse 40: 78, which says that on the Day when Judgement will be done with Adhikr — the Truth, such falsehood followers will be losers. See explanation 6: 89-90; 54: 17 and 87: 9-11.

24. He will say: "Woe to me; would that I had sent forth my life for this!"

On the Day of Judgement, the Fujjar will realise that the life in this temporary fourth phase should have been utilised as a cultivation ground for preparing Paradise for the eternal seventh phase in the Hereafter under the light of Adhikr. They will also wail: "I wasted my life aimlessly." See explanation 47: 8-9; 59: 18-19 and 78: 40.

25. Then on that Day, none will punish as He will punish.

See explanation 9: 80; 32: 22; 33: 30 and 63: 6.

26. And none will tie up as He will tie up.

See explanation 69: 25-37.

27. Oh, the soul who has attained tranquillity.

As explained in verses 13: 28 and 15: 99, peace and tranquillity of the heart, as well as confirmed belief that one is destined for Paradise, can only be achieved with Adhikr — the Confirming Truth. See explanation 12: 53 and 75: 2.

28. You return to your Lord as you pleased Him, and He pleased you.

This verse refers to the death of the forerunners who will enter Paradise without trial. They, by approving Allah as Impartial and utilising Adhikr as the Balance, have judged individual, family, and social life from this world itself. To such people — who determine their death time themselves by utilising Adhikr, the Permission — the Lord will say, by sending Angels: "You return to your Lord as you satisfied your Lord and you are satisfied by your Lord," if the time to return to your Lord has arrived. See explanation 2: 62; 58: 22 and 79: 4.

29. Thus, you enter among My servants.

30. And you enter into My Paradise.

"My servants" refers to those who helped Allah by involving themselves in the propagation of Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Balance and Trust

to keep the universe in its equilibrium, to the entire mankind irrespective of religion, caste, colour, sex, nation, etc., by mind, word, and deed. The meaning of what is told in verses 22: 40; 47: 7 and 61: 14 — "help Allah" — is also to involve oneself in the deeds of serving the Owner Lord Allah. See explanation 7: 205-206 and 22: 77-78.

———————

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Balad (90)

This Surath is named Al-Balad (the City) from its first verse, which says: "Nay! I do swear by this City." It was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. The Surath clearly explains the aim of deputing mankind to the earth and the means to reach their destiny by passing through the steep path. It warns of the consequences for disbelievers who are not ready to accept that way – the Straightpath – and who are leading their lives aimlessly and heedlessly, as if no one is seeing, no one is observing, and there is no need to answer anyone about this worldly life. It is also mentioned that the companions of the right hand live by giving preference to Adhikr and the Hereafter over this worldly life. This Surath, containing 20 verses, ends by warning that the companions of the left hand will be covered with the Fire.

1. Nay! I do swear by this City.

"This City" mentioned here is Mecca, which is the center of the earth. When the Book was being revealed, the world was in darkness, and mankind was about to be snatched, as told in verses 29: 67-69. But Mecca was the land that gave peace, tranquillity, and safety to mankind – and it still does today. See explanation 27: 91-92; and 28: 57.

2. And you were freely dwelling in this City.

"You" here refers to Messenger Muhammad, who was born in Mecca and lived there. The people recognized and approved Him as "Al-Ameen – the Honest" from His childhood.

3. And with the father and the son born to him.

4. Surely, We have created humans in stress.

Mankind is created in a condition of stress, weakness, and in need of support. With that support, Adhikr is revealed from the Creator Lord periodically through His Messengers. The believers – who are only one in every thousand – live here understanding the aim of life and holding fast to Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, as well as the Evidence and Unbreakable Rope from Allah. Whoever holds fast to the Lord holds fast to Allah and is guided into the Straightpath, as told in verses 3: 101-103. The remaining 999 in every thousand, who are Fujjar, live here dependent upon and serving Satan, who has taken a solemn pledge to Allah that he will make this worldly life appear alluring and attractive. He drags mankind to his house – Hellfire – by obstructing them from Adhikr, the Straightpath mentioned in verse 6: 153. As explained in verse 14: 22, if Satan, who belonged to the Jinn, will

be thrown into the Fire after the Trial, the human Satan – the Hypocrites – will be thrown into the Fire even without the Trial, as explained in verse 4: 145, since they are hiding Adhikr. See explanation 30: 30, 54, and 70: 19-21.

5. Does he reckon that none has power over him?

The Fujjar, who do not utilize Adhikr – which is the insight explaining who mankind is, who the Creator is, who Satan is, and what the aim of deputing mankind to the earth is – think in their hearts that none has power over them, and that they have no responsibility to answer to anyone about their life in this world. By hiding the Lord in the Book, they help Satan so that they become engaged in deeds that destroy the earth and thereby the universe. See explanation 45: 23-24; 48: 6; and 59: 19.

6. He says, "I have squandered much wealth."

The aimless Fujjar, who are the friends of Satan and the symbols of ungrateful ones like Pharaoh, Qaroon, Haman, Aboo Jahl, etc., say so. Since whatever they spend is not under the light of Adhikr, they will not get weight for their deeds on the Day of Judgment, as explained in verses 7: 8-9 and 18: 103-106. They spend their wealth for worldly gains, showboating, and vanity. But the one-in-a-thousand believer spends and utilises all his favours with the consciousness that on the Day of Judgement, about everything Allah has bestowed upon him will be questioned, as told in verse 102: 8. As explained in verses 7: 205-206, the believer, along with involving in the propagation of Adhikr to the entire mankind by mind, word, and deed – aiming to postpone the life of the universe – also engages in planting trees and organic farming for the welfare of the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. See explanation 6: 123-124 and 17: 58.

7. Does he reckon that none is seeing him?

The Hypocrites, who live here forgetting the Creator and the aim of life, spend their time as if none is seeing them, and they have no need to answer to anyone. As explained in verses 4: 142 and 107: 4-6, they perform swalath as a show. As explained in verse 7: 37, they will die witnessing against their own soul that indeed they were disbelievers. On the Day of Judgment, against these Fujjar, the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will argue and witness, and will push them into Hellfire, as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 9: 53-55; 45: 28-31 and 89: 14.

8. Didn't We give him two eyes?

9. A tongue and two lips?

By asking, "Didn't We give the organs for seeing and speaking?" it means that, by understanding themselves and the aim of life from Adhikr, it should be conveyed to mankind in their heart's language. The Fujjar who do not do so are mentioned as the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. See explanation 16: 43-44; 32: 4 and 76: 1-2.

10. And We have guided him with two ways.

The two ways are: the only way leading to Paradise in all aspects of life, and the different ways leading to Hellfire in all aspects of life. See explanation 55: 1-4; 76: 3 and 87: 3.

11. Then they didn't pass the steep path.

The way to Paradise by fulfilling the aim of life is very hard. The believers, who are one in every thousand, only pass that path by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise, the Safeguard against Hellfire, and the Light for delivering mankind from the darkness to the Light. As told in verse 24: 35, Allah is the Light of the heavens and the earth. See explanation 2: 214; 29: 2-7 and 64: 8.

12. What do you know what is that steep way?

13. It is freeing the neck.

While revealing these verses, "freeing the neck" implies freeing the slaves. Since there is no slavery today anywhere in the world as there was earlier, freeing the neck is now possible by spending wealth and all favors for propagating Adhikr in one's heart's language, which is the only means to identify the aim of life and to form the harmony of mankind. It is the only way to help mankind attain the consciousness that every individual is fastened around his or her neck with a record in which every moment of life is being inscribed, and on the Day of Judgment, it will be given to them as an illuminated open book. It will then be told to them: "You read your book. Today you are enough to reckon your reckoning," as explained in verses 17: 13-14, thus freeing their necks from all evils inscribed in their book of deeds. It is the only strong weapon to purify mankind from all mischievous activities such as terrorism, apartheid, sexual discrimination, riot, racism, communalism, etc., which create different types of discrimination among mankind, and to release mankind from the chain that binds their freedom. That is why Adhikr is the Balance and the Trust that keeps the universe in its equilibrium. The scene of Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar – Mujirims – wailing on the Day of Judgment when they see what is inscribed in their book of deeds from this world – is explained in verse 18: 49. See explanation 7: 156-158; 36: 8-9 and 74: 38-56.

14. Or feeding on the day of hunger and famine.

15. The orphans of the nearest.

"The nearest" includes orphans from among one's kin relatives and orphans from among neighbors. See explanation 89: 15-26.

16. Or the indigent covered with mud.

The way to pass through the steep path is to give food to the orphans from relatives and neighbors, and to the needy and indigents covered with mud. Even if the labor-

ers are involved in agricultural work for themselves or for others, feeding them is as virtuous as freeing the slaves. That is because they are working in agriculture for the existence of mankind as well as for all creatures of the Lord. It should be read together with what is taught by the Lord through His Messenger, that "in the last period it should be turned to agriculture." See explanation 2: 177; and 76: 8-10.

17. Then those who believed and advised with patience, and advised with Mercy.

The believers, by holding fast to Adhikr – the Mercy – prefer the soul over the body and the eternal Hereafter over this temporary worldly life. See explanation 10: 7-8.

18. Such are the companions of the right hand.

Since Adhikr is formed as a Book today, any literate person cannot become a believer without utilizing Adhikr – the Permission mentioned in verse 10: 100. Without becoming a believer, none can be included among the companions of the right hand – the inmates of Paradise. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world to witness the life of Adhikr – the Witness – among mankind, if other people belonging to the Messenger's community are doing righteous deeds by believing in the Lord of the universe and the Day of Judgment, they will have their reward with their Lord. There shall be no fear upon them, and they will not grieve, as explained in verse 2: 62. The mode of prayer and lifestyle of the rare believer who holds fast to the Lord by holding fast to Adhikr is explained in verses 7: 205-206. To put it briefly, the Impartial Lord never sends anyone either to Paradise or to Hellfire; instead, mankind, who are created with the freedom to select the ways of ungratefulness and the single way of gratefulness, determine their destiny by themselves. See explanation 84: 7-9; 87: 14-19 and 89: 27-30.

19. And those who hid Our verses, such are the companions of the left hand.

It is told in verse 83: 7 that the ledger of the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hellfire; in verse 82: 14, it is told that they are in the Hades; and in verses 84: 10-15, it is told that they will be wailing for their perdition when they receive their book of deeds in their left hand on the Day of Judgement.

20. Upon them will be covered the Fire.

The Fujjar become the fuel of the Fire because, after receiving Adhikr – the Ticket to reach the Lord in Paradise – they neither utilize It themselves nor give It to others for utilization. See explanation 36: 7, 70; 66: 6-7 and 84: 10-15.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ash'shams (91)

This Surath got its name "Ash-Shams (the Sun)" from the first verse, which says, "The Sun and its brightness." This Surath, containing fifteen verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. After quoting six visible and experiential phenomena, this Surath also mentions the fashioning of the soul and giving it Adhikr, which contains both wickedness and heedfulness – Falsehood and Truthfulness. It reminds mankind, who were created with the freedom to select the single way of gratefulness and the different ways of ungratefulness, that whoever identifies himself will become prosperous, and whoever does not identify himself will become a failure. This Surath ends by urging mankind to learn a moral lesson from the tragic consequence of the Thamud people who defiantly slaughtered the camel that was given to them as a Sign from their Lord, warning that the consequence of neglecting Adhikr, which explains all these events, will be even worse.

1. By the sun and its brightness.

It is sworn by the sun, which brightens itself and by its severe heat.

2. And by the moon which follows it.

It is sworn by the moon, which reflects the light of the sun.

3. And by the daytime, when it reveals it.

4. And by the night when it overshadows it.

It is sworn by the disappearance of the sun during the night.

5. And by the sky, and by the thing with which it is built.

It is sworn by the sky wherein the sun is formed.

6. And by the earth, and its spreading out.

It refers to the spreading out of sunlight everywhere on the earth. This verse also implies that the earth is formed in the shape of an ostrich egg.

7. And by the soul and how it is fashioned.

After quoting the six visible and experiential phenomena mentioned above, this verse speaks about the soul and the method of its fashioning — something invisible, yet experienced by mankind.

8. Then it is inspired with its wickedness and its heedfulness.

This means that every soul is taught Adhikr, which is the Criterion to identify the different ways of evil and the single way of good. See explanation 55: 1-4; 76: 3 and 90: 10.

9. Surely whoever purified it became triumphant.

By utilizing Adhikr, which is the Balance to identify the soul and its Owner — the Lord — one becomes a soul having peace and tranquillity, and such a soul becomes triumphant. Only with Adhikr, which is the Book for purifying the soul as told in verse 98: 2-3, can one transform his Jinn soulmate settled in his heart into a believer. Since mankind was taught Adhikr from Paradise itself, it is the duty of man to transform his Jinn soulmate into a believer, as told in verses 43: 36-39. It is said in verses 56: 77-79 that the Noble Reading Adhikr cannot be conceived except by the purified who submitted all to their Lord; and in verse 56: 82, it is said that the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar have made their food rejecting Adhikr. It is told in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125 that the hypocritical men and women, as well as the Mushrik men and women who blindly follow them, are filth; and that for them, Adhikr will increase nothing except filth over filth. In verse 17: 82, it is told that Adhikr will not increase for them anything except loss. See explanation 39: 41-42; 75: 14-15 and 87: 14-15.

10. And surely whoever corrupted it became a failure.

The Hypocrites, who do not identify the soul and the aim of life by hiding Adhikr, which is the Criterion to distinguish Truth from Falsehood, and their Fajir followers, who reject Adhikr without trying to understand "what Adhikr is, and what It is for," become the fuel of the Fire and the losers. They are the Fujjar, who are the inmates of Hades, as told in verse 82: 14. As explained in verses 2: 165-167 and 7: 38-39, there will be no excuse for them to blame Allah, Satan, parents, or leaders for their deviation. See explanation 10: 108; 16: 111; 17: 13-15 and 87: 9-13.

11. The Thamud people rejected that fact due to their arrogance.

Just like the disbelievers of all periods, the Thamud people also rejected the fact that every soul will only receive, in the seventh phase of the Hereafter, what it has earned in the fourth phase of this worldly life. See explanation 2: 256; 5: 32 and 78: 21-28.

12. When they assigned the unluckiest among them.

There were nine transgressing tribes among the Thamud, who engaged only in mischievous deeds. This verse reminds the scene of deputing the worst scoundrel among them, named Khudaar, for slaughtering the camel of Allah, which was given to them as a Sign. See explanation 27: 48-50.

13. Then the Messenger of Allah told them: "This is the Camel of Allah, you keep up her drinking."

The Messenger mentioned in this verse is Prophet Swalih. See explanation 7: 73-79; 26: 155-157 and 54: 27-29.

14. Then they rejected him, and they slaughtered her; then their Lord sent down upon them a severe scourge due to their sin, and He leveled that place.

See explanation 41: 17 and 54: 31.

15. And they did not fear its consequence.

Adhikr, which is the Three-Time Knowledge from the Three-Time Knower, and the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41: 41, is the Balance and the Trust that keeps the universe in its equilibrium. It explains in one's heart's language all such events that occurred before. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar have become heedless and aimless by not identifying the consequence of hiding and rejecting Adhikr. The believer, who is one in every thousand, by fearing the consequence of neglecting Adhikr, utilizes all favors for propagating Adhikr to other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc. See explanation 34: 19-20; 46: 35 and 55: 7-9.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al'lail (92)

This Surath got its name "Al-Lail (the Night)" from the first verse, which says, "By the Night when it covers with darkness." This Surath, containing twenty-one verses, was revealed in the early Meccan period of the Messenger, together with Surath Ash-Shams. After swearing by the Night that covers with darkness, the Day that spreads its brightness, and the creation of Male and Female, it is told that indeed, human efforts are different. Along with the glad tidings that whether Male or Female, whoever lives testifying Adhikr – the Best – all his affairs will be made easy to him, and he will return to his Lord pleased by His Lord; it is warned that whoever turns back from the aim of life by rejecting Adhikr, all his affairs will be made difficult, and such unluckiest ones will be roasted in the Fire.

1. By the Night, when it covers with darkness.

2. And the Day, when it spreads its brightness.

These verses refer to the Night that covers everything with darkness, and the Day that gradually reveals everything.

3. And by the creation of Male and Female.

4. Indeed, your efforts are surely different.

Just as the Night and the Day are different, and the bodies of Male and Female are different, the efforts of all human beings are also different. That means, whether Male or Female, the aim and intention behind any deed of two individuals are different, and thus the reward for the same deed will also be different for different persons. See explanation 53: 39 and 76: 22.

5. Thus, whoever gives and heeds.

That means, whether Male or Female, whoever keeps Allah in his or her heart with Adhikr, and gives in the pleasure of Allah.

6. And testifies to the Husna – the Best.

Whether Male or Female, whoever testifies Husna, which is Adhikr.

7. Then We will make it easy for him with all his affairs.

Not only will all his affairs in this worldly life be made easy for him, but entering Paradise, which is the aim of life, will also be made easy for him. See explanation 39: 10, 33-34; 41: 30-35.

8. And whoever is niggardly and acts as self-sufficient.

Whether Male or Female, the aim of life is to prepare Paradise from this fourth phase of worldly life to inherit it in the seventh phase of the Hereafter, by utilizing all favors under the Light of Adhikr, which one neither brought while coming into this world nor will take back while departing from it. By forgetting Allah and the aim of life, whoever pretends to be self-sufficient, saying, "I am enough to manage my affairs," for such a person, all affairs will be made difficult. See explanation 64: 6 and 96: 7.

9. And the one who rejected the Husna – the Best.

10. Then We will make it difficult for him in all his affairs.

By hiding and rejecting Adhikr, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who are destined for the seven doors of Hellfire, are inscribing evil words, deeds, and thoughts in their book of deeds fastened upon their necks, which they will not wish to read on the Day of Judgment. As explained in verse 6: 28, they will be filled into Hellfire, where there will not even be a space to insert a needle, as coincided with the sexual organs of different Males and Females with whom they desired to sin in this worldly life. See explanation 18: 49; 39: 32, 47-48; 50: 27-30 and 66: 6.

11. And his wealth did not benefit him when he turned back from the aim of life.

It is warned in verses 9: 55 and 85 that for one who turned back from Adhikr, which reminds that this fourth phase of worldly life is for preparing Paradise for the seventh phase in the Hereafter, neither wealth nor children will benefit them. Rather, with his wealth and children, he will be punished both in this world and in the Hereafter, and will die as a disbeliever. See explanation 14: 2-3; 61: 10-14 and 88: 23.

12. Indeed, the Guidance is upon Us.

As told in verse 2: 38, Allah said to mankind while deputing them to the earth: "You will get Guidance from Me; then whoever follows It, there will be no fear upon them, and they will not grieve." See explanation 9: 115; 87: 3 and 91: 8.

13. And indeed, the Hereafter and this world are upon Us.

The Fujjar, who hide and reject Adhikr, neither purify the soul nor believe in the Hereafter. The mode of prayer and lifestyle of the rare believer of today who testifies Adhikr and has a purified soul should be as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 3: 136; 33: 35 and 42: 20.

14. Then I warn you about the blazing Fire.

15. None will be roasted in it except the unluckiest.

16. The one who rejected and turned back.

Those who turn back from Adhikr by rejecting It will be roasted in the Fire. See explanation 31: 5-6; 87: 9-13 and 89: 23-26.

17. And the most heedful will be kept away from it.

The heedful, who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise, as well as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire, and who encourage others to utilize It likewise, will be kept away from the Fire. See explanation 21: 101-102 and 49: 13.

18. The one who purifies himself by giving his wealth.

The one who spends his wealth and favors with the consciousness that the aim of deputing mankind to the earth is to prepare Paradise in this fourth phase by utilizing all favors under the Light of Adhikr will only be purified. The Fujjar, who read the Arabic Qur'an but do not do so, are the disbelievers and wrongdoers as told in verse 2: 254. Without becoming a believer through Adhikr, no prayer will be answered, and no deed such as Swalath, fasting, Hajj, Umra, or charity will be accepted; rather, such deeds will cause to get punishment in Hellfire for living aimlessly and heedlessly, as explained in verses 7: 179; 15: 44; 18: 101; 25: 34, 65-66; 48: 6 and 98: 6. See explanation 2: 186; 18: 103-106 and 47: 8-9.

19. And none has any favor near him, expecting reward in return.

20. Except hoping for the Face of his Lord – the Highest.

That means he gives to others without expecting any reward in return except the pleasure of his Lord. This verse also means that by doing anything for him, none can obtain any undeserved reward from him. As told in verses 76: 8-9, when the virtuous give anything from their wealth to anyone, they expect neither reward nor gratitude in return. Whenever doing anything, they neither seek others' praise nor fear their opposition. See explanation 87: 14-15.

21. And he will surely become satisfied.

The one who spends the favors which Allah has bestowed upon him under the Light of Adhikr, wishing to meet Him pleasantly, will see his Lord pleasantly at the time of death and from Paradise, as explained in verses 75: 22-23 and 76: 11. He will become pleased with Allah, and Allah will be pleased with him. See explanation 58: 22 and 89: 27-30.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ad'duha (93)

This Surath got its name "Ad'duha (the Daylight)" from the first verse, which says, "By the Daylight." This Surath, containing eleven verses, was revealed in the early Meccan period of the Messenger. This Surath was revealed when the Messenger became depressed for not receiving Divine Messages for a long period after the first Revelation in the Cave of Hira. By referring to the early condition of the Messenger before receiving prophethood, the Surath consoles him that by giving Adhikr, which is the Prosperity and Guidance, his Lord has neither forsaken him nor abandoned him. It also commands that he should not dismiss the orphans, nor drive away those who seek help.

1. By the Daylight.

The Daylight refers to the time after dawn and before noon.

2. And by the Night when it becomes calm.

3. Your Lord has not forsaken you, nor has He dismissed you.

By witnessing the Daylight and the calm Night, Allah consoles the Messenger that at no time has his Lord forsaken or dismissed him from the mission. Since the believers are holding fast to Adhikr, which is the Unbreakable Rope from Allah as well as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illnesses, and Hellfire, they are indeed holding fast to Allah—the Safeguard—so that they need not fear anything at any time. That is because the control of the universe belongs solely to the Lord. See explanation 22: 77-78; 45: 13; and 57: 4.

4. Indeed, the Hereafter is better for you than this worldly life.

Not only for the Messenger, but for all believers as well, the Paradise in the eternal Hereafter is better than whatever they receive in this temporary worldly life. If the believer who utilises Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise prefers the Hereafter over this worldly life and is included in Allah's party, as told in verse 58: 22, the Fujjar who give preference to this worldly life over the Hereafter are the disbelievers belonging to Satan's party, as told in verse 58: 19. Read together 10: 7-8; 14: 2-3; and 16: 107-109. See explanation 2: 121; 3: 14; 20: 131-132; and 43: 34-35.

5. And your Lord will surely grant you, then you will become pleased.

Since the revelation of Adhikr, which is the Prosperity and Mercy, was completed gradually over twenty-three years, the last stage of the Messenger's life was better than his earlier stage. The one-in-a-thousand believer who follows the life of the

Messenger also strives to increase his belief by utilizing Adhikr, thereby making his later stage better than his earlier stage. See explanation 8: 2-4; 15: 87-88; 16: 97; and 47: 24-25.

Today, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar all over the world have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82, so that they have become helpless, groveling upon their faces, and are subjected to the curse and wrath of all mankind and all creatures. That is why their life in the Hereafter will be far more disgraceful and painful than this worldly life. See explanation 25: 30, 34; 47: 12-14; and 67: 22.

6. Didn't He find you as an orphan, then give you refuge?

Before the birth of Muhammad, his father had died, and his mother died when he was six years old. Thus, his growth was as a complete orphan.

7. And didn't He find you astray, then guide you?

This verse means that before receiving Adhikr, which is the Guidance and Witness, not only the Messenger, but everyone is astray without knowing the Straightpath. The meaning of what is told in verse 11: 17 — "Is then one upon a Clear Evidence from his Lord, and a Witness from his Lord is explaining to him" — is that Messenger Muhammad was living the natural lifeway, which is Adhikr, taught from Paradise itself. Then, at the age of forty, he received prophethood, and Adhikr – the Straightpath – was revealed to him gradually. See explanation 12: 3; 26: 20; and 91: 7-8.

8. And He found you poor, then made you rich.

Since Muhammed's father, Abdullah, had died while his grandfather, Abdul Muthwalib, was still alive, Muhammed did not inherit property. In his childhood, he grazed goats. After marrying Khadeeja, a widow from the Quraishi tribe, he became the head of the household and managed her business affairs. Thus, he gained self-sufficiency in livelihood. After prophethood, over twenty-three years of Revelation, Adhikr – the Mercy and Prosperity – was completed, and thus Allah made him prosperous by all means. See explanation 42: 52; and 92: 6-7.

9. Then, as for the orphans, you do not dismiss them.

No one dismissed or disrespected Muhammad, who was an orphan; likewise, it is commanded to the Messenger and to the believers that they should never make the orphans feel dismissed, disrespected, or treated harshly. See explanation 4: 10; 76: 8-9; and 89: 17.

10. And as for the beggars, you do not repulse them.

In Islam, which is the natural way of life that Allah established for all His creatures, begging is not permitted except under unavoidable circumstances. But the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who are mentioned as worthless people in verses 25: 17-18, have made begging a habit by converting Adhikr, which is the Best Favor and Pros-

perity, into disbelief, as told in verses 14: 28-30. Adhikr teaches that Zakat – the Welfare Tax – is the right of the poor, which should be distributed directly to their homes, and thus, gradually, poverty should be eradicated from society. But the worst creatures among the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures, as told in verse 8: 22, have perverted this system, using it to increase beggars and encourage begging.

These Fujjar, who are welcoming Antichrist (Maseeh Ad-Dajjal) to eradicate Islam, will be destroyed by others among the Messenger's community who will embrace Islam after the second coming of Prophet Jesus and the killing of Antichrist. Thus, the command in verses 4: 90-91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See explanation 2: 273; and 98: 6.

11. And then proclaim the Favor of your Lord.

This verse commands the Messenger, and thereby all believers, to proclaim Adhikr, which is the Best Favor from the Lord for entire mankind. It is taught by the Lord through His Messenger, as explained in verse 4: 37, that the favors Allah has bestowed should be reflected in one's dressing, food, residence, etc.

The Fujjar, who perform Swalath, fasting, Hajj, Umra, and other acts without testifying Adhikr – the Balance and Trust that keeps the universe in equilibrium – are earning Hellfire for the Hereafter. These worthless people, who do not identify the soul, not only refrain from propagating Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, but also ridicule and obstruct those who try to spread It to the entire world. By doing so, they bear the evil burden of obstructing the glorification and praising of the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures with their souls, as explained in verses 17: 44; 20: 99-100; and 24: 41.

It is told in verses 14: 28-30 that the Hypocrites have converted the Favor of Allah – Adhikr – into disbelief and have made permissible the House of the worthless – Hellfire – for their followers. They will be roasted in it, and what an evil resting place it is. See explanation 25: 65-66; 80: 17; and 83: 29-36.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ash'sharh (94)

This Surath got its name "Ash-Sharh (the Expansion)" from the first verse, which says, "Didn't We expand your breast for you?" This Surath, containing eight verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life.

While receiving prophethood and beginning the public propagation of the Lord's Message among the people, the Messenger and the believers had to face various forged allegations and isolation from their own people. By asking, "Didn't We remove hardships from your life?", it is informed that there is ease with every difficulty. Therefore, it commands to move forward in the mission of propagating the Lord's Message to the entire mankind, placing hope in the Lord alone.

1. Didn't We expand your breast for you?

It is asked of the Messenger that by giving you Three-Time Knowledge – Adhikr – the Divine Message which contains all knowledge, didn't We remove all your doubts and fears, thereby widening your breast? For the believer who testifies Adhikr, any kind of intolerable fear, grief, worry, or sadness should not affect him. Only then does Adhikr become Prosperity, Mercy, Healing, as well as Shield and Safeguard for him. See explanation 2: 286; 6: 125; 10: 57-58; 18: 1-2; and 20: 1-3.

2. And didn't We unload your burden from you?

By receiving Adhikr – the Light and Guidance – the Messenger, who was in a dilemma of what to do, found all aspects of his life made easy. See explanation 7: 157-158; 11: 5; and 92: 5-7.

3. The burden that heavily weighed upon your back.

When the Messenger was striving to find a remedy for the dark lifestyle that prevailed in society, his people opposed him and his mission. The mental struggle that the Messenger had to endure at that time is described as "The burden which heavily weighed upon your back." It is warned in verse 6: 31 that the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who live here aimlessly neglecting Adhikr, will bear their evil burdens upon their backs; and in verses 20: 100-101, it is warned that those who neglect Adhikr will carry their evil burdens on the Day of Judgment. See explanation 3: 103; 29: 12-13; and 92: 8-10.

4. And We raised your fame.

In the early period when the Messenger began public propagation of the Lord's Message, the opponents of Truth raised false propaganda against him. They spread

among the pilgrims coming to Mecca, especially during Hajj, and in marketplaces, that a new sorcerer named Muhammad had appeared, warning people not to be trapped by his words. They claimed that he raised new arguments and ideas, which caused separation between father and son, husband and wife, and among relatives.

Thus, the deputation of Muhammad as the Messenger was spread throughout the land by his opponents themselves. People began inquiring about the truth of the matter, and thereby the fame of Islam and the Messenger was raised through the enemies of Islam. See explanation 17: 179.

Even today, it is seen that the human Satan Hypocrites, whom Allah has killed, spread fabricated defamations, scandals, and speculations against the believer who propagates Adhikr. Yet, whatever plot is designed against the believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard, it will be turned back upon those who plotted it. See explanation 40: 25, 47-50; and 41: 26-29.

5. Then indeed, there is ease with difficulty.

6. Indeed, there is ease with difficulty.

Mankind is deputed to the earth for undergoing a Trial. It is the natural law that there is a day after night, a descent for every ascent, and ease after difficulty. The Three-Time Knower, the Lord Allah, consoles the Messenger and the believers until the Last Day that the obstacles for propagating Adhikr will be removed, and the peace and tranquillity that Adhikr predicts will prevail throughout the world.

As explained in verse 48: 6, all regions except Hejaz — the province including Mecca and Medina — will be ruled by Antichrist, and Allah will send Prophet Jesus for the second time, and he will kill Antichrist. By that, Islam will become the single way of life throughout the world. See explanation 3: 140-141; 11: 17; 17: 81-82; and 32: 29.

7. Then, when you are relieved from one, you strive for another.

This verse teaches the Messenger, and thereby the believers, that if any obstruction arises from one direction in the propagation of Adhikr, then, without disappointment, continue the mission through another way or direction. The believer who understands from Adhikr the aim of revealing the Lord's Message does not give preference to deeds such as Swalath, fasting, Hajj, or Umra, but rather utilises all favours and abilities — which he neither brought into this world at birth nor will take back when departing — for propagating Adhikr, the Balance and Trust that keeps the universe in equilibrium, aiming to postpone the lifespan of the universe.

He also spends his wealth and time in organic farming and planting trees, aiming for the welfare of the thousand communities of the Lord's creatures. By doing so, he helps the Impartial Lord Who taught Adhikr. See explanation 5: 67; 57: 19; 61: 8-14; and 93: 11.

8. And turn to your Lord alone, hopefully.

Allah commands the Messenger, and thereby the one-in-a-thousand believer destined for Paradise, that they should live and perform all deeds with the hope that the Three-Time Knower Lord, Whom neither sleep nor slumber overtakes, is watching everything, and that all deeds should be done with the intention of earning reward and recognition from Him alone. See explanation 3: 101-102; 7: 205-206; and 92: 17-21.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Ath'theen (95)

This Surath got the name "At-Theen (the Fig)" from the first verse, which says, "By the Fig and the Olive." This Surath, containing eight verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life, before he faced severe opposition from the Meccan pagans.

Mankind, who is deputed upon the earth with freedom to choose either the single way of gratefulness or the different ways of ungratefulness, is created in the Best Calendar (shape) — the shape of the Creator Lord. But only the believers destined for Paradise form their character according to Adhikr by understanding the character of Allah from Adhikr – the Insight. After receiving Adhikr – the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book, whoever neglects It becomes the lowest among the lowest.

1. By the Fig and the Olive.

2. And by Mount Sinai.

It is sworn by Mount Sinai, the region that produces abundant figs and olives. By mentioning the places associated with Moses and Jesus, these verses also refer to their missions.

3. And by this secure land.

The secure land refers to Mecca, where the Ka'ba, the first place of worship for mankind, is situated. Both before and after the deputation of Muhammed, who is the Mercy for the entire world as told in verse 21: 107, Mecca has remained a secure place — and will continue so until the Last Day. That is because the security of the Ka'ba is undertaken by the Lord of the Universe Himself.

The Lord has taught through His Messenger that in the last period, Real Islam will withdraw into Hejaz (the province including Mecca and Medina) just as a snake withdraws into its hole. As explained in verse 48: 6, by the coming of Imam Mahdi, all believers from different parts of the world will be gathered in Hejaz, and the Fujjar will be expelled from there. See explanation 3: 96; 42: 7.

4. Surely, We have created the human in the Best Calendar.

By mentioning the places of three major Messengers — Moses, Jesus, and Muhammad — Allah declares that all humans are created in the same shape, form, and structure as they were, which is the shape of Allah. See explanation 30: 30.

All human beings, including Messengers and Prophets, who were created from a single soul, were taught Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human

soul, from Paradise itself. See explanation 17: 70-72; 39: 67; 55: 1-4.

5. Then, We degraded him into the lowest of the low.

The Impartial Lord does not make anyone either lowest or highest. Mankind was deputed to the earth after being taught Adhikr in Paradise, to live here as the vicegerent of Allah. But by forgetting Adhikr and failing to bear that representation, they became foremost in committing evil, causing the destruction of the universe even worse than that of Satan. Thus, they are becoming the lowest among the lowest. They will have to bear the evil burden of ruining the universe, as explained in verses 6: 26; 20: 99-101. See explanation 8: 22; 25: 33-34; 33: 72-73.

6. Except for those who believed and did righteous deeds, then they have an uninterrupted reward.

It is told in verse 10: 100 that only with Adhikr – the Permission of the Lord – can anyone become a believer. So, the believers who engage by mind, word, and deed in the mission of propagating Adhikr, which is the only instrument to form belief and the Ticket to reach the Lord in Paradise, aiming to extend the lifespan of the universe, will have immeasurable and uninterrupted reward in Paradise.

That is because, by propagating Adhikr, they are helping the Lord, as explained in verses 22: 40; 47: 7; 61: 14. See explanation 39: 33-34; 84: 25; 98: 7-8.

7. Then, those who reject you after "Deen".

Islam is the only way of life (Dheen) which Allah has prescribed for all mankind from the first man, Aadam, to the last man, as explained in 3: 19 and 3: 85. As mentioned in verse 33: 45, Muhammad is the last Prophet and Messenger in Islam.

The phrase "after Deen" means after receiving Adhikr, which explains all these truths in one's heart's language. It is told in verse 41: 41 that indeed those Indeed, those who hide Adhikr when It comes to them, and indeed It is an Exalted Book. See explanation 4: 115; 7: 40; 25: 27-30.

8. Isn't Allah the Wisest Judge among the Judges?

Among the Fujjar, who claim to be followers of the Messenger but live in darkness against Adhikr, Allah will judge them on the Day of Judgment with Adhikr – the Wise Book. On that Day, Judgment will be done by reading the Book of deeds fastened upon everyone's neck, as explained in verses 17: 13-14.

As told in verse 40: 78, on the Day when Judgment is carried out with Adhikr – the Truth, the Fujjar who follow falsehood will be the losers. For the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who fail to identify Allah from Adhikr – the Insight, there will be an unseen veil between them and Allah; hence, they will not see Allah either at the time of death or in the Hereafter, as explained in verse 83: 15.

While reading or hearing this verse, the believer should reply with his soul: "Yes, my

Lord! You are the Best Judge among the Judges; I bear witness to it." See explanation 5: 44-45, 47; 10: 108-109; 39: 75.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Alaq (96)

This Surath got the name "Al-Alaq (the Clinging Clot)" from the second verse, which says that "He created mankind from the Clinging Clot". The verses from the first to the fifth of this Surath are the first revealed verses to Messenger Muhammad, and from verses six to nineteen are revealed in the early period of Messenger's Meccan life, criticizing Abujahil when he prevented Messenger from performing prostration at Masjidul Haram.

This Surath begins commanding to read in the name of the Lord who created mankind from a congealed Clot, and who taught mankind what he doesn't know, and who taught writing with the pen. This Surath ends by commanding the believers that there should not be any force obstructing them from doing prostration of recitation before their Lord, in which the servant gets the closest to His Lord as taught by the Lord through His Messenger.

1. You read with the name of your Lord who created.

This verse mentions the occasion Angel Jibreel appeared in front of Muhammad for the first time at Cave Hira when he was in meditation because of not being able to see the dark lifestyle of the Meccan pagans. Jibreel told Muhammed, "You read with the name of the Lord who created". When the illiterate Muhammed said, "I am not the one who reads", Jibreel caught up to Muhammed and embraced him. Muhammed, who had become gasped, looked up with the soul to the Lord, and then he could read the Book taught from the Paradise. See explanation 42: 52 and 53: 6-9.

2. He created mankind from the Clinging Clot.

All creatures are created from a single soul in pairs by mingling the sperm of the Male and the ovum of the Female. The peculiarity of mankind from other creatures is that he is given intelligence to select good and bad. See explanation 21: 10; 22: 5; 32: 7-9 and 75: 38.

3. You read, and your Lord is the most Respected.

By giving the Noble Reading Adhikr mentioned in verses 56: 77-80 through Noble Angel Jibreel mentioned in verse 81: 19 to Noble Messenger Muhammed mentioned in verse 69: 40, Allah became most Respected and Noble. Impartial Allah will help back those who are helping Him by engaging in the mission of propagating Adhikr–the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium–to the entire mankind by mind, word, and deed. See explanation 35: 32; 55: 7-9 and 95: 6-8.

4. The one who taught with a pen.

The aim of teaching mankind, who are deputed to the earth as His representative, writing with pen is to propagate His Message to the entire mankind. As explained in verse 102: 8, on the Day of Judgment, when mankind will be questioned about all favors, those who are taught writing will also be questioned about it. That means whatever is written with the pen is also being inscribed in the book of deeds fastened around the neck, as told in verses 17: 13-14. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82 not only do not do this responsibility, but also try to obstruct the odd believer from propagating It to the entire world. Thus, they have become the worst and the lowest creatures among thousand of communities of the Lord's creatures. They have read verses 25: 33-34, which say that Kuffar who reject Adhikr–the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book–will be dragged into Hell prone on their faces, such are in the worst place and are the most strayed. See explanation 2: 165-167; 9: 67-68 and 23: 62-63.

5. He has taught mankind what he doesn't know.

Mankind is made as superiors over other creatures and are deputed as the representative of the Impartial Lord in the Land by teaching them Adhikr–the Three Knowledge from the Three Time Knower, containing all Knowledge–from the Paradise itself. But those who became believers with Adhikr are only representing the Believer Lord's representation. All others who received the Lord's Book but do not represent the Lord's representation are representing Satan and are serving him, and will be gathered in Hellfire–the house of Satan–with him. See explanation 3: 18; 4: 117-118 and 36: 59-62.

6. Not so; indeed, mankind is transgressing the boundaries.

Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar have become transgressors who are destroying the universe by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, which familiarises the Lord of the universe. They became transgressors of all bounds because they disapproved Adhikr as the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul for all mankind. See explanation 2: 99; 63: 9-11; 6: 6-7 and 78: 21-30.

7. Since he evaluated him as self-sufficient.

This verse mentions Abujahil, who tried to put a big stone upon the head of Messenger Muhammad, who was prostrating at the Ka'ba. But today this verse is more applicable to Hypocritical leaders who pretend to be scholars without knowing Adhikr, and the chiefs among the Fujjar who, without considering the soul, are giving preference to the body. They are the human Satan who are trying to extinguish Adhikr–the Splendid Book–with their mouth as told in verses 9: 32-34. See explanation 40: 56; 41: 41-43 and 64: 6.

8. Indeed, into your Lord is the returning.

Just like everyone came from the Lord, everyone's returning will also be to the Lord. But the believers who testify to Adhikr, which is the Ticket to return to Paradise, will

only reach Paradise and meet the Lord. Fujjar, whose Ledger is in Sijjeen of the Hell, as told in verse 83: 7 will see Satan gloomily and sadly at the time of their death and will enter the Hell which is the house of Satan. See explanation 9: 73, 84-85; 32: 11-12 and 89: 27-30.

9. Did you see the one who obstructs?

10. A servant, while he was performing the prayer.

By revealing this verse, Allah informs Messenger Muhammad about Abujahil's attempt to prevent him from prayer. The obstruction of the Fujjar–Kuffar–towards the believers who propagate Adhikr is seen today increasing. But the evil plot of Fujjar to extinguish the Light of Allah–Adhikr–won't be succeeded as told in verses 61: 8-9. In this last period where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should accept "the single prolonged prostration of Recitation" as the mode of prayer which Messenger Muhammad did in his earlier period after his prophethood, as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 10: 85-87; 14: 46 and 35: 10.

11. Did you notice if he is upon Guidance?

Through verse 20: 14, it is commanded to perform prayer to establish Adhikr–the Guidance. See explanation 4: 43; 6: 26; and 29: 45.

12. Or if he is commanding with Heedfulness.

As explained in verse 11: 5, when Meccan pagans were performing circumambulation in the nude around the Ka'ba, the Messenger was praying to the Lord with soul by performing a single prolonged prostration. The motionless condition of Messenger in that prostration is meant by "the commanding with Heedfulness" mentioned in the verse. It is told in verses 17: 107-109 that You say: "You believe with It or not believe; indeed, those who were given Knowledge before It, when It is explained upon them, they fall upon their faces in Prostration". And they will say: "Glory is to our Lord! Indeed, the Promise of our Lord will be fulfilled." And they fall upon their faces as weeping, and It increases to them humble submission. See explanation 22: 18, 77-78, and 40: 60.

13. Did you notice if he is rejecting and turning back?

It is told in verse 8: 35 about Meccan pagans that their prayer in the House of Allah–Ka'ba–was nothing except whistling and clapping. The aim of the prostration that the Messenger did at Ka'ba was to guide them from their prayer of ignorance, and to teach them prayer with soul, keeping heedfulness. But Abujahil was turning back by rejecting the Lord's Message and Messenger, and was trying to obstruct the prostration, fearing that others would be entrapped in Muhammad's words and deeds. Today, it is not possible to perform prayer for establishing Adhikr in any Masjid of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar that are diverged from Guidance as explained in verses 9: 106-108. See explanation 31: 5-6 and 41: 26-28.

14. Didn't he know indeed Allah is seeing all?

Today, the belief of Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the Hypocrites and their blind followers, about Allah, the Lord of the universe, is worse than the belief of Meccan pagans had during the time of Messenger Muhammad. See explanation 2: 255; 22: 70; 39: 67; 48: 6 and 90: 5-7.

15. Not so; if he doesn't cease, We will surely drag him by the forelock.

16. The lying, sinful forelock.

Allah explains the scene when Abujahil, who was telling only lies and was doing only sins against his conscience, tried to put a stone upon the Messenger who was performing the single prolonged prostration at the Ka'ba. By explaining this event, it is taught to the believers until the last day that they should be ready to face any oppression from the Hypocrites, entrusting upon the Almighty, Exalted and Dictator Lord, believing that He is capable of preventing any oppression from them. It is with this purpose that the Three Time Knower Lord Allah brought all these events through His Messengers' lives. Since Adhikr–the Safeguard–is formed as a Book, whoever holds It, he holds the Lord Allah and is guided into the Straightpath as told in verses 3: 101-102. So, it is impossible for anyone to do any harm to such believers.

The believers should pray the following prayer at the beginning of the day, which the Messenger used to pray. "Glory is to You, Oh the Lord of Jibrael, Meekael, Israfeel, and Azrael! The One who originated the heavens and earth, the One who knows the visible and invisible, Lord of us as well as everything, and who has the dominion of everything, we seek refuge in You regarding the evils from everything You hold the forelock of everything. On the Day of Judgment, You will judge among Your servants regarding the subjects mankind differ, so You guide us into the Straightpath with Adhikr–the Permission of You. Indeed, there is none to guide to the Guidance except You. You are the First, there is nothing before You; You are the Last, there is nothing after You; You are the Highest, there is nothing above You; You are the Innermost, and there is nothing without You. You help us to repay our debt, and make us prosperous from poverty." See explanation 2: 253; 11: 55-56 and 61: 14.

17. Then he may call his associates.

If this verse was revealed as a challenge towards Abujahil, who tried to prevent Messenger's prostration, today this challenge applies to the Hypocrites and to their followers who are making obstruction towards the propagation of Adhikr.

18. We will call Zabaniyath.

"Zabaniyath" are the angels authorized to implement the punishment in the Fire according to the command of Allah. See explanation 4: 158; 21: 69; 66: 6 and 74: 31.

19. Nay; you shouldn't obey him, you do prostration, and you seek proximity.

This is one of the 15 verses where prostration of recitation is compulsory. But only the believers until the Last Day obey this command. While everything's control and dominion are in the hands of Allah, Who is the Dictator, Tyrant, and Arrogant, any type of power, temptation, or circumstance shouldn't prevent the believer from performing this prostration. They achieve all their requirements through prostration by asking Allah–the Lord–with their soul. See explanation 19: 58; 26: 218-220; 32: 15 and 84: 20-21.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Qad'r (97)

This Surath got the name "Al Qadr (the Destiny)" from the first verse, which says, "Indeed, We have sent down It in the Night of fixing the Destiny". This Surath containing five verses was revealed during the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life after the revelation of Surath Al Alaq (96). Since the revelation of Adhikr, which is the Command and Permission of Allah as well as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium, was revealed in that night, that night is known as "The Night of Destiny". But only believers consider it as it should be considered. The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that in the Last Days, nothing will remain in the Lord's Book except its alphabet and punctuation, and Its Message will be raised.

1. Indeed, We have sent down It in the "Night of Destiny".

The Night in which Adhikr—the Balance to judge everyone's Destiny—is sent down is known as the "Night of Destiny". As explained in verse 85: 22, Adhikr, which had been kept in the Well-guarded Tablet in the Paradise, was sent down that night to "Baithul Izzath", which is the Khibla—the concentration point—of the first heaven. Then the revelation of Adhikr was completed to the Messenger Muhammad, step by step, over twenty-three years, at different times, through the Angel Jibreel. See explanation 44: 3 and 52: 2-4.

2. What do you know about the "Night of Destiny"?

3. The "Night of Destiny" is better than a thousand months.

The peculiarity of this night is that the virtue of serving Allah for about eighty-three years can be achieved by this single night itself. But only those who become believers with Adhikr and testify that It will benefit from the "Night of Destiny". Being part of approving the Lord as Impartial, one should fix his Destiny from this world itself by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance. See explanation 59: 18.

The hypocrites for whom Adhikr, which is the weapon for purifying the Soul, won't increase anything except filth, as told in verse 9:125, do not decide their Destiny from this world, saying that Allah may decide their Destiny on the Day of Judgment. Thus, they are postponing it to the Hereafter, which is against the teaching of verse 16: 64. By doing so, they have become disbelievers, wrongdoers, and transgressors as told in verses 5: 44, 45, and 47, respectively. They and their blind followers won't get any benefit from the "Night of Destiny". These Fujjar are reading verse 83: 7, which says that the Ledger of Fujjar is in Sijjeen of Hell. But they do not utilize their intelligence, and hence they are to be dragged into the Hell prone on their faces, and such are

in the worst place and are the most strayed as told in verses 8: 22 and 25: 34. See explanation 40: 50; 48: 6 and 98: 6.

4. In it, Angels and the Spirit descend with the Permission of their Lord from all Commands.

That means on the "Night of Destiny", Angels and Spirit come down to the earth with Adhikr, which is the Command and Permission of Allah. See explanation 16: 2; 42: 52; 44: 4-5 and 70: 4.

5. It will be peaceful until the Dawn.

The Night in which Adhikr is revealed is fixed as the Peaceful Night to remind that if the life submitted by Adhikr is implemented here, it will be a peaceful and paradisiacal life. But today, by forgetting Adhikr, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar all over the world have become Mujirims, wrongdoers, and worthless people so that they are involved in bloodshed and other mischievous activities harmful to tranquil and peaceful life everywhere. This condition will become worse, and when it reaches its peak, the thirtieth pseudo-prophet Antichrist will appear. After one and one-quarter years, the Lord will bring Jesus for the second time, and under the leadership of Jesus, Antichrist and his seventy thousand soldiers from the Jews will be killed. And after this, all other people belonging to Messenger Muhammad's community in the world will approve the leadership of Jesus. They will kill the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the Hypocrites and their followers who are welcoming Antichrist and will be accepting him first as prophet and later even as Lord. Thus, paradisiacal life will be implemented all over the world. See explanation 5: 33; 33: 60-61; 38: 8, 78 and 43: 60-61.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Bayyina (98)

This Surath got the name "Al Bayyina (the Evidence)" from the first verse, which says that "those who are disbelievers from the people of the Book and those who are associating others in the dominion of Allah won't abstain from their doubt and disbelief until they get Evidence". This Surath was revealed during the Medina life of the Messenger.

In this Surath, it is reminded that those who were given the Book in all periods were not disintegrated until they got Adhikr, which contains the Straight ways of previous Books revealed from Allah. It is also taught that the Lifeway which Lord's Book submits is the Straightpath near Allah in every period, and that prayer and Zakath–Welfare Tax–should be performed to establish It. Along with teaching that the Hypocrites who hide Adhikr after receiving It, and their blind followers–Mushriks–who reject It after receiving are the worst creatures in the land, it is also taught that those who form belief with Adhikr and are propagating It to the entire world are the best creatures in the land. This Surath, containing eight verses, ends by giving the Glad Tidings that for such believers will have eternal blissful life in Paradise forever.

1. Those who are disbelievers from the people of the Book and those who are associating others in the dominion of Allah won't abstain from their doubt and disbelief until they get Evidence.

During the revelation of this verse, disbelievers from the people were the Jews and Christians, and Mushriks who associated others in the dominion of Allah were the Meccan pagans. Today, the disbelievers from among the people of the Book are the Hypocritical transgressors among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, and Mushriks are their blind strayed followers belonging to different organizations. These two groups are the fuel of the Fire, as explained in verses 3: 7-10. See explanation 8: 22; 25: 33-34; 69: 48-51 and 76: 29.

2. Messenger from Allah, explaining the Scriptures of purification.

The Evidence mentioned in the previous verse is the Messenger from Allah mentioned in this verse, who explains Adhikr, which is the Book for purification. It is told here "Scriptures" in plural form because the Message of all 313 Books revealed from the Lord in different periods to 313 Messengers is the same, which is Adhikr. See explanation 2: 4; 21: 24-25 and 41: 43.

3. In It, there are all the Straight Books.

For the word "in It", the Arabic word "Feehaa" is used in the female gender without

using “Feehi” in the masculine gender. That is because not in the body of the Book, but in Adhikr, which is the Soul of the Book, upright contents of all previous Books revealed before from the Lord are included, as told in verse 5: 48. That means just like the Soul of all human beings is the same which is from Allah, the Soul of all Books is also the same. That is mentioned as “Al Kithab–the Single Book” as explained in verses 2: 1-2. See explanation 2: 285 and 16: 43-44.

4. Those who were given the Book didn’t differentiate except after the Evidence came to them.

In all periods, those who were given the Book were differentiated into different schisms after receiving new Messengers and Books from the Lord through those Messengers. Today, the only Book that Allah has satisfied for all mankind is Adhikr. The Arabic Qur’an Reading Fujjar who made their food rejecting Adhikr do not utilize It and do not give It to others for utilization. Thus, they are differentiated into different organizations and are included in Satan’s party mentioned in verse 58: 19 without being included in Allah’s Single party mentioned in verse 58: 22. They do not approve the Lord who taught Adhikr from the Paradise itself as Impartial and do not utilize Adhikr as the Balance. Against them, the verses they have seen, heard, touched, and read will witness and argue, and will push them to Hell as explained in verse 9: 82. See explanation 23: 51-53; 42: 13-14 and 45: 17.

5. They hadn’t been commanded except to serve Allah as life exclusively to Him uprightly, and to keep up prayer and to give Welfare Tax; and it is the Straight Way of Life.

Those who are propagating Adhikr, aiming to keep the universe in its equilibrium, are only serving the Lord. They are the only one in a thousand believers who live here in the Straightpath. In this last period, where there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the mode of prayer and lifestyle of the odd believer should be as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 9: 31-32; 32: 15; 39: 11-14 and 51: 55-56.

6. Indeed, those who disbelieved from the people of the Book, and who associate others in the dominion of Allah, such are in the Fire of Hell; they will abide in it forever. Such are the worst creatures in the land.

Today, the Book for the entire mankind from Allah is Adhikr which testifies and safeguards all Books revealed from Lord before as told in verse 5: 48. The Hypocrites among the different groups of Fujjar who hide Adhikr–the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium–and their strayed followers who reject It are the inmates of the Hellfire as told in verses 2: 39; 9: 67-68; 48: 6; 63: 4 and 80: 17. Every group among them is destined to any of the seven doors of Hell mentioned in verse 15: 44. The Hypocrites who do not even say to mankind about any of the forty names of Adhikr are mentioned as dumb, and their followers who are not ready to hear Adhikr even though having hearing ability are mentioned as deaf. Both of them who do not utilize their intelligence are mentioned as the worst creatures among

one thousand communities of Lord's creatures in verse 8: 22. In verse 2:18, it is told about them that they are deaf, dumb, and blind; then they won't return to Adhikr–the aim of life.

As explained in verses 36:59-62, these Mujirims are serving Satan and are following twenty-nine pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus, he will kill Antichrist, and then these Fujjar will be killed by other people belonging to Messenger's community who will approve Islam, and thus the command of the verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123 and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. Then only these Fujjar will approve the fact that not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr was the Lord's Book as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 2: 165-167 and 3: 91.

7. Indeed, those who believed and did righteous deeds, such are the best creatures in the land.

Those who became believers with Adhikr–the Permission of Allah as mentioned in verse 10: 100–and are involved by mind, word, and deed in propagating Adhikr–the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human Soul–to the entire mankind, aiming to extend the date line of pole shifting, are the best creatures in the land. Such are only bearing the representation of the Believer Lord. See explanation 9: 71-72; 22: 77-78 and 95: 6.

8. Their reward near their Lord is ever-blissing Paradises beneath which rivers are flowing; they will abide in it forever eternally. Allah has been pleased with them, and they have pleased Him. That is for the one who feared his Lord.

In verse 6, when it is mentioned about the inhabitants of the Hellfire, without saying "forever eternally", it is said "forever". That means the Hypocrites who will enter Paradise without trial will abide in the Fire forever eternally. But some among those who will enter the Fire after trial may be got out from it to the Paradise by the intercession of the inmates of Paradise who were their fellow residents and relatives in the worldly life as explained in verse 34: 23. Those who enter in the Paradise at any time, such will never be got out from it forever as told in verses 18: 107-108. That is why it is told in this verse as "they will abide in it forever eternally". Whether male or female, the one in a thousand who lives here, seeing the Believer Lord from Adhikr, can only enter Paradise in the shape of the Lord without having any sexual organ. See explanation 2: 62; 50: 31-35; 58: 22 and 89: 27-30.

———————

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Az'zalzala (99)

This Surath got the name "Az'zalzala (the Quaking)" from the first verse, which says, "When the earth will be quaked with her utmost quaking." This Surath containing eight verses was revealed during the Messenger's Medina period together with the Surath Hajj (22).

This Surath explains the scene of the events that will occur on the Last Day, after the earth's structures have changed. The mankind buried in the earth will be resurrected and will be summoned to the place of Judgment in small groups to see their records. Anyhow, one lives here, the earth will produce its record on the Day of Judgment about him, and everyone will be rewarded on the Day of Judgment for the good and evil which he or she has earned.

1. When the earth will be shaken with her utmost quaking.

This verse reminds the occasion of shaking the earth completely with severe convulsions on the Doomsday. See explanation 89: 21-22.

2. And the earth will bring out all its inner burdens.

That means on that Day, everything, including the dead bodies buried in the earth, will be brought out. See explanation 84: 4-5.

3. And the human beings will ask: "What has happened to her?"

The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not live here, testifying the Three Time Knowledge Adhikr, which warns of everything that will happen, will be asking wonderfully and fearfully, "What has happened to the earth?". See explanation 36: 51-55.

4. On that Day, it will report its reports.

5. Indeed, your Lord will be inspiring it to do so.

It is said that whatever anyone does from anywhere on the earth, on the Day of Judgment, the earth will submit its record according to the command of its Lord. Since the body of mankind is made with soil, as explained in verses 41: 19-24, even their body will witness against themselves on that Day. Therefore, the believers, by foreseeing what will happen on the Day of Judgment from this world itself through the Three Time Knowledge Adhikr, live here under the light of Adhikr and thus try to utilize Adhikr and the earth as arguing and witnessing in favor of them. Such are those who utilize Adhikr as a Shield and a Safeguard. See explanation 17: 36; 18: 103-106; 36: 65 and 45: 28-31.

6. On that Day, mankind will proceed as scattered groups to be shown their deeds to them.

When the trumpet will be blown for the second time in "swoor", mankind who will be resurrected from their graves will reach Mecca–the center of the earth–as scattered groups for undergoing their Judgment. The pilgrims who reside at "Meena" on Dulhajj 8, being part of Hajj, going to Arafa for standing there after dawn on Dulhajj 9, refers to the scene of the Day of Judgment. See explanation 39: 75 and 78:18.

7. Then whoever does good for an atom weight, he will see it there.

8. And whoever does an atom weight of evil, he will also see it there.

Since the Judgment will be done with Adhikr–the Balance of Justice, whether male or female, whoever has any proof from Adhikr to justify his or her deeds, he or she will find it there as good. Whether male or female, whoever does here against the do's and don'ts of Adhikr after receiving It, such will find it as evil there. As explained in verses 17:13-14, everyone's reckoning will be held by reading the Book of Deeds, himself or herself fastened upon everyone's neck, and which will be given to everyone as an illuminated open book on the Day of Judgment. But the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who are leading a life here without this consciousness will wail while seeing what is entered in their Book of Deeds as warned in verse 18: 49. See explanation 3: 30; 7: 8-9 and 47: 8-9.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Adiyath (100)

This Surath got the name "Al Aadiyath (the War Horses)" from the first verse, which says "By those which run, sticking the hoof with panting breath". This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life.

If the war horses are serving their masters by rushing to the battlefield, mankind, who are bestowed with intelligence, are doing/ showing ingratitude to their Master Lord–the Creator–by forgetting the aim of life. The mankind who are thirsty for wealth, high-quality horses, and other conveniences are living here, forgetting the fact that on the Day of Judgment, they will be resurrected, and all secrets in their hearts will be revealed. This Surath, containing eleven verses, ends by pointing out that indeed their Lord is well acquainted with them on that Day.

1. By those running, sticking the hoof with panting breath.

Even though "Aadiyath" means those who are running, since it is about the war horses, this Surath is given the name "War Horses". The hoofing sound that is produced when the horses are running is called "Lab'ha".

2. Thus, the producers of sparks by striking the hoofs on the stone.

3. Thus, by attacking at dawn.

4. Thus, raising the clouds of dust.

5. Thus, penetrating to the midst of the troops.

It is told by swearing with the horses that were used as war vehicles in earlier periods for penetrating into the enemy troops.

6. Indeed, mankind is ungrateful to his Lord.

That means, if horses are ready to serve their master who gives food and water to them by sacrificing even their life, mankind, who are endowed with intelligence, are ungrateful to their Lord by serving Satan instead of serving the Lord. But one in a thousand believers who live here by testifying to Adhikr are exempted from it. Such a believer, by holding fast Adhikr–the Unbreakable Rope–is holding Allah, and is in the Straightpath as explained in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; 4: 174-175 and 5: 48. See explanation 8: 22; 9: 67-68 and 10: 17-18.

7. And indeed, he himself is a witness to it.

See explanation 75: 14-15 and 87: 9-15.

8. And indeed, he is in extreme love with wealth.

This verse says that the human beings who lost the aim of life by not utilizing Adhikr have the utmost thirst for wealth. Today, this character is more seen among the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, especially among the hypocrites among them, than in any other people belonging to the Messenger's community, such as Jains, Buddhists, Jews, Christians, etc. But one in a thousand believers, who utilize Adhikr as the Ticket to Paradise, have the consciousness that on the Day of Judgment, about every favor will be questioned, as told in verse 102: 8. So they are earning in this world only under the light of Adhikr, and are utilizing all favors only under the light of Adhikr. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer is commanded to follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle as explained in verses 7: 205-206. See explanation 9: 55, 85; 63: 9-11 and 89: 19-20.

9. Then, doesn't he know the occasion when whatever is in the graves will be brought out!

Since the transgressing Hypocrites and Kuffar have become Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar by hiding and rejecting Adhikr–the Three Time Knowledge, they have become aimless and heedless, and have become true disbelievers who lost the belief in the Hereafter. See explanation 7:175-176; 48: 6 and 60:13.

10. And when whatever is in the chest will be brought out!

In the Book of Deeds fastened upon the neck of Fujjar, who do not transform the Jinn comrade settled in their hearts into believers with Adhikr, he will inscribe thoughts and deeds which won't be fit to be read on the Day of Judgment as explained in verses 17:13-14 and 18: 49. See explanation 23: 62-63; 45: 31 and 58: 6.

11. Indeed, their Lord is well acquainted with them on that Day.

The Three Time Knower Allah has full knowledge of any of His creatures. So whoever transfers his Ledger from Sijjeen of the Hell mentioned in verse 83: 7 into Illiyyeen of the Paradise mentioned in verse 83:18, such is only fulfilling the aim of life. See explanation 2: 255; 17: 17 and 25: 58-59.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Qaari'a (101)

This Surath got the name "Al Qaari'a (the Terrible Event)" from the first verse, which says "The Terrible Event". This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It is depicted in this Surath about the happening of Doomsday and thereby the events on the Day of Judgment. This Surath, containing eleven verses, ends by informing that whoever increases weight in the Balance by utilizing Adhikr as the Balance from this world, such will become prosperous, and whoever decreases weight in the Balance by rejecting Adhikr, such will be roasted in the Blazing fire.

1. The Terrible Event!

2. What is the Terrible Event?

3. And what do you know about the Terrible Event?

See explanation 56:1-3 and 69:1-3.

4. On that Day, humans will become just like the scattered moths.

That means, just like the moths got life and are brought out from the earth and are hurrying to the lights suddenly, the human beings will be raised from the graves, and will be hurrying to Ka'ba–the center of the earth–which will be the place of Judgment in the Hereafter.

5. On that Day, mountains will become like carded wool.

See explanation 70: 8-10.

6. Then, whoever increases the weight in the Balance.

7. Then he will be in the life he pleases.

Whoever utilises Adhikr as the Balance and Insight in this fourth phase of life by understanding that the Judgement in the Hereafter will be done with Adhikr as the Scale, such will get weight for their deeds in their book of deeds on the Day of Judgement as explained in verse 7: 8, and their record will be suitable for reading on that Day as explained in verses 69:19-24. This verse also teaches that, whether male or female, Paradise is to be earned by each individual from this world itself. See explanation 23:101 and 76: 22.

8. And whoever decreases weight in the Balance.

Since the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who live here neglecting Adhikr–the Balance and Trust–are inscribing in their book of deeds mentioned in verses 17:13-14 deeds

which are against the do's and don'ts of Adhikr, they will not weight the Balance on the Day of Judgement as explained in verse 7: 9, and their record will not be suitable for reading on the Day of Judgement as explained in verses 69: 25-37. These Mujirims will get the punishment of Hellfire in the Hereafter, being fined for living here aimlessly and heedlessly, as explained in verses 25: 65-66. See explanation 9: 67-68; 18: 49 and 25: 23.

9. His lap will be Haaviya.

If it is mentioned here "lap" for Fire, in other verses in the Lord's Book, it is mentioned as "cradles", "evil abode", and so on. See explanation 3: 197; 9: 73, 79-80 and 66: 9.

10. And what do you know what it is?

11. It is the Blazing Fire.

Even though the meaning of the verse is "burning fire", it is given the meaning "Blazing Fire", because "Haaviya" is a punishing center like that of a gas chamber. See explanation 15: 44; 76: 4 and 90: 19-20.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Athakasur (102)

This Surath got the name Ath-Thakasur—The Mutual Boasting—from the first verse, which says, "Mutual boasting has diverted you." This Surath was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. It is warned in this Surath that those who do not utilize Adhikr—the confirmed Knowledge—which portrays the aim of deputing mankind to the earth, will surely see Hades until their eyes receive confirmation. This Surath, containing 8 verses, ends by warning that on the Day of Judgment, everyone will be questioned about every favor.

1. Mutual boasting has diverted you.

This verse says that boasting among people regarding physical matters—"I am higher, I am higher"—diverts mankind from Adhikr, which teaches the aim of life. See explanation 57: 20–22; 83: 26 and 100: 8.

2. Until you visit the graves.

This verse says that the Fujjar—the Kuffar—who do not understand the aim of life from Adhikr, spend their lives aimlessly until death comes. For them, Satan is giving opportunities unlimitedly for such activities, as told in verses 6: 42–43 and 19: 83. See explanation 39: 55–59; 60: 13 and 63: 9–11.

3. Not so; surely you will come to know.

4. Again, not so; surely you will come to know.

This verse warns the disbelievers that they will come to know the consequence of living here heedlessly and aimlessly by serving the disbelieving Satan.

5. Nay; if you were knowing the confirmed Knowledge!

Adhikr, which is the Speech and Three-Time Knowledge of the Lord, is the "confirmed Knowledge" as told in verse 69: 51. See explanation 45: 20 and 89: 23–24.

6. You will surely see Hades.

7. Then you will surely see It until your eye receives confirmation.

It is told in verses 9: 67–68 that the hypocritical men and women are commanding evil, and are forbidding good, and are serving Satan by forgetting the Lord, and are the transgressing misers; for them and their followers (Kuffar), Hellfire is promised. About the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers, It is told in verses 8: 22 and 25: 33–34 that those who do not utilize intelligence are the worst creatures who

will be dragged prone into Hell on their faces as deaf, dumb, and blind, and such are in the worst place and are the most strayed.

The believers, by seeing from Adhikr—the Sight of the soul—the fire and the severe punishment in It, should prevent It even with a bit of a date fruit, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. It is told in verses 19: 68–70 that those who will enter Paradise after the Trial will be led to Paradise only after they are shown Hell. The forerunners, who judged in this world itself with Adhikr in individual, family, and social life, and also confirm for themselves that "I am for Paradise", only for them, Hellfire won't be seen. That is because they are utilizing Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, illness, and Hellfire, and are propagating Adhikr to the entire mankind for utilization. See explanation 32: 12 and 70: 4.

8. Then on that Day, you will surely be questioned about all favors.

The best favor is Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, as well as the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in its equilibrium. It is told in verse 43: 44 that Adhikr is a Reminder for you as well as for your people; you both will be questioned about It. On the Day of Judgment, everyone will be questioned about all favors such as knowledge, health, wealth, sight, hearing, intelligence, influence, positions, etc., from the age of fifteen years until death. All scenes from the age of fifteen until death are also being recorded in the Book of deeds, as explained in verses 17: 13–14. So, whoever leads a life here under the Light of Adhikr—the Light, for him only Adhikr will argue, witness, intercede, and grant permission to intercede for others; for them only the Book of deeds will be given in the right hand to be read pleasantly. The scene of the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who do not live here in this consciousness, wailing while reading their Book of deeds in the Hereafter, is warned of in verse 18: 49. See explanation 17: 36; 39: 24 and 62: 8.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Aswr (103)

This Surath got the name "Al-Aswr (the Ages)" from the first verse, which says "By the Ages". This Surath, containing three verses, which was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life, teaches that all human beings are in loss except those who become believers with the Truth Adhikr, and do righteous deeds, and advise with Truth–Adhikr–and advise with patience.

1. By the Ages.

2. Indeed, human beings are in loss.

It is told in verses 21: 23-25 and 32: 4 that Adhikr–the Proof and Truth–revealed to 313 Messengers from the first Messenger Noah to the last Messenger Muhammad is to familiarise mankind that there is no deity except Allah, and so serve Him alone. The Three Time Knower Lord, who is beyond the period and ages, and has no beginning and ending, says that mankind of all periods who reject Adhikr–which is the instrument to transform the Jinn Soulmate settled in the heart into believers as explained in verses 43: 36-39–are in loss. See explanation 11:17; 95: 4-5 and 100: 6-7.

3. Except those who believe and do righteous deeds, and advise with the Truth, and advise with patience.

Truth mentioned in 256 verses, such as in 2:119, 143; 10:108; 39: 41, 69, 75, etc., is one of the forty names of Adhikr. To advise with the Truth means to advise for utilizing Adhikr–the Permission of Allah to become a believer–by propagating It to the entire mankind. In other words, it is to advise mankind to identify himself and the Creator by utilizing Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human Soul, and thus to advise them to try to keep the universe in its equilibrium.

To advise with patience means to advise mankind to give preference to the eternal Hereafter rather than this temporary worldly life. That means, it is advised to be patient and tolerant in times of crisis due to following Adhikr, by understanding that mankind is deputed in this world to undergo trial with whatever everyone is provided with, and to prepare Paradise for the Hereafter as told in verses 5: 48 and 6:165. See explanation 38: 24; 83:18-20; 90: 17-18 and 95: 6.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Humaza (104)

TThis Surath got the name "Al Humaza (the Backbiter)" from the first verse, "The Vaile valley is for every slandering backbiter." This Surath, containing 9 verses, was revealed in the early Meccan period of the Messenger. This Surath warns that those who gather wealth and keep on counting it again and again without having the aim of life will be crushed in the crusher "Huthwama" of the Hellfire.

1. The Vaile valley is for every slandering backbiter.

Every individual is born in the nature which is Islam, as told in verse 30: 30. It is the duty of parents to teach their children Adhikr—the Ticket to Paradise—before they attain 15 years of age. When one leads a life here, testifying to Adhikr, which is the character of the Creator, only then does he or she bear the representation of the Creator. Those who live here, seeing the Lord from Adhikr, will not say any defaming or backbiting word about others. They are living here approving verse 76: 3, which says that the Lord Himself has given everyone the freedom to be grateful or ungrateful. See explanation 10:100 and 68: 4.

Through verses 9: 73 and 66: 9, the believer is commanded to do Jihad with Adhikr against the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers whose ledger is in Sijjeen of the Hell, as told in verse 83: 7. So, as part of this, the believer is commanded to say to the hypocrites who have no soul words that will irritate them and penetrate their innermost, as explained in verse 4: 63. See explanation 22: 78; 33: 60–61; and 49:11–12.

2. The one who gathers wealth and keeps on counting it again and again.

That means his only aim in life is to gather wealth and thereby gain power, position, and fame in this worldly life. That is why he will die as a disbeliever and will enter the Fire even without trial. See explanation 9: 55, 85; 70: 18; and 89:19–20.

3. He calculates that his wealth will retain him here forever.

The believers who have understood the aim of life utilize all their favors—which they did not bring at birth and will not take back at death—under the Light of Adhikr, aiming for the welfare of a thousand communities of the Lord's creatures so that they too may get the chance to glorify and praise their Lord with their soul. But, as explained in verse 2: 254, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers, who earn wealth aimlessly and spend it on mischievous activities, are the disbelievers and wrongdoers. As explained in verse 3: 91, for those who die as Kuffar, even if they possess all the gold on earth and offer it as ransom, it will

not be accepted from them, and they will have painful punishment. Through verses 2:165–167, the Three Time Knower Lord has warned of the scene of arguing, cursing, and blaming between these hypocritical leaders and their blind followers in the Fire. See explanation 8: 22; 9: 67–68; and 69: 27–29.

4. Not so; surely, he will be thrown into "Huthwama."

5. And what do you know about "Huthwama"?

6. The blazing Fire of Allah.

7. It will penetrate into the internal organs.

8. Indeed, it will be sealed upon them,

9. In long, constructed pillars raised high.

Only in this Surath is "Huthwama", which is one of the seven doors of Hell as explained in verse 15: 44, mentioned. Today, the best example for understanding "Huthwama" is a stone grinding crusher. In "Huthwama," instead of granite, human beings will be crushed. The Fujjar are reading verses 25: 34; 48: 6; and 98: 6, which say that hypocritical men and women, as well as their blind followers—who have made their food rejecting Adhikr, who have evil concepts about the Lord of the universe, and who have evil consequences—are fixed to the seven doors of Hell, and upon them the wrath and curse of the Lord have fallen. See explanation 1: 7; 40: 70–76; 66: 6–7; and 90:19–20.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Feel (105)

This Surath got the name "Al-Feel (The Elephant)" from the first verse, "Haven't you seen how your Lord dealt with the army of the elephants?" This Surath, containing 5 verses, was revealed in the early period of the Messenger's Meccan life. With the intention of attracting pilgrims to Yemen instead of the Ka'ba—the House of the Lord—at Mecca, an army including elephants, under the leadership of Abrahath—the Yemen ruler—came to demolish It in the year 570 CE. At that time, the duty of protecting the Ka'ba was in the hands of Abdul Muthwalib, the grandfather of the Messenger Muhammad. Abrahath and his army, including elephants, camped at Mina, which is approximately 3 km from Mecca, and contacted Abdul Muthwalib, informing him of the aim of their mission. But Abdul Muthwalib informed them that the Ka'ba would be protected by Its Lord, and he demanded that they give back the 200 camels which they had seized on the way. Holding fast to the "Khilla"—the cover of the Ka'ba—he prayed to the Lord with his soul touching the heart, saying: "Oh Lord! We have no strength to protect Your House by encountering them, so You Yourself protect Your House." Then Abdul Muthwalib and the Arabs who were living around the Ka'ba left helplessly for the hills. At that time, as explained in this Surath, some birds named Ababeel came with small baked stones of clay and showered them upon the army of elephants, which made the army like chewed-up chaff.

This Surath reminds the Messenger, and thereby the believers until the Last Day, that even though there were 360 idols in the Ka'ba, when they invoked the single Lord alone and entrusted themselves to Him only, Lord Allah saved His House by destroying the enemies. By pointing out the "Elephant incident," this Surath, containing 5 verses, teaches that the Lord of the universe—the Wise and the Exalted—can help beyond any cause and reasoning those believers who entrust themselves to Allah alone and depend on Him alone, without associating others in His dominion.

1. Haven't you seen how your Lord dealt with the army of the elephants?

By mentioning the event that happened about 50 days before the birth of Messenger Muhammad, Allah asks the Messenger this question.

2. Didn't He make their plot stray?

That means the plot of Abrahath was to demolish the Ka'ba with the help of an elephant army, which was unfamiliar to the Arabs, and thus stun and threaten them. Allah asks whether that plot did not stray. See explanation 14: 46.

3. He sent upon them Ababeel birds.

The Ababeel bird is mentioned only in this Surath in the Lord's Book. Since on no other occasion is It mentioned that such birds were sent, It is to be understood that they were a special army of Allah. See explanation 96: 18.

4. Throwing upon them baked clay stones.

5. Thus, He made them like chewed chaff.

Today, the Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their followers—Mushriks—who read these verses in the Arabic Qur'an, do not consider the Lord of the universe as He should be considered. Therefore, upon them the wrath and curse of the Lord have fallen, and they have an evil consequence; for them, Hellfire is kept prepared as an evil returning place, as told in verse 48: 6. By the arrival of the last Calipha Imam Mehdi at Hejaz—the province including Mecca and Medina—the Fujjar will be expelled from there, and the believers from all over the world who live with the Remembrance of the Lord will be admitted there. Thereafter, the Fujjar will be banned from entering there. They have read in verses 9: 28, 95, and 125 that the Fujjar are filth, and that Adhikr will not increase for them anything except filth. By the second coming of Jesus, He will kill Maseeh Addajjal, and then all other people belonging to the Messenger's community will approve Islam, and they will kill the Fujjar who accept Antichrist first as a Prophet and later even as a Lord. Thus, the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61 will be implemented. Then only will these worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22 receive confirmed belief that It was not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr, that is the Lord's Book, as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 1: 7; 3: 91; and 48: 6.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Quraish (106)

This Surath got the name "Quraish (The Quraishees Tribe)" from the first verse, "For the Quraishees were tamed." This Surath was revealed along with Surath Al-Feel (105).

The duty of protecting the Ka'ba was entrusted to the Quraishi tribe, the tribe of the Messenger. They were reconciling different Arab tribes and were taking leadership of various business groups. Moreover, since they were serving the pilgrims by supplying drinking water and other conveniences, they held leadership positions and were respected by others. By utilizing all these favorable conditions, they improved their businesses and achieved financial stability. This Surath, containing 4 verses, ends by reminding them that all the benefits they received are due to the greatness of the House of Allah—the Ka'ba—and so they should serve only Allah, who is the Lord of that House and of them, as well as the Lord of all.

1. For the Quraishees were tamed.

2. For they were reconciled in the winter and summer seasons.

It is Lord Allah who tamed the Quraishees with one another and made favorable conditions for them to travel both in the summer season and in the winter season for business purposes. If they conducted business trips during the summer season to Syria and Palestine, which were cooler places, during the winter season, they conducted business trips to Yemen, which was a tropical place.

3. So they may serve the Lord of this House.

Without saying "their Lord," it is stated "the Lord of this House," because the Quraishees had an unbreakable relationship with that House—the Ka'ba. Even though the strayed progenies of Messengers Ibrahim and Ismael had installed 360 idols in the Ka'ba, including those of Ibrahim and Ismael who raised It, when the elephant army of Abrahath came there aiming to demolish It, they were destroyed without even being able to see It. See explanation 27: 91; 29: 67–68; and 95: 3.

4. The One who fed them and removed their hunger, and gave them safety from fear.

This Surath commands that only the Lord of the Ka'ba should be served—the One who provides food against hunger and safety from fear—not only to the Quraishees, but to everyone as well.

Through this verse, the Lord of the universe commands mankind to form the har-

mony of mankind by utilizing Adhikr, focusing the Qibla—the concentration point—at Mecca. But It will come into force completely only after the second coming of Jesus. See explanation 61: 14; 29: 60; and 51: 56–58.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Maaoon (107)

This Surath got the name Al-Maaoon (the Necessities) from the seventh verse, which says, "And those who are preventing the Necessities." This Surath, containing seven verses, was revealed during the early Meccan period of the Messenger. This Surath warns that those who perform prayer and other deeds without forming a concept about the Lord by the 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book, as Adhikr submits, will have the punishment of the "Vaile Valley" of the fire. Those who do not give even the necessary things to others are actually falsifying Religion—Islam.

1. Did you see the one who falsifies Religion?

Islam—the way of life, the Truth Adhikr submits—is the only way of life acceptable to the Lord. The Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not testify to Adhikr are falsifying this way of life and are turned away from It. They argue that they are Muslims. But since they do not utilize Adhikr as the Guidance, Mercy, and Glad Tidings, as told in verse 16: 89, they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151. See explanation 48: 6, 28–29; 49: 14–15; and 64: 10.

2. Then he is the one who repulses the orphans.

Today, each group among the Fujjar who, without including themselves in the party of Allah mentioned in verse 58: 22, have become Mushriks by differentiating into different organizations, are making orphanages separately under the control of their organizations and are collecting money in the name of those orphans, arguing and boasting that they are protecting the orphans. These worthless people, by forgetting Adhikr as told in verses 25: 17–18, do not protect the orphans as they should be protected. Orphans are admitted to orphanages aiming to receive a good education and a good culture, but because they do not receive proper guardianship and supervision from the authorities of the orphanages, antisocial activities such as sodomy, theft, cheating, etc., are acquired there, spread into society, and cause generations to be ruined.

Actually, in the absence of a father, children are to be brought up in the care and protection of their mothers. But by sending them into orphanages, they are pushed into deeper orphanhood without receiving love and affection, even from their mothers. It is the duty of society to provide all conveniences to such families to raise orphans under the protection of their mothers, by meeting all necessities such as food, clothing, and others, including the needs of the mothers. See explanation 4: 2–3, 10; and 89: 17.

3. And the one who does not encourage feeding the indigents.

By only feeding the indigents, one's responsibility is not fulfilled; It is also his respon-

sibility to encourage others to do so. Otherwise, he will be included among those who falsify Religion—Islam. See explanation 69: 33–34; 76: 8–10; and 89: 18.

4. Then the "Vaile Valley" is for those who are performing prayer.

There is no benefit in performing prayer bodily without participating with the soul, and without protecting the orphans as well as feeding and encouraging others to feed the orphans and indigents, as Adhikr demands. Such Fujjar who perform prayer will receive severe punishment—the Vaile Valley of the Fire. About those who perform prostration in their five-times prayer as fast as chickens peck their food, It is told in verse 22: 18 that heinous punishment has become applicable to them. In verse 75: 31, It is stated about them: "Then he did not testify to Adhikr; then he did not perform prayer." These Fujjar do not perform the compulsory prostration of recitation mentioned in 15 places in the Lord's Book as explained in verses 7: 205-206. Prayer is commanded only for those who have become believers with Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord. See explanation 2: 186; 29: 45; and 74: 38–47.

5. Those who are heedless in their prayer.

As explained in verses 3: 101–102, only by transforming the Jinn Soulmate settled in the heart into a believer with Adhikr, and by keeping Allah in the heart, can one live in the Remembrance of Allah in all standings, sittings, and layings as explained in verses 3: 190–191. As explained in verse 38: 24, if one stands for prayer without testifying to Adhikr, his Jinn Soulmate will cause him to inscribe the sexual organs of opposite genders into his Book of deeds fastened around his neck, as told in verses 17: 13–14. As explained in verses 7: 40 and 36: 59–62, the Fujjar (the Mujirims) are serving Satan and following his footsteps without utilizing their intelligence. In this period, when there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer should follow the mode of prayer and lifestyle explained in verses 7: 205–206. See explanation 4: 43, 142–144; and 9: 31, 53–55.

6. Those who are showboaters.

Since the Fujjar perform prayer and other deeds without testifying to Adhikr and without participating with the soul, their intention is not to please the Lord alone or to receive a reward from Him alone. Therefore, they will receive no reward in the Hereafter. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that on the Day of Judgment, when all secrets are revealed, such people will be told: "From those whom you sought to please by performing prayer and other deeds, you seek your reward from them." See explanation 4: 37–38; and 18: 103–105.

7. And those who are preventing the giving of necessary things.

That means those who falsify the Day of Judgment by losing the aim of life are so selfish that they do not give even small help or small necessary things to others. See explanation 59: 9; 64: 16; and 102: 8.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Kausar (108)

This Surath is known as "Al-Kausar (the Abundance)" because of its first verse, which states, "Indeed We have given to you abundantly." When the Messenger started public propagation of the Lord's Message at Mecca, oppression from the Meccan pagans increased, and the Messenger and his followers had to face a ban and isolation from their people. At the same time, the death of his sons also occurred. During that time, this Surath, containing three verses, which is the smallest Surath in the Lord's Book, was revealed. Through this Surath, Messengers and believers are commanded not to become upset or despair by hearing the allegations of the disbelievers who consider the allurements of this worldly life as the criterion of Truth, and they are also commanded to perform prayer for meeting with the Lord, and to do sacrifice for pleasing the Lord alone.

1. Indeed, We have given to you abundantly.

It is told in this verse that Allah has given the Messenger favors abundantly. The best favor is Adhikr, which is the Ticket to Paradise as well as the Shield and Safeguard against Hellfire. If all 312 Messengers were given Adhikr only, Messenger Muhammad was also given Fathiha, which is the Ummul Kithab—Mother of the Book—in addition to Adhikr. Moreover, the last two verses of Surath Al-Baqara, which teach to pray: "You do not place any Trial upon us just like You placed Trial upon previous communities," were given only to Messenger Muhammad. On the Day of Judgment, in which all creatures from the first man, Aadam, to the last man will be assembled, the standard for judgment will be Adhikr—the Truth.

As explained in verse 70: 4, on the Day of Judgment, the duration of which will be as long as fifty thousand years, the right of recommending to Allah for starting the judgment will belong only to the last Messenger, Muhammad. On that Day, when the sun will be at a cubit's height, the Kausar Lake—which will be the only relief from severe thirst—is also a favor given only to Messenger Muhammad. The Lord of the universe has taught through His Messenger that Its water is whiter than milk, sweeter than honey, and cooler than snow; if anyone drinks from It, he will never feel thirst thereafter. The Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar—including the hypocrites who will enter Hell even without Trial, and their blind followers who will enter Hell after Trial—are living here by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, and thus they are the worthless people falsifying Religion and the Messenger. On the Day of Judgment, the Messenger will say to Allah against them: "Oh my Lord! Indeed, these people of mine have migrated from this Reading," as told in verse 25: 30. They will never drink from the Kausar Lake. At the same time, the companions of the right hand who will enter Paradise

after Trial, and the other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—who will be sent to a world other than Paradise or Hell, will drink from It, as explained in verse 2: 62. Thus, Messenger Muhammad becomes a "Mercy for the entire worlds," as told in verse 21: 107. See explanation 94: 1–8.

2. Then you perform prayer and do sacrifice for your Lord alone.

As explained in verses 2: 152 and 3: 190–191, prayer with the soul can be done always, that is, while walking, sitting, and laying down. By commanding sacrifice along with prayer, It is meant to be ready to sacrifice anything in the way of Allah that He has given, remembering the readiness of Messenger Ibrahim to sacrifice his son Ismael as explained in verses 37: 102–107. Only such believers will become Muslims who submit everything to the Lord. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no sacrifice of cattle in the way of Allah. Instead of sacrificing cattle, which are praying to the Lord and praising and glorifying Him, today the righteous deed is ranching cattle and encouraging and helping others to do so. See explanation 22: 77–78; 37: 103-107; 39: 33–34; and 84: 25.

In the period when there was no group of believers, the mode of prayer of Messenger Muhammad at Mecca was a single prolonged prostration, as explained in verses 7: 205–206 and 96: 14–19. The character of all Messengers, Prophets, and the guided ones is described in verse 19: 58: when the verses of the Impartial were explained to them, they fell into prostration while weeping. As told in verse 22: 18, upon the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar who do not perform this single prolonged prostration, but perform swift prostration in their prayer, the heinous punishment of fire is applicable. See explanation 2: 165–167; 7: 8–9; and 14: 28–30.

3. Indeed, your rival, he is the one whose root is cut off.

Aboojahil—who was waiting to see any distress affecting Messenger Muhammad—when the two sons, Qasim and Abdullah, died, raised many ridiculing words about Muhammad, such as: "Muhammad has been cut off at the root; there is no one to take his legacy from his family." In reply to this, Allah is saying that the one who wishes to see your perishing is the rootless one. It is the common character of the Fujjar of all periods to wish for the perishing of believers who propagate Adhikr, and to ridicule them by saying: "He is an odd liar," as told in verse 54: 25. The Fujjar who are welcoming the 30th pseudo-prophet, Antichrist, will be killed after the second coming of Jesus by the hands of other people belonging to the Messenger's community, as explained in verse 98: 6. Then only will these Fujjar admit the fact that "not the Arabic Qur'an, but Adhikr—Dhikree—was the Lord's Book," as explained in verse 38: 8. See explanation 63: 1–4; and 104: 1–9.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Kafiroon (109)

This Surath is known as "Al-Kafiroon (the Disbelievers)" because of its first verse, which says, "You say: 'Oh the disbelievers.'" This Surath was revealed during the Messenger's Meccan life. The disbelievers approached Aboothwalib—the paternal uncle of Muhammad—to dissuade him from the mission by promising different types of temptations and offers. When Aboothwalib informed Muhammad about this, he answered: "Even if you put the sun in my right hand and the moon in my left hand, I can't stop this mission, since It is not from me and It is from Allah." This Surath, containing six verses, was revealed in connection with this event, commanding that there should not be any compromise with the disbelievers, not only at that time but also in the future.

The Messenger recited this Surath while performing prayer individually, and not in congregational prayer. But the Fujjar—for whom the Vaile Valley in the fire is promised for living here, falsifying Religion—are reciting It in their congregational prayer, especially in the Maghrib prayer. By doing so, the aimless Imams (those who lead the congregational prayer) among the Fujjar—who are filling fire in their bellies as told in verses 2: 174–175—are addressing their heedless followers as Kaffirs (disbelievers). Thus, they have become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr, as told in verses 25: 17–18, by bearing the Lord's Book just like donkeys bearing burdens. According to the concept of these true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151, the people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, and Christians, who have not even touched or read the Lord's Book—are considered disbelievers and inmates of Hellfire by them.

1. You say: "Oh, the disbelievers."

As explained in verses 3: 7–10, the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, including the hypocrites and their strayed followers, are the real disbelievers because they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr. This verse commands the believers who utilize Adhikr as the Criterion to identify the disbelievers and to address them accordingly. The Fujjar—who have made their food by rejecting Adhikr as told in verse 56: 82—will witness against their own souls at the time of their death: "Indeed we were disbelievers," as told in verse 7: 37, and on the Day of Judgment as told in verse 6: 130.

If the hypocritical disbelievers mentioned in verse 2: 6 will enter the fire even without Trial, the disbelievers who will be driven to Hellfire after Trial will reply to the question of the guards of Hellfire (the Angels) that they were disbelievers, as told in verse 39: 71. At the time of the death of anyone from both these groups, the Lord will say to them: "Nay; you received My verses, then you rejected them, and you acted arrogant-

ly; you were among the disbelievers," as told in verse 39: 59. In verses 2: 39, 5: 10, and 5: 86, It is told that those who hide and reject Our verses are the inmates of the fire and will abide in It forever. See explanation 9: 73 and 48: 6.

2. "I am not serving what you are serving."

This verse commands the one in a thousand believer—who follows Adhikr (the Ticket to Paradise) and who serves Allah alone—to say so to the Fujjar, who are nine hundred and ninety-nine in every thousand, who hide and reject Adhikr. The believer is the one who believes in Allah alone as Deity, as submitted by the 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book, and serves Him alone; whereas the hypocrites who hide Adhikr, and their followers who reject Adhikr, do not consider Allah as He should be considered and serve the disbeliever Satan. All groups among the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who do not belong to Allah's party, as mentioned in verse 58: 22, belong to Satan's party, mentioned in verse 58: 19. It is told in verse 11: 17 that whoever among the Fujjar hides and rejects Adhikr, fire is promised to him. See explanation 6: 91–92; 7: 40; and 80: 17.

3. "And you are not serving what I am serving."

The Lord in whom the believer believes has no relation based on religion, caste, sex, color, tribe, nation, or language, except based on heedfulness, as told in verse 49: 13. It is told in verse 39: 33 that whoever receives Adhikr (the Truth) and testifies to It as It should be testified—such are the heedful; and in verse 43: 67 It is told that all relations among brothers will turn into enmity on the Day of Judgment except those based on heedfulness. See explanation 2: 62.

If the believer lives only for the Believer Allah and serves Him alone, the Fujjar (disbelievers) serve the disbeliever Satan. If the believer considers Allah, who has no similitude or example, as the Exalted and the Dominant, the disbelievers who do not know Adhikr have an evil concept about Allah. That is why they serve arrogant forces—the different forms of Satan. See explanation 16: 36; 39: 41; and 103: 1–3.

4. "And I will not be serving what you are serving."

Today, the one in a thousand believer who testifies to Adhikr has to say to the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar that the believer is the one who has confirmed belief that only through Adhikr—which is the Permission of Allah to become a believer—can one become a believer; and that only from such believers will deeds be accepted and prayers responded to. But those who do not transform their Jinn Soulmate into a believer with Adhikr are following conjectures and living in confusion about whether they are believers or disbelievers, performing many deeds bodily and aimlessly without participating with the soul.

If the believer utilizes intelligence by remembering the Lord in all standings, sittings, and layings, the Mujirim Kuffar who do not utilize intelligence are serving the arrogant Satan by forgetting the Lord. If the believer lives here as the proud represen-

tative of the Lord by holding fast to Adhikr (the unbreakable Rope), the disbelievers crawl on their faces along a strayed path without any rope to hold fast, as explained in verse 67: 22.

If It is told in verse 7: 40 that the doors of heaven will never be opened for the disbelievers who hide and reject Adhikr, nor will they enter Paradise until a camel passes through the eye of a needle; and if It is told in verse 83: 7 that their Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell; for me—the believer who testifies to Adhikr—the doors of heaven are always open for entry into Paradise, as told in verses 38: 49–50, and my deeds are recorded in Illiyyeen of Paradise, as told in verse 83: 18.

If you—who do not keep the Covenant taken in Paradise with the Lord, as explained in verses 7: 172–173—live arrogantly by forgetting the Lord, I—the believer—live here remembering the Covenant, saying: "I am nothing, and I have nothing; everything belongs to Allah." If you—the disbelievers—will be dragged into Hell prone on your faces, as deaf, dumb, and blind, as told in verses 17: 97–98 and 25: 34, I—the believer—will enter Paradise with or without Trial by helping Allah and His Messenger by making Adhikr live.

If you hasten the end of the universe by hiding and rejecting Adhikr, forging Satanic customs under the label of Islam, and increasing the life burden of people, I—the believer—work to postpone the end of the universe and reduce people's burden by making Adhikr (the Trust) live. If your return is to Hell in the shape of a dog, as told in verse 7: 176, my return is to Paradise near the Almighty King Allah, in the seat of Truth, as explained in verses 54: 54–55. See explanation 3: 79–80 and 41: 30–35.

5. "And you are not going to serve what I am serving."

There are two parties among mankind. One is the party of Allah, which includes all Prophets, Messengers, and believers from Aadam to the Last Day, as mentioned in verses 5: 56 and 58: 22; and the other is Satan's party mentioned in verse 58: 19, which includes hypocritical leaders who knowingly hide Adhikr after receiving It, and their blind, strayed followers who reject It. While reading verse 1: 4, "You alone we serve, and from You alone we seek help," the believer should pray with the soul not to be included among the hypocrites upon whom the wrath of Allah has fallen, nor among their strayed followers, as told in verse 1: 7.

The believer helps and serves the Impartial Lord by propagating Adhikr to all mankind to keep the universe in equilibrium, knowing that all living and non-living things are praising and glorifying the Lord. By doing so, he helps mankind to rectify past evils and to prevent future ones, and thus gives a chance to repent, as explained in verses 25: 68–70, so that the Lord helps him in return and forgives him. But the Fujjar who serve Satan try to extinguish Adhikr, which is the Light to bring mankind out of darkness to Allah, as explained in verses 9: 32; 14: 1; and 61: 8. See explanation 41: 37 and 61: 10–14.

6. "For you, your religion, and for me, the Religion-Dheen."

Remember, Allah has not Commanded the Messenger to say: "For you your religion, and for me my religion," but rather: "For you your religion, and for me the religion-Dheen," meaning the Dheen—the way of life—that Allah has satisfied for all His creatures. Since the Dheen of the Messenger and believers is Islam, which Allah has approved from the first man, Adam, to the Last Day, It is Commanded to say so. It is told in verse 3: 19 that indeed the only Dheen with Allah is Islam, and those who were given the Book did not differ except after Knowledge came to them out of envy; and whoever hides the verses of Allah, Allah is swift in reckoning.

But the hypocrites, whom Allah has condemned, distort verse 6 by saying: "For you your religion, and for me my religion." They falsely claim that the letter "Ya" was originally present in "Dheenee" and later lost, ignoring the word "Dheeni" in verses 10: 104 and 39: 14, and ignoring that no falsehood can enter Adhikr before or after Its codification, as told in verses 41: 41–43, and that Allah Himself preserves Adhikr, as told in verse 15: 9. They deserve the lowest depth of the fire even without Trial for knowingly misleading mankind to Satan's house—Hellfire.

Likewise, these followers of falsehood claim that Hadith are the words of the Messenger, ignoring that the best Hadith is the Lord's Book. They follow rulers who assassinated Hussain, the grandson of the Messenger Muhammad, and accept fabricated books written centuries later, while rejecting Adhikr. These Fujjar—who have made their food by rejecting Adhikr, as told in verse 56: 82—follow 29 pseudo-prophets and welcome the thirtieth Antichrist. After the second coming of Jesus, they will be killed, as told in verses 8: 22 and 98: 6. See explanation 9: 33 and 25: 33–34.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

An'naswr (110)

This Surath got the name "An'naswr (the Help)" from the first verse, which says, "When there comes to you the Help of Allah and the Victory." This Surath, the revelation of which is entered at Medina, was revealed during the Farewell Pilgrimage of the Messenger. This Surath, containing three verses and considered as one-fourth of the Lord's Book, is the last Surath revealed as a whole. After the revelation of this Surath, the Messenger called Fathima, the Messenger's daughter, and said: "The revelation of this Surath is a sign of the end of my mission." Hearing this, Fathima cried. When the Messenger consoled her, saying, "You be patient; you will be the first from our family to join me in Paradise," she smiled.

The believers, while receiving any victory, favor, or help from Allah, the Lord, without boasting or rejoicing as if It were by their own ability, will consider that It is from Allah, and will turn to Him by praising and glorifying Him and by seeking forgiveness from Him. After the revealing of this Surath, the Messenger used to praise and glorify Allah and seek forgiveness from Him, saying: "Subhanakallahumma Rabbana wa bihamdik, Allahummaghfir lana—Glory to You, Oh Allah, our Lord, and praise be to You; O Allah, forgive us."

1. When there comes the Help of Allah and the Victory.

This verse refers to the bloodless Meccan Victory, in which Masjidul Haram, which was under the control of the Meccan pagans, came under the control of the Messenger. But in reality, believers are conscious that any help or victory they receive at any time is only from Allah. See explanation 3: 126; 8: 17; and 13: 41.

2. And you see the people entering Allah's religion in multitudes.

After the Meccan Victory, people in Arabia and surrounding regions gradually began to adopt Islam as their way of life. With the completion of Dheen during the Farewell Pilgrimage of Messenger Muhammad, the followers of the Messenger spread to different parts of the world to propagate Islam, obeying the Messenger's Command: "Those who are present may convey It to those who are not present." By observing their exemplary way of life, other people around the world became ready to live by approving Islam. Allah's Dheen is the way of life submitted by Adhikr. The Lord has taught through His Messenger that just as people will enter Islam in multitudes, people will also leave Islam in multitudes. All Madhabs that divided the Lord's Book by taking some parts and ignoring other parts, without taking Adhikr as a whole, have deviated from the real Islam—Dheen. See explanation 3: 10 and 15: 90.

Those who do not call to Adhikr—the Straightpath—which is the only way of life Allah

has approved from the first man, Aadam, to the Last Day, are liars and have deviated from Islam—the Straightpath. By the appearance of the thirtieth pseudo-prophet, Antichrist, aimed at erasing the remaining culture of Islam, the Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar, who have departed from real Islam, will choose his false paradise by accepting him first as a Prophet and later even as Lord. At that time, Islam will remain only in Hejaz, which includes the provinces of Mecca and Medina. After one and a quarter years, Jesus will come for the second time, and he will kill the Antichrist. Then all other people belonging to the Messenger's community—such as Jains, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews, Christians, etc.—will approve Islam, and these Fujjar belonging to Satan's party will be killed by their hands in implementation of the Command of verses 4: 91; 5: 33; 9: 5, 123; and 33: 60–61. See explanation 4: 133; 6: 89; 48: 6; and 48: 24–25.

3. So you glorify by praising your Lord, and you seek forgiveness from Him; indeed, He is the Acceptor of repentance.

The Messenger and believers praise and glorify the Lord alone, acknowledging that all earnings, victories, and help they receive are from the Lord of the universe alone. Moreover, they also pray with their souls to Allah to forgive any shortcomings that may have occurred on their part, which may have delayed the victory. See explanation 40: 55 and 52: 48.

But by ignoring the Command of this verse, the Fujjar—who have formed different organizations under the label of Islam and have thus deviated from Islam—if they gain any worldly success or victory, rejoice in it and create disturbances in people's peaceful lives by proclaiming slogans praising and glorifying their hypocritical leaders, conducting processions, and bursting crackers. These transgressors, without considering the teaching of the Lord through His Messenger that "in the last days, the people of Muhammad will follow Jews and Christians step by step and cubit by cubit," are today celebrating the death anniversary of Messenger Muhammad rather than the birth anniversary, considering that Muhammad was born on 12th Rabi'ul Awwal, C.E. 570, and died on the same date in C.E. 632. When Muhammad was born, he was not a Prophet or Messenger; he received Prophethood at the age of forty. At the same time, he died while being a Prophet and Messenger for all mankind. No Messenger or Prophet has taught the celebration of either birth anniversaries or death anniversaries. Through their deeds, they are actually welcoming the disbelieving Antichrist. Therefore, to establish the Messenger as a "Mercy for the entire world," as told in verse 21: 107, Allah will bring Jesus to the earth for the second time. When Jesus kills the Antichrist, the people of the Messenger's community who approve Islam will kill these worst creatures mentioned in verse 8: 22. Then only will these Arabic Qur'an Reading Fujjar gain confirmed belief that Adhikr was the Lord's Book, as told in verse 38: 8. See explanation 5: 78; 7: 130; 25: 30; and 43: 60–61.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Masad (111)

This Surath got the name "Al-Masad (the Date-Palm Fibre)" from the fifth verse, which says, "In her neck, there will be a rope of date-palm fibre." Before starting public propagation, the Messenger ascended Safa hill one morning and gathered the Quraishi chiefs by announcing loudly, "Oh morning of danger!" He asked them, "Would you believe me if I told you that an army is assembled behind this hill to attack you?" They replied, "About you, who is known as the honest, we have never heard you telling a lie." The Messenger then said, "Then you live approving that there is no Deity except Allah; otherwise, I warn you about a punishment that will affect you." Hearing this, before anyone else could speak, Abu Lahab, who became annoyed, said, "Have you gathered us for saying this? May you perish!" It was then that this Surath, containing five verses, was revealed. Among the enemies of Messenger Muhammad and Islam, the name of his paternal uncle and closest neighbor, Abu Lahab, is the only one mentioned in the Lord's Book. This Surath teaches that regardless of wealth, status, or closeness to the Messenger or believers, those who harbor hatred toward Adhikr will face disgrace and severe punishment in this world and in the Hereafter.

1. Perished the two hands of Abu Lahab, and perished he also.

The real name of Abu Lahab, who was a paternal uncle of the Messenger, was Abdul Uzza, which means the servant of the idol Uzza. Because he had a flame-colored complexion, he was called Abu Lahab, meaning father of flame. When Messenger Muhammad began proclaiming Allah as the single Deity, Abu Lahab accompanied him wherever he went, interrupting the mission by saying that he was preaching a new religion and rejecting the gods such as Latha, Uzza, and Manatha, whom their forefathers had worshiped. After the death of the Messenger's grandfather, Abdul Muttalib, another paternal uncle, Abu Talib, assumed guardianship of the Messenger. Because of the propagation of the Truth, the Quraishees declared a complete boycott against the Prophet and the believers. On the instruction of Abu Lahab, the prices of food items were raised so that the people under Abu Talib could not afford them. During that period, believers were forced to survive by drinking water soaked from leather sandals, having no leaves even to eat. Among all Quraishees of the Messenger's tribe, Abu Lahab alone showed such hostility toward the Messenger. It was during this time that the verse "Perished the two hands of Abu Lahab, and perished he also" was revealed. As foretold, during the Battle of Badr, which occurred years later under the leadership of Abu Jahl, many Quraishee chiefs were killed. Abu Lahab, who was ill in Mecca at that time, became deeply distressed upon hearing the news and died tragically within ten days. This verse shows that not only Abu Lahab, but anyone who opposes Adhikr will surely be destroyed along with his

schemes. See explanation 34: 48–49 and 108: 3.

2. Neither his wealth nor his earnings benefited him.

Since he devoted his life to opposing Islam and the Messenger, neither his wealth nor his earnings benefited him. After being afflicted with a deadly disease, even his family abandoned him. Eventually, when his body became rotten and foul-smelling, it was buried using logs by Ethiopian slaves.

Likewise today, the wealth and children of the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar who welcome the Antichrist will not benefit them; rather, they will be punished through them and will die as disbelievers, as explained in verses 3: 10; 9: 55; and 9: 85. Such people who do not utilize their intelligence are described as the worst creatures among a thousand communities in verse 8: 22. See explanation 9: 28, 80–82; and 52: 21.

3. He will be roasted in the fire of flames.

This verse warns that whoever obstructs the conveyance of Adhikr—the Shield and Safeguard against Hellfire—will be roasted in Hellfire. As told in verse 15: 44, the Kuffar-Fujjar are destined for one of the seven doors of Hell. See explanation 4: 56; 66: 6–7; and 87: 9–12.

4. And his wife, the carrier of firewood.

The wife of Abu Lahab was Arwa, the sister of Abu Sufyan, who led the Battle of Uhud from the enemy side. She was known by the nickname Ummu Jameel, meaning the mother of beauty. She used to bring firewood and place it on the Messenger's path at night to harm him; hence, she is described as the carrier of firewood. The term Hammalathul also means one who kindles fire, and because she spread slander and defamation to create hatred among people, the description applies to her character as well.

Because of hatred toward the Messenger for spreading the Lord's Message, she could not even bear to see him. After the revelation of this Surath, she once came searching for the Messenger while reciting rhymes angrily. At that time, the Messenger and Abu Bakr were sitting near Masjidul Haram. Abu Bakr expressed fear that she might harm the Messenger, but the Messenger replied that she would not be able to see him. As foretold, she addressed Abu Bakr, asking whether his companion had criticized her. She could not see the Messenger even though he was present. Abu Bakr replied, "By the Lord of this House—the Ka'ba—he has not criticized you." By this, Abu Bakr meant that it is Allah, and not the Messenger, who criticized her through this Surath. For believers who use Adhikr as a Shield and Safeguard, Allah grants protection from those they do not wish to confront. See explanation 17: 45–46; 47: 24; and 83: 15.

As part of warning against hiding and rejecting Adhikr, when believers compare false scholars who hide Adhikr and their followers who reject It to a dog, citing verse 7: 176, some ask whether the Messenger ever called anyone a dog. The answer is that

neither the Messenger nor the believers label anyone so; It is Allah who makes such comparisons. As stated in verse 76: 4, such disbelievers will be resurrected in the fire in the shape of dogs. See explanation 14: 28–30; 40: 68–70; and 62: 5.

5. In her neck, there will be a rope of date-palm fibre.

As a symbol of the rope of date-palm fibre she used to carry firewood to harm the Messenger, in Hellfire, there will be a rope of date-palm fibre around her neck. See explanation 9: 35 and 45: 31–35.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Ikhlas (112)

This Surath got the name "Al-Ikhlas (the Sincerity)" since It aims at forming sincere servants of Allah, whom Satan cannot entrap, by understanding Him as the 6,236 verses of Adhikr submit. Apart from other Suras in the Lord's Book, the name of this Surath is derived from the Message of Its four verses. During the revelation of Adhikr, concepts about Allah existed in different forms among different people. Some ascribed sons, spouses, and lineage to the Lord. Some assumed the sun, moon, and other stars to be gods and goddesses. Some others worshipped fire and natural forces. Others made idols of saintly people, hypocritical leaders, and Sprites, assuming them as sons of the Lord, and Angels as daughters of the Lord, and worshipped them. This Surath was revealed as an answer to questions repeatedly asked of the Messenger: "How is Allah whom you submit?"

The aim of revealing the 6,236 verses of the Lord's Book is to familiarize mankind with Allah, and the Lord of the universe. Since this Surath fulfills that aim, the Messenger mentioned this small Surath as "one-third of the Lord's Book." But today, the Fujjar all over the world, including the Arabs, without following Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book—are accepting only the Arabic Qur'an, which is merely the body of the Book and the meaning, which is only Its life. As a result, their concept of the Lord has become more deviated than that of the people before receiving the Lord's Book. The Messenger used to recite this Surath as vird, proclaiming the Oneness of the Creator, three times after the prayer of Subhi and Magrib, as well as before sleeping at night, and once after other compulsory prayers. Without utilizing Adhikr—the Permission of the Lord—no literate person can become a believer. Such people will not gain virtue by reciting this Surath or any other Surath; rather, they will be driven away from Islam by reciting Suras and will deserve punishment through them.

1. You say: "He is Allah, the One."

Just like the Arabic Qur'an-reading Fujjar, who claim that we believe in Allah while serving the disbeliever Satan by hiding Allah and His Messengers in the Book, the Meccan pagans during the period of the Messenger also believed in Allah. If they were asked who created them, who gives life and causes death, who created the heavens and the earth, who subjected the sun and the moon, whom they would invoke when trapped in the darkness of sea and land, who protects all while needing no protection, who deserves praise and glorification by all, and who knows the seen and unseen, they answered "Allah." Yet their practical life did not reflect consideration of Allah as He should be considered. If Adhikr is used as the Criterion, It

becomes clear that the life of today's Fujjar has fallen into deeper darkness than that of the Meccan pagans.

Although those who associate others in the dominion of Allah claim belief in Him, their belief is not as the Lord's Book Adhikr submits. These people speak of Allah as Lord, King, and Deity of mankind with their tongues, but they do not approve this with their souls nor testify to It through their lives. They hold evil concepts about the Lord and thus face evil consequences, as stated in verse 48: 6. They are destined for the seven doors of Hellfire, as told in verse 15: 44, and their Ledger is in Sijjeen of Hell, as mentioned in verse 83: 7. By ascribing intercessors and intermediators to gain nearness to Allah, they associate others in His Uloohiyyath; by obeying hypocritical leaders against the Lord's Book, they associate others in His Ruboobiyyath; and by denying His absolute control, they associate others in His Mulookiyyath. Thus, they are the true disbelievers mentioned in verses 4: 150–151. Though commanded to believe Allah is the Knower of the unseen, they instead seek knowledge from arrogant human forces. While reading that Allah alone deserves praise and glorification, they glorify Messengers, saints, and hypocritical leaders instead. Today, the Fujjar possess many copies of the Arabic Qur'an but are driven away from Islam by reading It. The hypocritical leaders and their blind followers will argue and curse one another in the fire as explained in verses 2: 165-167. See explanation 2: 255; 10: 100; 103: 1–3; and 109: 1–6.

2. Allah, needed by all, while He needs none.

Allah—the Dictator, the Tyrant, and the Omnipotent—who created the heavens, the earth, and all that is between them from nothingness, needs none of His creation. Every creature, living and non-living, depends on Him and glorifies and praises the Three-Time Knower Lord. Only Mushriks ascribe intercessors to the Self-Sufficient. See explanation 17: 57; and 39: 36.

3. He neither begets nor is begotten.

This means He has no children and is not the child of anyone. The Book repeatedly mentions people who ascribed children to Allah from Angels, Sprites, or mankind. Adhikr, especially this Surath, was revealed to correct concepts about Allah. The Fujjar among the people of the Prophet, who inherited the Book, should rectify false beliefs by conveying Adhikr, but they rejected It. Their concepts are more deviant than others. Though they do not explicitly claim Allah has children, they associate others through intercessors. Hypocritical human-satans will enter Hell without Trial, while their blind followers will enter after Trial. See explanation 1: 7; 2: 254; and 9: 30–31. After the appearance of the Antichrist, Allah will send Jesus again to clarify Allah, as Adhikr submits, and the Command of punishment in the Lord's Book will be executed.

4. And there is none like Him.

As stated in verse 42: 11, nothing resembles Allah. Muhsineen are those who live

under the Light of Adhikr and will behold their Lord pleasantly at death. Such soul will reside in Paradise in the form of Allah, without sexual organs. See explanation 54: 54–55; and 95: 4.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

Al Falaq (113)

Both this Surath Al-Falaq (the Dawn), containing five verses, and the next Surath An-Naas (114) – The Mankind, containing six verses, are collectively known as "Muavvidathaini—the two Suras for seeking refuge." These two Suras contain verses to seek refuge not only from Satan among mankind and Jinn, but also from all evils that may occur, irrespective of day or night.

After the revelation of Surath Al-Kafiroon (109), the opposition from the disbelievers in Mecca reached its peak, to the extent that they attempted to attack the Messenger indirectly to make him retreat from his mission through sorcery, black magic, and other Satanic deeds. In that condition, both these Suras—Al-Falaq and An-Naas—were revealed to seek refuge with the Lord from such evils. Eventually, they even attempted to kill the Messenger directly, and thus, according to the Command of Allah, he migrated from Mecca to Medina.

When the Messenger tried to form a group of believers in Medina by teaching them Adhikr, an important Jewish tribe also attempted to kill him through deception, out of envy for the deputation of a Messenger from the progeny of Ismael instead of the progeny of Ishaq, which they liked to be. Finally, because of the deception committed during the Ahsaab battle, the Jewish tribe was exiled from Medina. However, instead of remaining neutral, they continued their attacks through the hypocrites by motivating them to oppose the Messenger. Even though the hypocrites attempted to kill the Messenger by pushing him into a deep trench on the way from Thabook to Medina, this attempt also failed. With encouragement from the Jews, a hypocrite performed sorcery against the Messenger, as a result of which the Messenger remained bedridden due to fever for six months. Again, this Surath was revealed in Medina for the second time as a defense to seek refuge from sorcery, black magic, and other Satanic deeds.

The Messenger did not recite these two Suras in prayer at Medina. However, he used to recite these two Suras and Surath Al-Ikhlaas three times after the prayers of Subhi and Magrib, once after the other compulsory prayers, as well as before sleeping at night. Thus, he recited these Suras at least twelve times a day as Vird. The verses in the Lord's Book to be prayed routinely every day are called Vird.

The Messenger engaged in battles using weapons such as the sword, shield, spear, bow, and arrow. In the Battle of Uhud, the Messenger's shield was broken, his head was injured, and a tooth was lost. At that time, Adhikr—which is the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, and Hellfire—had not yet been formed as a Book. But today, since Adhikr, the Splendid Book mentioned in verse 41:

41, has been codified, the believer who keeps the Lord in his heart by utilizing Adhikr will not be affected by any evil from Jinn Satan or human Satan. Since such believers help the Impartial Lord by conveying Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the universe in equilibrium—to all mankind irrespective of nation, religion, caste, sex, or color, the Lord will help them in return, as explained in verses 22: 40 and 47: 7. Only such believers benefit by seeking refuge with these Suras.

1. You say: "I seek refuge with the Lord of the Dawn."

It is Commanded to seek refuge individually with the Lord of the universe, who brings Light by removing darkness. In other words, seek refuge with the One whom Adhikr submits. See explanation 3: 190–191; 6: 96; and 96: 15–19.

2. From all evils of whatever He has created.

Without saying "from all evils of whatever things He has created," It is said here, "from all evils of whatever He has created." This means that, besides accidents, contagious diseases, death, and other events beyond human control, It also includes evils such as cyclones, thunder and lightning, earthquakes, nuclear radiation, and the like. All evils are from Satan, but since Allah controls even Satan, It is stated here as "from all evils He has created." Only those who have transformed their Jinn Soulmate into a believer through Adhikr will receive an answer to their prayer. See explanation 3: 101–102; 39: 17–18; and 86: 4.

3. From the evil when the night overspreads the darkness.

After seeking refuge in the earlier verses from all evils that may occur from dawn to dusk, this verse commands seeking refuge with the Lord, who observes everything without being affected by sleep or slumber, from all evils that may occur from the onset of dusk until the breaking of dawn.

4. And from the evil of women blowing on knots.

This verse commands seeking refuge from evils that may arise due to sorcery performed by making knots on threads and blowing on them. Sorcery is mentioned here in connection with women because women, being comparatively weaker than men physically, are more often involved in such practices. However, this verse does not mean that only women are involved in sorcery. Verse 2: 102 mentions sorcery as a means used to control women who are already married to other men. Since sorcery is an act of serving Satan, whoever practices It in any form will not even smell the fragrance of Paradise, as taught by the Lord through His Messenger. See explanation 4: 51; 16: 100; and 23: 97–98.

5. And from the evil of an envier when he envies.

Envy arises from the covetousness of the soul. It includes thinking that a favor given to another should have been given to oneself, or wishing that the favor be removed from the other. This trait is found in those who do not recognize themselves and

who do not form the belief that all good and evil come from the Impartial Allah, as understood through Adhikr. As explained in verses 59: 9 and 64: 16, no one can become a believer or prosperous without being freed from the covetousness of the soul. See explanation 7: 146–147; and 40: 56.

The hypocrites who will enter the fire without Trial, and their followers who will be led to Hell after Trial, harbor envy and enmity toward believers who testify to Adhikr, which is the Food, Cloth, and Sight of the human soul, as well as the best favor from the Lord and a healing for all mental and bodily diseases. Therefore, the one-in-a-thousand believer should seek refuge with these Suras, as well as with Adhikr, from envy, jealousy, and all other evils of the Fujjar, with the Lord in whose hand is the control of all living and non-living things. Praying to the Lord for similar favors without wishing harm or loss to others is not considered envy, as explained in verse 4: 32. See explanation 5: 27–30; 92: 6–10; and 94: 1–2.

With the name of Allah, the Impartial, the Compassionate.

An'naas (114)

This Surath, named An-Naas (the Mankind), is one of the two Surahs for seeking refuge with Allah, who is the Lord of mankind, the King of mankind, and the Single Deity of mankind, from sorcery, black magic, and other satanic deeds, as mentioned in the preface of Surah Al-Falaq (113).

1. You say: "I seek refuge with the Lord of Mankind."

2. The King of Mankind.

3. And the Single Deity of Mankind.

To whom one can seek refuge without seeing directly, but by seeing through Adhikr—Lord's Book; upon whom one can entrust; whom one can fear; and in front of whom one must answer about this worldly life—He is the Single Deity, Allah. Through these verses, Messengers and believers are commanded to seek refuge with Allah, who is the Lord, the King, and the Deity, as the Three-Time Knowledge Adhikr submits.

4. From the evil of the whisperer who whispers secretly and withdraws.

5. The one who whispers in the chests of mankind.

6. From both the sprite and mankind.

The evil whispers from sprites and mankind affect those who do not transform their Jinn soulmate, mentioned in verses 43: 36-39 and 59: 16-17, into a believer through Adhikr. Because of this, one feels fear, doubt, miserliness, lavishness, pride, egoism, vanity, envy, arrogance, showboating, covetousness, guessing, sexual passion toward opposite genders, and similar traits. Satan has also been given the ability to make truth feel like falsehood and falsehood feel like truth. But for the believer who has transformed his Jinn soulmate into a believer through Adhikr—the Confirming Truth, no such evil thoughts or feelings affect him; rather, as explained in verse 86: 4, his Jinn soulmate acts as a guard for him.

This Surah also teaches that there are Satans among both Jinn (sprites) and mankind. The Arabic Qur'an–reading Fujjar who do not transform their Jinn soul mate into a believer through Adhikr, and who hide and reject Adhikr, are Satans from mankind. The inspiration from such disbelievers (Kafir) may affect everyone. Therefore, the Messenger and believers are commanded to seek refuge from the evils of such human Satans through this Surah with Allah, who is the Almighty, Dictator, Sovereign, Tyrant, Deity, and Omnipotent.

Since today Adhikr—which explains each and everything as told in verse 16: 89, and which is the Best Interpretation of the Lord's Book as told in verses 25: 33-34—is codified through the Three-Time Knower mentioned in verse 25: 59, whoever holds fast to It holds fast to Lord Allah and is guided to the Straight Path, as told in verses 2: 256; 3: 101; 4: 174-175; and 5: 48. See explanation 6: 112; 23: 97-98; 41: 25-29; and 109: 6.

Satan doesn't prevent mankind from hearing and reading the Arabic Quran, but prevents them from Adhikr

—Whoever neglected Adhikr after it was received will wail on the Day of Judgment: "Oh, woe to me! I wish I hadn't taken so-and-so as my intimate friend. Surely, he led me astray from Adhikr after it had come to me, and Satan was a traitor to mankind." (25: 27-29)

—The Messenger will say: "Oh my Lord, indeed these people of mine have migrated away from this Reading." (25: 30)

—On the Day He will gather them and those whom they invoked besides Lord Allah and will ask them: "Did you mislead these, My servants, or did they stray themselves?" They will reply: "Glory is to You! It was not suitable for us to select any patrons besides You. But You provided them and their forefathers with livelihood until they forgot Adhikr and became a worthless people." (25: 17-18)

—The Satans have not brought it down. It is not suitable for them, nor would they be able to do so. Indeed, they are averted from hearing it. (26: 210-212)

APPENDIX

	Suras	Verses		Suras	Verses
1	Al-Fathiha	7	30	Ar-Room	60
2	Al-Baqara	286	31	Lukhman	34
3	Ali-Imran	200	32	Assajada	30
4	Annisa	176	33	Ahsaab	73
5	Mae'da	120	34	Sabaa'	54
6	Al-An'aam	165	35	Fathwir	45
7	Al-Ahraf	206	36	Yaseen	83
8	Anfal	75	37	Swaffath	182
9	Thouba	129	38	Swaad	88
10	Yoonus	109	39	Az-Zumar	75
11	Hood	123	40	Mua'min	85
12	Yoosuf	111	41	Fuswilath	54
13	Ar-Ra'd	43	42	Asshoora	53
14	Ibrahim	52	43	Zukhruf	89
15	Al-Hijr	99	44	Adukhan	59
16	An-Nahl	128	45	Jasiya	37
17	Al-Isra'	111	46	Ahqaaf	35
18	Al-Kahf	110	47	Muhammed	38
19	Maryam	98	48	Fath'h	29
20	Thwaha	135	49	Hujurath	18
21	Ambiya'	112	50	Qaaf	45
22	Al-Hajj	78	51	Addariyath	60
23	Al-Mua'minoon	118	52	Athwoor	49
24	An-Noor	64	53	Annaj'm	62
25	Furqan	77	54	Qamar	55
26	Asshuara'	227	55	Ar-Rahmaan	78
27	An-Naml	93	56	Al-Waqia	96
28	Al-Qasas	88	57	Hadeed	29
29	Al-Ankabooth	69	58	Mujadila	22

	Suras	Verses
59	Hash’r	24
60	Mumthahana	13
61	Swaff	14
62	Jumu’a	11
63	Munafiqoon	11
64	Athagabun	18
65	Athwalaq	12
66	Thaharim	12
67	Mulk	30
68	Qalam	52
69	Al-haqa	52
70	Ma ‘arij	44
71	Nooh	28
72	Jinn	28
73	Muzammil	20
74	Muddasir	56
75	Qiyama	40
76	Insaan	31
77	Mursalath	50
78	Naba’	40
79	Annaziath	46
80	Abasa	42
81	Thakweer	29
82	Infithwar	19
83	Muthwaffifeen	36
84	Inshiqaq	25
85	Burooj	22
86	Athwariq	17
87	A’la	19
88	Gashiya	26
89	Faj’r	30
90	Balad	20
91	Ashams	15
92	Al-Lail	21
93	Adhuha	11
94	Asharh	8
95	Atheen	8
96	Alaq	19
97	Qad’r	5
98	Bayyina	8
99	Zalzala	8
100	Adiyath	11
101	Al-Qaria	11
102	Athakasur	8
103	Al-As’r	3
104	Al-Humaza	9
105	Al-Feel	5
106	Quraish	4
107	Ma’oon	7
108	Al-Kausar	3
109	Kafiroon	6
110	An’nasr	3
111	Masad	5
112	Ikhlas	4
113	Falaq	5
114	An-Nas	6
	TOTAL VERSES	**6236**